

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Vinayapiṭake

MAHĀVAGGAPĀLI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version printed in 1967

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāḷi Series 03

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka ခ kha ဂ ga ဃ gha င ṇa
 ဇ ca ဆ cha ဇ ja ဈ jha ဠ ña
 တ ta ဌ tha ဒ da ဝ dha ဏ ṇa
 ပ pa ဖ pha ဗ ba ဘ bha မ ma
 ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa ဟ ha ဠ la ိ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

ာ = ā ိ = i ိ = ī ဣ = u ဣ = ū ဧ = e ဩ = o
 က ka ကာ kā ကိ ki ကိ kī ကု ku ကု kū ကေ ke ကော ko
 ခ kha ခါ khā ခိ khi ခိ khī ခု khu ခု khū ခေ khe ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

က kka	ယ ṅgha	က ṇṭha	ဈ dhya	ဠ pla	ဣ lla
က kka	ဇ cca	က ṇḍa	ဇ dhva	ဠ pba	ဣ lya
က kya	ဆ ccha	က ṇṇa	ဇ nta	ဠ bbha	ဣ lha
က kri	ဇ jja	က ṇha	န ntva	ဣ bya	ဣ vha
က kla	ဇ jjha	က tta	ဇ ntha	ဠ bra	ဣ sta
က kva	ည ṇṇa	က ttha	န nda	ဠ mpa	ဣ stra
ဈ khya	ဉ ṇha	က tva	န ndra	ဠ mpha	ဣ sna
ဇ khva	ဉ ṇca	က tya	န ndha	ဠ mba	ဣ sya
ဇ gga	ဆ ṇcha	က tra	န nna	ဠ mbha	ဣ ssa
ဠ ggha	ဉ ṇja	န dda	ဈ nya	ဠ mma	ဣ sma
ဈ gya	ည ṇjha	န ddha	န nha	ဣ mya	ဣ sva
ဠ gra	ဇ ṭta	ဈ dya	ဠ ppa	ဣ mha	ဣ hma
ဏ ṅka	ဌ ṭtha	ဠ dra	ဠ ppha	ဣ yya	ဣ hva
န ṅkha	ဠ ḍḍa	ဠ dva	ဣ pya	ဣ yha	ဠ lha
ဏ ṅga					

၁ ၂ ၃ ၄ ၅ ၆ ၇ ၈ ၉ ၁၀
 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0

Mahāvaggapāḷi

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Mahākhandaḥka

1. Bodhikathā	...	...	1
2. Ajapālakathā	...	...	3
3. Mucalindakathā	...	...	3
4. Rājāyatanakathā	...	...	4
5. Brahmayācanakathā	...	...	5
6. Pañcavaggiyakathā	...	...	10
7. Pabbajjākathā	...	...	21
8. Mārakathā	...	...	27
9. Pabbajjūpasampadākathā	...	...	28
10. Dutiyamārakathā	...	...	29
11. Bhaddavaggiyavatthu	...	...	30
12. Uruvelapāṭihāriyakathā	...	...	31
13. Bimbisārasamāgamakathā	...	...	45
14. Sāriputtamoggallānapabbajjākathā	...	...	50
15. Upajjhāyavattakathā	...	...	56
16. Saddhivihārikavattakathā	...	...	63
17. Paṇāmitakathā	...	...	68
18. Ācariyavattakathā	...	...	73
19. Antevāsikavattakathā	...	...	81
20. Paṇāmanā khamāpanā	...	...	86
21. Bāla-abyattavatthu	...	...	88
22. Nissayapaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	89
23. Upasampādetabbapañcaka	...	...	90

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka
24. Upasampādetabbachakka	94
25. Aññatitthiyapubbakathā	98
26. Pañcābādhavatthu	101
27. Rājabhaṭavatthu	103
28. Aṅgulimālacoravatthu	104
29. Kārabhedakacoravatthu	105
30. Likhitakacoravatthu	105
31. Kasāhataavatthu	106
32. Lakkhaṇāhataavatthu	106
33. Ināyikavatthu	106
34. Dāsavatthu	107
35. Kammārabhaṇḍuvatthu	107
36. Upālidārakavatthu	108
37. Ahivātakarogavatthu	109
38. Kaṇṭakavatthu	110
39. Āhundarikavatthu	110
40. Nissayamuccanakakathā	111
41. Rāhulavatthu	115
42. Sikkhāpadakathā	117
43. Daṇḍakammavatthu	117
44. Anāpucchāvaraṇavatthu	118
45. Apalāṇavatthu	118
46. Kaṇṭakasāmaṇeravatthu	119
47. Paṇḍakavatthu	119
48. Theyyasamvāsakavatthu	120
49. Tiracchānagatavatthu	120
50. Mātughātakavatthu	121
51. Pitughātakavatthu	122

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
52. Arahantaghātakavatthu	...	...	123
53. Bhikkhunīdūsakavatthu	...	...	123
54. Ubhatobyañjanakavatthu	...	...	124
55. Anupajjhāyakādivatthūni	...	...	124
56. Apattakādivatthu	...	...	125
57. Napabbājetabbadvattiṃsavāra	...	...	126
58. Alajjīnissayavatthūni	...	...	127
59. Gamikādinissayavatthūni	...	...	128
60. Gottena anussāvanānujānanā	...	...	129
61. Dve-upasampadāpekkhādivatthu	...	...	129
62. Gabbhavīsūpasampadānujānanā	...	...	129
63. Upasampadāvidhi	...	...	130
64. Cattāro nissayā	...	...	133
65. Cattāri akaraṇīyāni	...	...	134
66. Āpattiya adassane ukkhittakavatthūni	...	...	135
67. Uddānagāthā	...	...	136

2. Uposathakkhandhaka

68. Sannipātānujānanā	...	...	139
69. Pātimokkhuḍdesānujānanā	...	...	140
70. Mahākappinavatthu	...	...	143
71. Sīmānujānanā	...	...	144
72. Uposathāgārakathā	...	...	145
73. Uposathappamukhānujānanā	...	...	146
74. Avippavāsaśīmānujānanā	...	...	147
75. Sīmāsamūhanana	...	...	149
76. Gāmasīmādi	...	...	150
77. Uposathabhedādi	...	...	150
78. Saṅkhittena pātimokkhuḍdesādi	...	...	151

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka
79. Vinayapucchanakathā	152
80. Vinayavissajjanakathā	153
81. Codanākathā	154
82. Adhammakammaṇḍikkosānādi	154
83. Pātimokkhuḍḍesaka-ajjhosaṇādi	156
84. Pakkhagaṇānādi-uggahaṇānujānanā	157
85. Pubbakaraṇānujānanā	158
86. Disaṅgamikādivatthu	160
87. Pārisuddhidānakathā	161
88. Chandadānakathā	163
89. Ñātakādiggaṇakathā	164
90. Ummattakasammuti	165
91. Saṅghuposathādiṭṭhābheda	166
92. Āpattiṭṭhikammaṇḍi	168
93. Āpatti-āvikaraṇaṇḍi	169
94. Sabhāgāpattiṭṭhikammaṇḍi	170
95. Anāpattiṭṭhannarasaka	172
96. Vaggāvaggasaṇṇiṭṭhannarasaka	176
97. Vematikaṭṭhannarasaka	177
98. Kukkucapakatapaṇṇarasaka	178
99. Bhedaṭṭhannarasaka	180
100. Sīmokkantiṭṭhannarasaka	184
101. Liṅgādiṭṭhannarasaka	185
102. Nāṇasaṇṇasakādihi uposathakaraṇaṇḍi	187
103. Na gantabbavāra	187
104. Gantabbavāra	189
105. Vajjanīyapuggalasandassanā	189
106. Uddānagāthā	190

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Vassūpanāyikakkhandhaka

107. Vassūpanāyikānujānanā	...	...	192
108. Vassāne cārikāpaṭikkhepādi	...	...	192
109. Sattāhakaraṇīyānujānanā	...	...	193
110. Pañcannaṃ appahitepi anujānanā	...	...	199
111. Sattannaṃ appahitepi anujānanā	...	...	205
112. Pahiteyeva anujānanā	...	...	206
113. Antarāye anāpattivassacchedavāra	...	...	206
114. Saṃghabhede anāpattivassacchedavāra	...	...	209
115. Vajādīsu vassūpagamaṇaṃ	...	...	211
116. Vassaṇanupagantabbāṭṭhānāni	...	...	212
117. Adhammikakatikā	...	...	213
118. Paṭissavadukkaṭṭhāpatti	...	...	213
119. Uddānagāthā	...	...	219

4. Pavāraṇākkhandhaka

120. Aphāsukavīhāra	...	...	220
121. Pavāraṇābheda	...	...	224
122. Pavāraṇādānānujānanā	...	...	225
123. Nātakādiggahaṇakathā	...	...	227
124. Saṃghapavāraṇādippabheda	...	...	228
125. Āpattiṭṭhikammavidhi	...	...	231
126. Āpatti-āvikaraṇavidhi	...	...	232
127. Sabhāgāpattiṭṭhikammavidhi	...	...	232
128. Anāpattiṭṭhikammavidhi	...	...	233
129. Vaggāvaggasaññīpannasaka	...	...	237
130. Vematikapannasaka	...	...	238
131. Kukkuccapakatannasaka	...	...	239

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
132. Bhedapurekkhārapannarasaka	...	...	240
133. Sīmokkantikapecyyāla	...	...	244
134. Divasanānattha	...	...	244
135. Liṅgādidassana	...	...	245
136. Nānāsamvāsakādīhi pavāraṇā	...	...	246
137. Nagantabbavāra	...	...	247
138. Gantabbavāra	...	...	249
139. Vajjanīyapuggalasandassanā	...	...	249
140. Dvevācīkāḍipavāraṇā	...	...	250
141. Pavāraṇāṭhapana	...	...	253
142. Thullaccayavatthukādi	...	...	257
143. Vatthuṭhapanādi	...	...	258
144. Bhaṇḍanakārakavatthu	...	...	259
145. Pavāraṇāsāṅgaha	...	...	261
146. Uddānagāthā	...	...	263

5. Cammakkhandhaka

147. Soṇakoḷivisavatthu	...	...	265
148. Diguṇādi-upāhanapaṭikkhepa	...	...	272
149. Sabbanīlikāḍipaṭikkhepa	...	...	272
150. Omukkaguṇaṅguṇūpāhanānujānana	...	...	274
151. Ajjhārāme upāhanapaṭikkhepa	...	...	275
152. Kaṭṭhapādukāḍipaṭikkhepa	...	...	276
153. Yānāḍipaṭikkhepa	...	...	280
154. Uccāsayanamahāsayanapaṭikkhepa	...	...	280
155. Sabbacammaapaṭikkhepa	...	...	281
156. Gihivikatānuññātādi	...	...	283
157. Soṇakuṭikaṇṇavatthu	...	...	283

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka	
158. Mahākaccānassa pañcavaraparidassanā	...	284
159. Uddānagāthā	...	288

6. Bhesajjakkhandhaka

160. Pañcabhesajjakathā	...	290
161. Mūlādibhesajjakathā	...	292
162. Pilindavacchavatthu	...	299
163. Guḷādi-anujānanā	...	303
164. Antovuṭṭhādipaṭikkhepakathā	...	304
165. Uggahitapaṭiggahaṇā	...	305
166. Paṭiggahitādi-anujānanā	...	307
167. Satthakammaṇṇapaṭikkhepakathā	...	309
168. Manussamaṇṇapaṭikkhepakathā	...	310
169. Hatthimaṇṇsādipaṭikkhepakathā	...	312
170. Yāgumadhugolaṇānujānanā	...	314
171. Taruṇapasannamahāmattavatthu	...	316
172. Belaṭṭhakaccānavatthu	...	318
173. Pāṭaligāṃavatthu	...	321
174. Sunidhavassakāravatthu	...	323
175. Koṭigāme saccakathā	...	325
176. Ambapālīvattu	...	326
177. Licchavīvattu	...	326
178. Sīhasenāpativatthu	...	328
179. Kappiyabhūmi-anujānanā	...	335
180. Meṇḍakagahapativatthu	...	337
181. Pañcagorasādi-anujānanā	...	341
182. Keṇiyajaṭilavatthu	...	342

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
183. Rojamallavatthu	...	...	345
184. Vuḍḍhapabbajitavatthu	...	...	347
185. Catumahāpadesakathā	...	...	348
186. Uddānagāthā	...	...	349

7. Kathinakkhandhaka

187. Kathinānujānanā	...	...	351
188. Ādāyasattaka	...	...	353
189. Samādāyasattaka	...	...	354
190. Ādāyachakka	...	...	355
191. Samādāyachakka	...	...	356
192. Ādāyapannarasaka	...	...	357
193. Samādāyapannarasakādi	...	...	360
194. Vippakatasamādāyapannarasaka	...	...	360
195. Ānāsādoḷasaka	...	...	362
196. Āsādoḷasaka	...	...	364
197. Karaṇīyadoḷasaka	...	...	367
198. Apavilāyananavaka	...	...	369
199. Phāsuvihārapañcaka	...	...	371
200. Palibodhāpalibodhakathā	...	...	373
201. Uddānagāthā	...	...	374

8. Cīvarakkhandhaka

202. Jīvakaavatthu	...	...	377
203. Setṭhibhariyāvatthu	...	...	380
204. Bimbisārārājavatthu	...	...	382
205. Rājagahaseṭṭhivatthu	...	...	383

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka
206. Setṭhiputtavatthu	386
207. Pajjotarājavatthu	387
208. Siveyyakadussayugakathā	389
209. Samatiṃsavirecanakathā	390
210. Varayācanākathā	392
211. Kambalānujānanādikathā	393
212. Paṃsukūlapariyesanakathā	394
213. Cīvarapaṭiggāhakasammutikathā	395
214. Bhaṇḍāgārasammuti-ādikathā	396
215. Cīvararajanakathā	398
216. Chinnakacīvarānujānanā	400
217. Ticīvarānujānanā	401
218. Atirekacīvarakathā	402
219. Visākhāvatthu	404
220. Nisīdanādi-anujānanā	409
221. Pacchimavikappanupagacīvarādikathā	411
222. Saṃghikacīvaruppādakathā	414
223. Upanandasakyaputtavatthu	415
224. Gilānavatthukathā	417
225. Matasantakakathā	419
226. Naggiyapaṭikkhepakathā	421
227. Kusacīrādipaṭikkhepakathā	421
228. Sabbanīlakādipaṭikkhepakathā	422
229. Vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ anuppannacīvarakathā	423
230. Saṃghe bhinne cīvaruppādakathā	425
231. Duggahitasuggahitādikathā	425
232. Aṭṭhacīvaramātikā	427
233. Uddānagāthā	428

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

9. Campeyyakkhandhaka

234. Kassapagottabhikkhuvatthu	...	...	430
235. Adhammena vaggādikammakathā	...	...	434
236. Ñattivipannakammādikathā	...	...	435
237. Catuvaggakaraṇādikathā	...	...	439
238. Pārivāsikādikathā	...	...	442
239. Dvenissāraṇādikathā	...	...	443
240. Adhammakammādikathā	...	...	445
241. Upālipucchākathā	...	...	448
242. Tajjanīyakammakathā	...	...	453
243. Niyassakammakathā	...	...	456
244. Pabbājanīyakammakathā	...	...	457
245. Paṭisāraṇīyakammakathā	...	...	457
246. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammakathā	...	...	458
247. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakathā	...	...	458
248. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakathā	...	...	459
249. Tajjanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	459
250. Niyassakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	463
251. Pabbājanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	463
252. Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	464
253. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	464
254. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	465
255. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	...	465
256. Tajjanīyakammavivādakathā	...	...	466
257. Niyassakammavivādakathā	...	...	468
258. Pabbājanīyakammavivādakathā	...	...	468
259. Paṭisāraṇīyakammavivādakathā	...	...	468
260. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā	...	...	469

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka	
261. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā	...	469
262. Appaṇissagge ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā	...	470
263. Tajjanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	470
264. Niyassakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	472
265. Pabbājanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	473
266. Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	473
267. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā	...	474
268. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā		474
269. Appaṇissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā		475
270. Uddānagāthā	...	476

10. Kosambakakkhandhaka

271. Kosambakavivādakathā	...	480
272. Dīghāvuvatthu	...	487
273. Bālakaloṇakagamanakathā	...	497
274. Pācinavaṃsadāyagamanakathā	...	497
275. Pālileyyakagamanakathā	...	499
276. Aṭṭhārasavatthukathā	...	501
277. Osāraṇānujānanā	...	506
278. Saṃghasāmaggikathā	...	506
279. Upālisamghasāmaggīpucchā	...	508
280. Uddānagāthā	...	510

Mahāvaggapālimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Vinayapiṭaka

Mahāvaggapāli

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Mahākhandhaka

1. Bodhikathā

1. * Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre bodhirukkhamaṇe paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho Bhagavā bodhirukkhamaṇe sattāhaṃ ekapallāṅkena nisīdi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī¹. Atha kho Bhagavā rattiyaṃ paṭhamāṃ yāmaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ manasākāsi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇāpaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpāpaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso, phassaṃpaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānaṃpaccayā bhavo, bhavaṃpaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevaduḥkhaḍḍhaṃ samudayo hoti. Avijjāyā tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho, viññāṇaṇirodhā nāmarūpaṇirodho, nāmarūpaṇirodhā saḷāyatanaṇirodho, saḷāyatanaṇirodhā phassaṇirodho, phassaṇirodhā vedanāṇirodho, vedanāṇirodhā taṇhāṇirodho, taṇhāṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho, upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho, bhavaṇirodhā jātīṇirodho, jātīṇirodhā jarāmaraṇaṇirodho sokaparidevaduḥkhaḍḍhaṃ samudayo hoti”ti.

* Khu 1. 77 piṭṭhādīsu Udānēpi.

1. Vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī (Ka)

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
 Ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa.
 Athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā,
 Yato pajānāti sahetudhamman”ti.

2. * Atha kho Bhagavā rattiyaṃ majjhimāṃ yāmaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ manasākāsi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti -pa- nirodho hoti”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
 Ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa.
 Athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā,
 Yato khayāṃ paccayānaṃ avedī”ti.

3. + Atha kho Bhagavā rattiyaṃ pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ manasākāsi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti -pa- nirodho hoti”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
 Ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa.
 Vidhūpayāṃ tiṭṭhati mārasenaṃ,
 Sūriyova¹ obhāsayamantalikkhan”ti.

Bodhikathā niṭṭhitā.

1. Suriyova (Sī, Syā, Kam)

* Khu 1. 78 piṭṭhe Udānepi.

+ Khu 1. 78-79 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Ajapālakathā

4. * Atha kho Bhagavā sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā bodhirukkhamulā yena Ajapālanigrodho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Ajapālanigrodhamūle sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī. Atha kho aññataro Humhuṅkajātiko brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “kittāvatā nu kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇo hoti, katame ca pana brāhmaṇakaraṇā¹ dhammā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

+ “Yo brāhmaṇo bāhitapāpadhammo,
Nihumhuṅko nikkasāvo yatatto.
Vedantagū vusitabrahmacariyo,
Dhammena so brahmavādaṃ vadeyya.
Yassussadā natthi kuhiñci loke”ti.

Ajapālakathā niṭṭhitā.

3. Mucalindakathā

5. ++ Atha kho Bhagavā sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā Ajapālanigrodhamulā yena Mucalindo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Mucalindamūle sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī. Tena kho pana samayena mahā akālamegho udapādi sattāhavaddalikā sītavātaduddinī. Atha kho Mucalindo nāgarājā sakabhavanā nikkhamitvā Bhagavato kāyaṃ sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā uparimuddhani mahantaṃ phaṇaṃ karitvā aṭṭhāsi “mā Bhagavantam sītaṃ, mā Bhagavantam uṇhaṃ, mā Bhagavantam ɗaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphasso”ti².

1. Brāhmaṇakārakā (Ka) brāhmaṇakarāṇā (?)

2. Sirimsapa... (Sī, Syā, Kam)

* Khu 1. 80 piṭṭhe Udānepi.

+ Khu 10. 129 piṭṭhe Nettipāliyaṃpi.

++ Khu 1. 87, 88 piṭṭhesu Udānepi.

Atha kho Mucalindo nāgarājā sattāhassa accayena viddhaṃ
vigatavalāhakaṃ devaṃ viditvā Bhagavato kāyā bhoge viniveṭhetvā
sakavaṇṇaṃ paṭisaṃharitvā māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā Bhagavato
purato aṭṭhāsi pañjaliko Bhagavantaṃ namassamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā
etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

* “Sukho viveko tuṭṭhassa, sutadhammassa passato.

Abyāpajjaṃ sukhaṃ loke, paṇabhūtesu saṃyamo.

* Sukhā virāgatā loke, kāmānaṃ samatikkamo.

Asmimānassa yo vinayo, etaṃ ve paramaṃ sukhaṃ”ti.

Mucalindakathā niṭṭhitā.

4. Rājāyatanakathā

6. Atha kho Bhagavā sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā
vuṭṭhahitvā Mucalindamūlā yena Rājāyatanaṃ tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Rājāyatanaṃ sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi
vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī. Tena kho pana samayena Tapussa¹ Bhallikā vāṇijā
Ukkalā taṃ desaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Atha kho
Tapussabhallikānaṃ vāṇijānaṃ ñāṭisālohitā devatā Tapussabhallike vāṇije
etadavoca “ayaṃ mārisā Bhagavā Rājāyatanaṃ viharati
paṭhamābhisambuddho, gacchatha taṃ Bhagavantaṃ manthena ca
madhupiṇḍikāya ca patimānetha, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya
sukhāyā”ti. Atha kho Tapussabhallikā vāṇijā manthaṇa madhupiṇḍikaṇa
ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimso, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Tapussabhallikā
vāṇijā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “paṭiggaṇhātu no bhante Bhagavā
manthaṇa madhupiṇḍikaṇa, yaṃ amhākaṃ assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya
sukhāyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “na kho Tathāgatā hatthesu
paṭiggaṇhanti, kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṭiggaṇheyyaṃ manthaṇa
madhupiṇḍikaṇa”ti.

* Abhi 4. 163 piṭṭhe Kathāvatthupāliyaṃpi.

1. Tapassu (Sī)

Atha kho cattāro mahārājāno Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya catuddisā cattāro selamaye patte Bhagavato upanāmesuṃ “idha bhante Bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātu manthañca madhupiṇḍikañca”ti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā paccagge selamaye patte manthañca madhupiṇḍikañca, paṭiggahetvā paribhuñji. Atha kho Tapussabhallikā vāṇijā Bhagavantam (onītapattapāṇim veditvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam) etadavocuṃ “ete mayam bhante Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāma dhammañca, upāsake no Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇam gate”ti. Te ca loke paṭhamam upāsakā ahesuṃ ddevācikā.

Rājāyatanakathā niṭṭhitā.

5. Brahmayācanakathā

7. * Atha kho Bhagavā sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā Rājāyatanamulā yena Ajapālanigrodho tenupasaṅkami. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Ajapālanigrodhamūle viharati. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi “adhigato kho myāyam dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubhodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedanīyo, ālayarāmā kho panāyam pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā, ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasam idam ṭhānam yadidam idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppādo, idampi kho ṭhānam sududdasam yadidam sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānam. Ahañceva kho pana dhammam deseyyam, pare ca me na ājāneyyūṃ, so mamassa kilamatho, sā mamassa vihesā”ti. Apissu Bhagavantam imā anacchariyā gāthāyo paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā—

“Kicchena me adhigatam, halam dāni pakāsituṃ.

Rāgadosaparetehi, nāyam dhammo susambudho.

() Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

* Ayam brahmayācanakathā Dī 2. 30 piṭṭhādīsu ca; Ma 1. 224 piṭṭhādīsu ca, Ma 2. 291 piṭṭhādīsu ca; Saṃ 1. 138 piṭṭhādīsūpi ca āgatā.

Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.

Rāgarattā na dakkhanti, tamokhandhena āvuṭṭā¹”ti.

Itiha Bhagavato paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanāya.

8. Atha kho brahmuno Sahampatissa Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya etadahosi “nassati vata bho loko, vinassati vata bho loko, yatra hi nāma Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati², no dhammadesanāyā”ti. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhiṇajāṇumaṇḍalaṃ pathaviyaṃ nihantvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “desetu bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvāna athāparaṃ etadavoca—

“Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe,
Dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito.
Apāpuretaṃ³ Amatassa dvāraṃ,
Suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito,
Yathāpi passe janataṃ samantato.
Tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha,
Pāsādamāruyha samantacakkhu.
Sokāvatiṇṇaṃ janatamapetasoko,
Avekkhassu jātijarābhibhūtaṃ.

1. Āvaṭṭā (Sī)

2. Namissati (?)

3. Avāpuretaṃ (Sī)

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
 Satthavāha aṇaṇa¹ vicara loke.
 Desassu² Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
 Aññātāro bhavissanti”ti.

[Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā brahmānaṃ Sahampatiṃ etadavoca “mayhampi kho brahme etadahosi ‘adhigato kho myāyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedanīyo, ālayarāmā kho panāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā, ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ idaṃ ṭhānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭṭicasamuppādo, idampi kho ṭhānaṃ sududdasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, pare ca me na ājāneyyūṃ, so mamassa kilamatho, sā mamassa vihesā’ti. Apissu maṃ brahme imā anacchariyā gāthāyo paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā—

“Kicchena me adhigataṃ, hamaṃ dāni pakāsituṃ.
 Rāgadosaparetehi, nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.
 Paṭisotaḡāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.
 Rāgarattā na dakkhanti, tamokhandhena āvuṭṭā’ti.

Itiha me brahme paṭisaṅcikkhato appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanāyā”ti.

Dutiyampi kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “desetu bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā, assavanaṭā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvāna athāparaṃ etadavoca—

1. Anaṇa (Ka) 2. Desetu (Ka)

[] Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi, Mūlapaṇṇāsakepi Pāsārāsīsutte brahmayācanaṃ sakinaṃ yeva āgatā.

“Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe.
 Dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito.
 Apāpuretaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ.
 Suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito,
 Yathāpi passe janataṃ samantato.
 Tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha,
 Pāsādamāruyha samantacakkhu.
 Sokāvatiṇṇaṃ janatamapetasoko,
 Avekkhassu jātijarābhibhūtaṃ.

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
 Satthavāha aṇaṇa vicara loke.
 Desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
 Aññātāro bhavissantī”ti.

Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā brahmānaṃ Sahampatiṃ etadavoca “mayhampi kho brahme etadahosi ‘adhigato kho myāyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo, ālayarāmā kho panāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā, ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ idaṃ ṭhānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppādo, idampi kho ṭhānaṃ sududdasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho Nibbānaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ pare ca me na ājāneyyūṃ, so mamassa kilamatho, sā mamassa vihesā’ti. Apissu maṃ brahme imā anacchariyā gāthāyo paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā—

‘Kicchena me adhigataṃ, halaṃ dāni pakāsituṃ.
 Rāgadosaparetehi, nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.
 Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.
 Rāgarattā na dakkhanti, tamokhandhena āvuṭṭā’ti.

Itiha me brahme paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanāyā”ti.

Tatīyampi kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantam etadavoca “desetu bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvāna athāparam etadavoca—

“Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe,
Dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito.
Apāpuretaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ.
Suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito,
Yathāpi passe janataṃ samantato.
Tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha,
Pāsādamāruyha samantacakkhu.
Sokāvatiṇṇaṃ janatamapetasoko,
Avekkhassu jātījarābhibhūtaṃ.

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijītasāṅgāma,
Satthavāha aṇaṇa vicara loke.
Desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
Aññātāro bhavissanti”ti.]

9. Atha kho Bhagavā brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ veditvā sattesu ca kāruṇṇataṃ paṭicca Buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokesi, addasā kho Bhagavā Buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokento satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine¹ viharante appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvine¹ viharante, seyyathāpi nāma uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarīkiniyaṃ vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā uḍake jātāni uḍake saṃvaḍḍhāni udakānuggatāni anto

1. Dassāvino (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

nimuggaposīni, appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā uḍake jātāni uḍake saṃvaḍḍhāni samodakaṃ ṭhitāni, appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā uḍake jātāni uḍake saṃvaḍḍhāni udakaṃ accuggamma ṭhitāni¹ anupalittāni udakena, evamevaṃ Bhagavā Buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokento addasa satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante, disvāna brahmānaṃ Sahampatiṃ gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Apārutā tesāṃ amatassa dvārā,
Ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddhamā.
Vihimsasaññī paṇḍaṃ na bhāsiṃ,
Dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ manujesu brahme”ti.

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati “katāvakāso khomhi Bhagavatā dhammadesanāyā”ti Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

Brahmayācanakathā niṭṭhitā.

6. Pañcavaggiyakathā

10. * Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, ko imaṃ dhammaṃ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Āḷāro Kālāmo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī dīgharattaṃ apparajakkhajātiko, yannūnāhaṃ Āḷārassa Kālāmassa paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, so imaṃ dhammaṃ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho antarahitā devatā Bhagavato ārocesi “sattāhakālāṅkato bhante Āḷāro Kālāmo”ti. Bhagavatopi kho ñāṇaṃ udapādi “sattāhakālāṅkato

1. Tiṭṭhanti (Sī, Syā)

* Ma 1. 226 piṭṭhādīsūpi; Ma 2. 293 piṭṭhādīsūpi ca.

Āḷāro Kālāmo”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “mahājāṇiyo kho Āḷāro Kālāmo, sace hi so imaṃ dhammaṃ suṇeyya, khippameva ājāneyyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamam dhammaṃ deseyyam, ko imaṃ dhammaṃ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho udako¹ rāmaputto paṇḍito byatto medhāvī dīgharattaṃ apparajakkhajātiko, yannūnāhaṃ Udakassa Rāmaputtassa paṭhamam dhammaṃ deseyyam, so imaṃ dhammaṃ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho antarahitā devatā Bhagavato ārocesi “abhidosakālāṅkato bhante Udako Rāmaputto”ti. Bhagavatopi kho nāṇaṃ udapādi “abhidosakālāṅkato Udako Rāmaputto”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “mahājāṇiyo kho Udako Rāmaputto, sace hi so imaṃ dhammaṃ suṇeyya, khippameva ājāneyyā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamam dhammaṃ deseyyam, ko imaṃ dhammaṃ khippameva ājānissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “bahukārā kho me pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū, ye maṃ padhānapahitattaṃ upaṭṭhahimsu, yannūnāhaṃ pañcavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭhamam dhammaṃ deseyyam”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho etarahi pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū viharantī”ti. Addasā kho Bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharante Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi.

11. Addasā kho Upako ājīvako Bhagavantam antarā ca Gayam antarā ca bodhiṃ addhānamaggappaṭipannaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “vipasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kaṃ’si tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Upakaṃ ājīvakaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

1. Uddako (Sī, Syā)

+ * “Sabbābhibhū sabbavidūhamasmi,
Sabbesu dhammesu anūpalitto.
Sabbañjaho taṇhākkhaye vimutto,
Sayam abhiññāya ka’ muddiseyyam.

++ * Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati.
Sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ, natthi me paṭipuggalo.

* Aham hi Arahā loke, aham Satthā anuttaro.
Ekomhi Sammāsambuddho, sītibhūtosmi nibbuto.

* Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ, gacchāmi Kāsinaṃ puram.
Andhībhūtasmiṃ lokasmiṃ, āhañchaṃ¹ amatadundubhin”ti.
Yathā kho tvaṃ āvuso paṭijānāsi, arahasi Anantajinoti.

* “Mādisā ve Jinā honti, ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ.
Jitā me pāpakā dhammā, tasmāhamupaka² Jino”ti.

Evam vutte Upako ājīvako “huveyyapāvuso³”ti vatvā sīsaṃ okampetvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkāmi.

12. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bārāṇasī Isipatanaṃ migadāyo, yena pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu kho pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna aññamaññaṃ katikaṃ⁴ saṇṭhapesuṃ “ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo āgacchatī bāhulliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya, so neva abhivādetabbo, na paccuṭṭhātabbo, nāssa pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, api ca kho āsanaṃ ṭhapetabbaṃ, sace so ākaṅkhissati, nisīdissatī”ti. Yathā yathā kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū upasaṅkamati tathā tathā⁵ pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu sakāya katikāya

1. Āhaññim (Ka)

3. Huveyyapāvuso (Sī) huveyyāvuso (Syā)

5. Tathā tathā te (Sī, Syā)

* Abhi 4. 218 piṭṭhe Kathāvatthupāliyaṃpi.

++ Khu 11. 228 piṭṭhe Milindapañhepi.

2. Tasmāhamupakā (Sī)

4. Idam padaṃ kesuci natthi.

+ Khu 1. 64 piṭṭhe Dhammapadepi.

saṇṭhātum, asaṇṭhahantā Bhagavantam paccuggantvā eko Bhagavato pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, eko āsanam paññapesi, eko pādodakam eko pādapīṭham eko pādakaṭhalikam upanikkhipi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Apissu¹ Bhagavantam nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaranti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etadavoca “mā bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaratha², Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato Sammāsambuddho, odahatha bhikkhave sotaṃ, amatamadhigataṃ, ahamanusāsāmi, aham dhammaṃ desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā³ na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhevadhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Evaṃ vutte pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “tāyapi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya⁴ tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nevajjhagā uttari manussadhammā⁵ alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ, kiṃ pana tvaṃ etarahi bāhulliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya adhigamissasi uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etadavoca “na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhulliko, na padhānavibbhanto, na āvatto bāhullāya, Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato Sammāsambuddho, odahatha bhikkhave sotaṃ, amatamadhigataṃ, ahamanusāsāmi, aham dhammaṃ desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhevadhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti. Dutiyampi kho pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum -pa-. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etadavoca -pa-. Tatiyampi kho pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nevajjhagā uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ, kiṃ pana tvaṃ etarahi bāhulliko

1. Api ca kho (Pāsārāsisutta)

2. Samudācarittha (Sī, Syā)

3. Yathānusiṭṭham paṭipajjamānā (Syā)

4. Cariyāya (Syā)

5. Uttarimanussadhammaṃ (Syā, Ka)

padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya adhigamissasi uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesan”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etadavoca “abhiñāṇātha me no tumhe bhikkhave ito pubbe evarūpaṃ pabhāvitametan”ti¹. Nohehaṃ bhante. Arahaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato Sammāsambuddho, odahatha bhikkhave sotaṃ, amatamadhigataṃ, ahamanusāsāmi, ahaṃ dhammaṃ desemi, yathānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamānā na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhevadhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Asakkhi kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū saññāpetuṃ. Atha kho pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ sussūsiṃsu, sotaṃ odahiṃsu, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpesuṃ.

13. Atha kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi—

* Dve’me bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Katame dve², yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anatthasaṃhito, yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anatthasaṃhito. Ete kho bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

14. Idaṃ kho pana bhikkhave dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, byādhipi dukkho, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ, saṃkhittena

1. Bhāsitametanti (Sī, Syā, Ka) Ṭikāyo oloketabbā.

2. Idaṃ padadvayaṃ Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

* Saṃ 3. 368 piṭṭhādisupi.

pañcupādānakkhandhā¹ dukkhā. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhasamudayaṃ² ariyasaccaṃ, yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā³ nandirāgasahagatā⁴ tatratatrābhinandinī. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhanirodham² ariyasaccaṃ, yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṇinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.

15. “Idam dukkham ariyasaccan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkham ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkham ariyasaccaṃ pariññātan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

“Idam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabban”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahīnan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

“Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi

1. Pañcupādānakkhandhāpi (Ka)

2. Ettha “idam dukkham ariyasaccanti ādisu dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodhoti vattabbe dukkhasamudayaṃ dukkhanirodhanti līṅgavipallāso kato”ti Paṭisambhidāmaggaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ. Visuddhimaggaṭṭikāyaṃ pana uppādo bhayantipāṭhavaṇṇanāyaṃ “satipi dvinnāṃ padānaṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāve līṅgabhedo gahito, yathā dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccan”ti vuttaṃ. Tesu “dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccan”ti sakalīṅgikapāṭho “dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan”ti pāḷiyā sameti.

3. Ponobbhavikā (Ka)

4. Nandirāgasahagatā (Sī, Syā)

āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabban”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikatan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabban”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. “Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvitan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

16. Yāvakīvaṇca me bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti¹ paccaññāsīm. Yato ca kho me bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti¹ paccaññāsīm. Ñāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamaṇā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī².

Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne āyasmato Koṇḍaññaassa virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

1. Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā)

2. Idamavoca -pa- abhinanduntivākyāṃ Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

17. Pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke bhumṃ devā saddamanussāvesuṃ “etaṃ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ”ti. Bhumṃānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Cātumahārājikā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ -pa-. Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Tāvatisā devā -pa- Yāmā devā -pa- Tusitā devā -pa- Nimmānaratī devā -pa- Paranimmitavasavattī devā -pa- Brahmakāyikā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ “etaṃ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ”ti. Iti ha tena khaṇena tena layena¹ tena muhuttana yāva brahmalokā saddo abbhuggacchi. Ayaṇca dasasahassilokadhātu saṃkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pāturahosi atikkamma devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño, aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño”ti. Iti hidaṃ āyasmato Koṇḍaññassa “Aññāsikoṇḍañño”tveva nāmaṃ ahosi.

18. Atha kho āyasmā Aññāsikoṇḍañño diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyoḡāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantānaṃ etadavoca “labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti. “Ehi bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tassa āyasmato upasampadā ahosi.

19. Atha kho Bhagavā tadavasese bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya ovadi anusāsi. Atha kho āyasmato ca Vappassa āyasmato ca Bhaddiyassa Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya ovadiyamānānaṃ anusāsiyamānānaṃ virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

1. Tena layenāti padadvayaṃ Si-Syā-potthakesu natthi.

Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyogāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṃkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayam bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānam upasampadā ahosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā tadavasese bhikkhū nīhārabhatto dhammiyā kathāya ovadi anusāsi. Yam tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti, tena chabbaggo yāpeti. Atha kho āyasmato ca Mahānāmassa āyasmato ca Assajissa Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya ovadiyamānānam anusāsiyamānānam virajam vītamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi “yam kiñci samudayadhammam, sabbam tam nirodhadhamman”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyogāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṃkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayam bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānam upasampadā ahosi.

20. Atha kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi—

* Rūpam bhikkhave anattā, rūpañca hida bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidam rūpam ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca rūpe “evam me rūpam hotu, evam me rūpam mā ahosī”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpam anattā, tasmā rūpam ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati rūpe “evam me rūpam hotu, evam me rūpam mā ahosī”ti. Vedanā anattā, vedanā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidam vedanā ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca vedanāya “evam me vedanā hotu, evam me vedanā mā ahosī”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā, tasmā vedanā ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati vedanāya “evam me vedanā hotu, evam me vedanā mā ahosī”ti. Saññā anattā, saññā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidam saññā ābādhāya saṃvatteyya,

* Saṃ 2. 55 piṭṭhādīsupi.

labbhettha ca saññāya “evaṃ me saññā hotu, evaṃ me saññā mā ahoṣī”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saññā anattā, tasmā saññā ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati saññāya “evaṃ me saññā hotu, evaṃ me saññā mā ahoṣī”ti. Saṅkhārā anattā, saṅkhārā ca idaṃ bhikkhave attā abhavissaṃsu, nayidaṃ¹ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyuṃ, labbhettha ca saṅkhāresu “evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesun”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā, tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti, na ca labbhati saṅkhāresu “evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesun”ti. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, viññāṇaṃ ca idaṃ bhikkhave attā abhaviṣsa, nayidaṃ viññāṇaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca viññāṇe “evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣī”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ anattā, tasmā viññāṇaṃ ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati viññāṇe “evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣī”ti.

21. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Saññā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Saṅkhārā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante.

22. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre¹ santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā, yā dūre santike vā, sabbā vedanā “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci saññā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā, yā dūre santike vā, sabbā saññā “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā, ye dūre santike vā, sabbe saṅkhārā “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

23. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasimipi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasimipi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

24. Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī². Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsu. Tena kho pana samayena cha loke arahanto honti.

Pañcavaggiyakathā niṭṭhitā.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro.

1. Yaṃ dūre vā (Syā)

2. Abhinandun (Syā)

7. Pabbajjākathā

25. Tena kho pana samayena Bārāṇasīyaṃ Yaso nāma kulaputto seṭṭhiputto sukhumālo hoti, tassa tayo pāsādā honti eko hemantiko, eko gimhiko, eko vassiko, so vassike pāsāde cattāro māsē¹ nippurisehi tūriyehi paricārayamāno na heṭṭhāpāsādaṃ orohati. Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitassa samaṅgībhūtaṃ paricārayamānassa paṭikacceva² niddā okkami, pariṇassapi niddā okkami, sabbarattiyō ca telapadīpo jhāyati. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto paṭikacceva pabujjhivā addasa sakaṃ pariṇaṃ supantaṃ aññissā kacche vīṇaṃ aññissā kaṇṭhe mudingaṃ aññissā kacche āḷambaraṃ aññaṃ vikesikaṃ aññaṃ vikkheḷikaṃ aññaṃ vippalapantiyo hatthappattaṃ susānaṃ maññe, disvānassa ādīnava pāturahosi, nibbidāya cittaṃ saṇṭhāsi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto udānaṃ udānesi “upaddutaṃ vata bho, upassaṭṭhaṃ vata bho”ti.

Atha kho Yaso kulaputto suvaṇṇapādukāyo ārohitvā yena nivesanadvāraṃ tenupasaṅkami, amanussā dvāraṃ vivarīṃsu “mā Yasassa kulaputtassa koci antarāyamaḥāsi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā”ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto yena nagaradvāraṃ tenupasaṅkami, amanussā dvāraṃ vivarīṃsu “mā Yasassa kulaputtassa koci antarāyamaḥāsi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā”ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto yena Isipatanaṃ migadāyo tenupasaṅkami.

26. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya ajjhokāse caṅkamati, addasā kho Bhagavā yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna caṅkamā orohitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto Bhagavato avidūre udānaṃ udānesi “upaddutaṃ vata bho, upassaṭṭhaṃ vata bho”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ kho Yasa anupaddutaṃ, idaṃ anupassaṭṭhaṃ, ehi Yasa nisīda, dhammaṃ te desessāmi”ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto “idaṃ kira

1. Vassike pāsāde vassike cattāro māsē (Sī)

2. Paṭigacceva (Sī)

anupaddutaṃ, idaṃ anupassaṭṭhan”ti haṭṭho udaggo suvaṇṇapādukāhi orohitvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho Yasassa kulaputtassa Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakatham sīlakatham saggakatham kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Yasam kulaputtam kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinīvaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva Yasassa kulaputtassa tasmīmyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

27. Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa mātā pāsādaṃ abhiruhitvā Yasam kulaputtam apassantī yena seṭṭhi gahapati tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā seṭṭhim gahapatiṃ etadavoca “putto te gahapati Yaso na dissatī”ti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati catuddisā assadūte uyyojetvā sāmāmyeva yena Isipatanaṃ migadāyo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho seṭṭhi gahapati suvaṇṇapādukānaṃ nikkhepaṃ, disvāna taṃmyeva anugamāsi¹. Addasā kho Bhagavā seṭṭhim gahapatiṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavato etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāreyyaṃ, yathā seṭṭhi gahapati idha nisinno idha nisinnaṃ Yasam kulaputtam na passeyyā”ti, atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharesi. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “api bhante Bhagavā Yasam kulaputtam passeyyā”ti. Tena hi gahapati nisīda, appeva nāma idha nisinno idha nisinnaṃ Yasam kulaputtam passeyyāsīti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati “idheva kirāhaṃ nisinno idha nisinnaṃ Yasam kulaputtam passissāmī”ti haṭṭho udaggo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho seṭṭhissa gahapatissa Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakatham sīlakatham saggakatham kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ nekkhamme

1. Anugamā (Sī, Syā)

ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ kallacittāṃ muducittāṃ vinīvaraṇacittāṃ udaggacittāṃ pasannacittāṃ, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkamsikā dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva seṭṭhissa gahapatissa tasmiṃyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyoḡāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ¹ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti. Sova loke paṭhamāṃ upāsako ahosi tevāciko.

28. Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamāne yathādiṭṭhaṃ yathāviditaṃ bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “yasassa kho kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamāne yathādiṭṭhaṃ yathāviditaṃ bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, abhabbo kho Yaso kulaputto hīnāyāvattitvā kāme paribhuñjituṃ seyyathāpi pubbe agārikabhūto, yannūnāhaṃ taṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ paṭippassambheyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ paṭippassambhesi. Addasā kho seṭṭhi gahapati Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ etadavoca “mātā te tāta Yasa parideva² sokasamāpannā, dehi mātuyā jīvitaṃ”ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto Bhagavantaṃ ullokesi. Atha kho Bhagavā seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca “taṃ kiṃ maññasi gahapati, yassa sekkhena ñāṇena sekkhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho vidito seyyathāpi tayā, tassa yathādiṭṭhaṃ yathāviditaṃ bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa

1. Nikujjitaṃ (Ka)

2. Paridevi (Ka)

anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, bhabbo nu kho so gahapati hīnāyāvattitvā kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathāpi pubbe agārikabhūto”ti. No hetam bhante. Yasassa kho gahapati kulaputtassa sekkhena nāṇena sekkhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho vidito seyyathāpi tayā, tassa yathādiṭṭham yathāviditaṃ bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, abhabbo kho gahapati Yaso kulaputto hīnāyāvattitvā kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathāpi pubbe agārikabhūtoti. Lābhā bhante Yasassa kulaputtassa, suladdham bhante Yasassa kulaputtassa, yathā Yasassa kulaputtassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā ajjatanāya bhattam Yasena kulaputtana pacchāsamaṇenāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā uttāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto acirapakkante seṭṭhimhi gahapatimhi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “labheyyāham bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyam upasampadan”ti. “Ehi bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Sāva tassa āyasmato upasampadā ahosi. Tena kho pana samayena satta loke arahanto honti.

Yasassa pabbajjā niṭṭhitā.

29. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya āyasmatā Yasena pacchāsamaṇena yena seṭṭhissa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmato Yasassa mātā ca purāṇadutiyikā ca yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Tāsaṃ Bhagavā anupubbim kathaṃ kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā tā Bhagavā aññāsi kallacittā muducittā vinīvaraṇacittā udaggacittā pasannacittā, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ

maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva tāsāṃ tasmimīeva āsane virajaṃ vītamaḷaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Tā diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā viditadhammā pariyogāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṃkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa-. Etā mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṇca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsikāyo no Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetā saraṇaṃ gatā”ti. Tā ca loke paṭhamā upāsikā ahesuṃ tevācika.

Atha kho āyasmato Yasassa mātā ca pitā ca purāṇadutiyikā ca Bhagavantaṇca āyasmantaṇca Yasāṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Yasassa mātaraṇca pitaraṇca purāṇadutiyikaṇca dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

30. Assosum kho āyasmato Yasassa cattāro gihisahāyakā Bārāṇasiyaṃ seṭṭhānuseṭṭhīnaṃ kulānaṃ puttā Vimalo Subāhu Puṇṇaji Gavampati “yaso kira kulaputto kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti, sutvāna nesaṃ etadahosi “na hi nūna so orako dhammavinayo, na sā orakā pabbajjā, yattha Yaso kulaputto kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti. Te¹ yenāyasmā Yaso tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Yasāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha kho āyasmā Yaso te cattāro gihisahāyake ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Yaso Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ime me bhante cattāro gihisahāyakā Bārāṇasiyaṃ seṭṭhānuseṭṭhīnaṃ kulānaṃ puttā Vimalo Subāhu Puṇṇaji Gavampati, ime² Bhagavā ovadatu

1. Te cattāro janā (Ka)

2. Ime cattāro (Ka)

anusāsātū”ti. Tesam Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidam, dānakatham silakatham saggakatham kāmānam ādinavam okāram saṁkilesam nekkhamme ānisaṁsam pakāsesi, yadā te Bhagavā aññāsi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānam sāmukkaṁsikā dhammadesanā, tam pakāsesi dukkham samudayam nirodham maggam, seyyathāpi nāma suddham vattham apagatakālakam sammadeva rajanam paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva tesam tasmimyeva āsane virajam vītamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi “yam kiñci samudayadhammam, sabbam tam nirodhadhamman”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyogāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayam bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānam upasampadā ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya ovadi anusāsi, tesam Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya ovadiyamānānam anusāsiyamānānam anupādāya āsavahi cittāni vimuccimsu. Tena kho pana samayena ekādasa loke arahanto honti.

Catugihisahāyakapabbajjā niṭṭhitā.

31. Assosum kho āyasmato Yasassa paññāsamattā gihisahāyakā jānapadā pubbānupubbakānam kulānam puttā “yaso kira kulaputto kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito”ti. Sutvāna nesam etadahosi “na hi nūna so orako dhammavinayo, na sā orakā pabbajjā, yattha Yaso kulaputto kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito”ti, te yenāyasmā Yaso tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṁ Yasam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ aṭṭhamsu. Atha kho āyasmā Yaso te paññāsamatte gihisahāyake ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Yaso Bhagavantam etadavoca “ime me bhante paññāsamattā gihisahāyakā jānapadā pubbānupubbakānaṃ kulānaṃ puttā, ime Bhagavā ovadatu anusāsātū”ti. Tesam Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakatham silakatham saggakatham kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā te Bhagavā aññāsi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva tesam tasmiṃyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyogāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “labheyyāma mayaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Sāva tesam āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahoṣi. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya ovadi anusāsi, tesam Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya ovadiyamānānaṃ anusāsiyamānānaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsu. Tena kho pana samayena ekasatṭhi loke arahanto honti.

Paññāsagihisahāyakapabbajjā niṭṭhitā.

8. Mārakathā

32. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū āmantesi * “muttāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbapāsehi ye dibbā ye ca mānusa, tumhepi bhikkhave muttā sabbapāsehi ye dibbā ye ca mānusa. Caratha bhikkhave cārikaṃ bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ, mā ekena dve agamittha, desetha bhikkhave dhammaṃ ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsetha, santi sattā

* Sam 1. 106-7 piṭṭhesu Mārasaṃyuttepi.

apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro, ahampi bhikkhave yena Uruvelā Senānigamo tenupasaṅkamissāmi dhammadesanāyā”ti.

33. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Baddhosi sabbapāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānusa.
Mahābandhanabaddhosi, na me samaṇa moggasā”ti.

Muttāham¹ sabbapāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānusa.
Mahābandhanamuttomhi, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

* “Antalikkhacaro pāso, yvāyam carati mānaso.
Tena tam bādhayissāmi, na me samaṇa moggasā”ti.

* Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā.
Ettha me vigato chando, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Mārakathā niṭṭhitā.

9. Pabbajjūpasampadākathā

34. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū nānādisā nānājanapadā pabbajjāpekkhe ca upasampadāpekkhe ca ānenti “Bhagavā ne pabbājessati upasampādessatī”ti, tattha bhikkhū ceva kilamanti pabbajjāpekkhā ca upasampadāpekkhā ca. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “etarahi kho bhikkhū nānādisā nānājanapadā pabbajjāpekkhe ca upasampadāpekkhe ca ānenti ‘Bhagavā ne

1. Muttōham (Sī, Syā)

* Sam 1. 113 piṭṭhe Mārasaṃyuttepi.

pabbājessati upasampādessatī'ti, tattha bhikkhū ceva kilamanti
 pabbajjāpekkhā ca upasampadāpekkhā ca, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 anujāneyyaṃ tumheva dāni bhikkhave tāsū tāsū disāsū tesu tesu janapadesu
 pabbājetha upasampādethā'ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ
 paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathāṃ
 katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “idha mayhaṃ bhikkhave rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa
 evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi ‘etarahi kho bhikkhū nānādisā
 nānājanapadā pabbajjāpekkhe ca upasampadāpekkhe ca ānenti Bhagavā ne
 pabbājessati upasampādessatīti, tattha bhikkhū ceva kilamanti
 pabbajjāpekkhā ca upasampadāpekkhā ca, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 anujāneyyaṃ tumheva dāni bhikkhave tāsū tāsū disāsū tesu tesu janapadesu
 pabbājetha upasampādethā'ti, anujānāmi bhikkhave tumheva dāni tāsū tāsū
 disāsū tesu tesu janapadesu pabbājetha upasampādetha. Evañca pana
 bhikkhave pabbājetabbo upasampādetabbo—

Paṭhamāṃ kesamassuṃ ohārāpetvā¹ kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādāpetvā
 ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ kārāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ pāde vandāpetvā ukkuṭikaṃ
 nisīdāpetvā añjaliṃ paggaṇhāpetvā ‘evaṃ vadehī’ti vattabbo ‘Buddhaṃ
 saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ
 gacchāmi. Dutiyampi Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dutiyampi dhammaṃ
 saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dutiyampi saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi. Tatiyampi
 Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, tatiyampi dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi,
 tatiyampi saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi’ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi tīhi
 saraṇagamanehi pabbajjaṃ upasampadan’ti.

Tihi saraṇagamanehi upasampadākathā niṭṭhitā.

10. Dutiyamārakathā

35. Atha kho Bhagavā vassaṃvuṭṭho² bhikkhū āmantesi * “mayhaṃ
 kho bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā yoniso sammappadhānā anuttarā vimutti
 anupattā anuttarā vimutti sacchikatā, tumhepi bhikkhave yoniso

1. Ohāretvā (Ka)

2. Vassaṃvuttho (Sī)

* Saṃ 1. 116 piṭṭhepi.

manasikārā yoniso sammappadhānā anuttaraṃ vimuttiṃ anupāpuṇātha, anuttaraṃ vimuttiṃ sacchikarothā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Baddhosi mārāpāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā.

Mahābandhanabaddhosi¹, na me samaṇe mokkhasi”ti.

Muttāham mārāpāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānūsā.

Mahābandhanamuttomhi², nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyi.

Dutiyamāarakathā niṭṭhitā.

11. Bhaddavaggiyavattthu

36. Atha kho Bhagavā Bārāṇasīyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Uruvelā tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññataro vanasaṇḍo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmim rukkhamaṇe nisīdi. Tena kho pana samayena tiṃsamattā Bhaddavaggiyā sahāyakā sapajāpatikā tasmim vanasaṇḍe paricārenti, ekassa pajāpati nāhosi, tassa atthāya vesī ānītā ahosi. Atha kho sā vesī tesu pamattesu paricārentesu bhaṇḍaṃ ādāya palāyittha, atha kho te sahāyakā sahāyakassa veyyāvaccam karontā taṃ itthim gavesantā taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ āhiṇḍantā addasaṃsu Bhagavantam aññatarasmim rukkhamaṇe nisinnam, disvāna yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “api bhante Bhagavā ekaṃ itthim passeyyā”ti. Kim pana vo kumārā itthiyāti. Idha mayaṃ bhante tiṃsamattā Bhaddavaggiyā sahāyakā sapajāpatikā imasmim vanasaṇḍe paricārimhā, ekassa pajāpati nāhosi, tassa atthāya vesī ānītā ahosi, atha kho sā

1. Mārābandhanabaddhosi (Sī, Syā)

2. Mārābandhanamuttomhi (Sī, Syā)

bhante vesī amhesu pamattesu paricārentesu bhaṇḍaṃ ādāya palāyittha, te mayāṃ bhante sahāyakā sahāyakassa veyyāvaccam karontā taṃ itthiṃ gavesantā imaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ahiṇḍāmāti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha vo kumārā, katamaṃ nu kho tumhākaṃ varaṃ, yaṃ vā tumhe itthiṃ gaveseyyātha, yaṃ vā attānaṃ gaveseyyāthāti. Etadeva bhante amhākaṃ varaṃ, yaṃ mayāṃ attānaṃ gaveseyyāmāti. Tena hi vo kumārā nisīdatha dhammaṃ vo desessāmīti, “evaṃ bhante”ti kho te Bhaddavaggiyā sahāyakā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Tesaṃ Bhagavā anupubbiṃ kathaṃ kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi, yadā te Bhagavā aññasi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva tesaṃ tasmimīeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyogāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṃkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “labheyyāma mayāṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Sāva tesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahosi.

Bhaddavaggiyasahāyakānaṃ vatthu niṭṭhitaṃ.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro.

12. Uruvelapāṭihāriyakathā

37. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Uruvelā tadavasari. Tena kho pana samayena Uruvelāyaṃ tayo jaṭilā paṭivasanti Uruvelakassapo Nadīkassapo Gayākassapoti, tesu

Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo pañcannaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho, Nadikassapo jaṭilo tiṇṇaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho, Gayākassapo jaṭilo dvinnāṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa assamo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca “sace te Kassapa agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattaṃ agyāgāre”ti. Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu, caṇḍettha nāgarājā iddhiṃ āsiviso ghoraviso, so taṃ mā viheṭhesīti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca “sace te Kassapa agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattaṃ agyāgāre”ti. Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu, caṇḍettha nāgarājā iddhiṃ āsiviso ghoraviso, so taṃ mā viheṭhesīti. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca “sace te Kassapa agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattaṃ agyāgāre”ti. Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu, caṇḍettha nāgarājā iddhiṃ āsiviso ghoraviso, so taṃ mā viheṭhesīti. Appeva maṃ na viheṭheyya, iṅha tvam Kassapa anujānāhi agyāgāranti. Vihara mahāsamaṇa yathāsukhanti. Atha kho Bhagavā agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tiṇasanthārakaṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

38. Addasā kho so nāgo Bhagavantam pavitṭhaṃ, disvāna dummano¹ padhūpāyi². Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ imassa nāgassa anupahacca chaviṇca cammaṇca maṃsaṇca nhāruṇca aṭṭhiṇca aṭṭhimiṇjaṇca tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyeyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā padhūpāyi. Atha kho so nāgo makkhaṃ asahamāno pajjali. Bhagavāpi tejodhātum samāpajjitvā pajjali. Ubhinnaṃ sajotibhūtānaṃ agyāgāraṃ ādittaṃ viya hoti sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ. Atha kho te jaṭilā agyāgāraṃ parivāretvā evamāhaṃsu “abhirūpo vata bho mahāsamaṇo nāgena viheṭhiyatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā

1. Dukkhi dummano (Sī, Syā)

2. Pakhūpāsi (Ka)

tassā rattiyaṃ accayena tassa nāgassa anupahacca chaviñca cammañca maṃsañca nhāruñca aṭṭhiñca aṭṭhimiñjañca tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyitvā patte pakkhipitvā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa dassesi “ayaṃ te Kassapa nāgo pariyādinno¹ assa tejasā tejo”ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma caṇḍassa nāgarājassa iddhimato āsivisassa ghoravisassa tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyissati, natveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti.

39. Nerañjarāyaṃ Bhagavā, Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ avoca.

Sace te Kassapa agaru, viharemu ajjaṇho aggisālamhīti².

Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu,

Phāsukāmovā taṃ nivāremi.

Caṇḍettha nāgarājā.

Iddhimā āsiviso ghoraviso.

So taṃ mā viheṭhesīti.

Appeva maṃ na viheṭheyya,

Ingā tvaṃ Kassapa anujānāhi agyāgāranti.

Dinnanti naṃ veditvā,

Abhīto³ pāvisi bhayamatīto.

Disvā isiṃ pavitṭhaṃ, ahināgo dummano padhūpāyi.

Sumanamanaso adhimano⁴, manussanāgopi tattha padhūpāyi.

Makkhañca asahamāno, ahināgo pāvakova pajjali.

Tejodhātusukusalo, manussanāgopi tattha pajjali.

Ubhinnaṃ sajotibhūtānaṃ,

Agyāgāraṃ ādittaṃ hoti sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ.

Udicchare jaṭilā,

Abhirūpo vata bho mahāsamaṇo.

Nāgena viheṭhiyatīti bhaṇanti.

1. Pariyādiṇṇo (Ka)

2. Aggisaraṇamhīti (Sī, Syā)

3. Asambhīto (Sī)

4. Avimano (katthaci), navimano (Syā)

Atha tassā rattiya¹ accayena,
 Hatā nāgassa acciyo honti².
 Iddhimato pana t̥hitā³,
 Anekavaṇṇā acciyo honti.

Nīlā atha lohitikā,
 Mañjiṭṭhā pītakā phalikavaṇṇāyo.
 Aṅgīrasassa kāye,
 Anekavaṇṇā acciyo honti.

Pattamhi odahitvā,
 Ahināgaṃ brāhmaṇassa dassesi.
 Ayaṃ te Kassapa nāgo,
 Pariyādinno assa tejasā tejoti.

Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavato iminā iddhipāṭihāriyena abhippasanno Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idheva mahāsamaṇa vihara, ahaṃ te⁴ dhuvabhattenā”ti.

Paṭhamam pāṭihāriyam.

40. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa assamassa avidūre aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe viḥāsi. Atha kho cattāro mahārājāno abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā catuddisā aṭṭhaṃsu seyyathāpi mahantā aggikkhandhā. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiya accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, ke nu kho te mahāsamaṇa abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍam obhāsetvā yena tvaṃ

1. Atha rattiya (Sī, Syā)

3. Iddhimato panuṭṭhitā (Sī)

2. Ahināgassa acciyo na honti (Sī, Syā)

4. Te upaṭṭhāmi (Itipi)

tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ abhivādetvā catuddisā aṭṭhaṃsu seyyathāpi mahantā aggikkhandhā”ti. Ete kho Kassapa cattāro mahārājāno yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamim̐su dhammassavanāyāti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma cattāropi mahārājāno upasaṅkamissanti dhammassavanāya, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmim̐yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Dutiyāṃ pāṭihāriyāṃ.

41. Atha kho Sakko devānamindo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathāpi mahā-aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, ko nu kho so mahāsamaṇa abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena tvaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathāpi mahā-aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti. Eso kho Kassapa Sakko devānamindo yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami dhammassavanāyāti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma Sakkopi devānamindo upasaṅkamissati dhammassavanāya, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmim̐yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Tatiyāṃ pāṭihāriyāṃ.

42. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathāpi mahā-aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, ko nu kho so mahāsamaṇa abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena tvaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathāpi mahā-aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti. Eso kho Kassapa brahmā Sahampati yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami dhammassavanāyāti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma brahmāpi Sahampati upasaṅkamissati dhammassavanāya, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmiṃyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Catutthaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ.

43. Tena kho pana samayena Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa mahāyaṇṇo paccupaṭṭhito hoti, kevalakappā ca Aṅgamagadhā pahūtaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ ādāya abhikkamitukāmā honti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “etarahi kho me mahāyaṇṇo paccupaṭṭhito, kevalakappā ca Aṅgamagadhā pahūtaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ ādāya abhikkamissanti, sace mahāsamaṇo mahājanakāye iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, mahāsamaṇassa lābhasakkāro abhivaḍḍhissati, mama lābhasakkāro parihāyissati, aho nūna mahāsamaṇo svātanāya nāgaccheyyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya Uttarakuruṃ gantvā tato piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā Anotattadahe paribhuñjitvā tattheva divāvihāraṃ akāsi. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo

tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṁ bhattam, kiṁ nu kho mahāsamaṇa hiyyo nāgamāsi, api ca mayam taṁ sarāma ‘kiṁ nu kho mahāsamaṇo nāgacchatī’ti, khādanīyassa ca bhojanīyassa ca te paṭiviso¹ ṭhapito”ti. Nanu te Kassapa etadahosi “etarahi kho me mahāyaṇṇo paccupaṭṭhito, kevalakappā ca Aṅgamagadhā pahūtaṁ khādanīyam bhojanīyam ādāya abhikkamissanti, sace mahāsamaṇo mahājanakāye iddhipāṭihāriyam karissati, mahāsamaṇassa lābhasakkāro abhivaḍḍhissati, mama lābhasakkāro parihāyissati, aho nūna mahāsamaṇo svātanāya nāgaccheyyā”ti, so kho aham Kassapa tava cetasā cetoparivitakkamaṇṇāya Uttarakuruṁ gantvā tato piṇḍapātaṁ āharitvā Anotattadahe paribhuñjitvā tattheva divāvihāraṁ akāsinti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma cetasāpi cittaṁ pajānissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā uruvalakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattam bhuñjitvā tasmimyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Pañcamam pāṭihāriyam.

44. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato paṁsukūlaṁ uppannam hoti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kattha nu kho aham paṁsukūlaṁ dhoveyyan”ti. Atha kho Sakko devānamindo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaṇṇāya pāṇinā pokkharaniṁ khaṇitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “idha bhante Bhagavā paṁsukūlaṁ dhovatū”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kimhi nu kho aham paṁsukūlaṁ parimaddeyyan”ti. Atha kho Sakko devānamindo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaṇṇāya mahatiṁ silam upanikkhipi “idha bhante Bhagavā paṁsukūlaṁ parimaddatū”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kimhi nu kho aham² ālambitvā uttareyyan”ti. Atha kho kakudhe adhivatthā devatā

1. Paṭivimso (Sī), paṭiviso (Syā)

2. Aham paṁsukūlaṁ (Ka)

Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya sākhaṃ onāmesi “idha bhante Bhagavā ālambitvā uttaratū”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ vissajjeyyan”ti. Atha kho Sakko devānamindo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ vissajjetū”ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiya accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattam, kiṃ nu kho mahāsamaṇa nāyaṃ pubbe idha pokkharaṇī sāyaṃ idha pokkharaṇī, nayimā silā pubbe upanikkhittā, kenimā silā upanikkhittā, nayimassa kakudhassa pubbe sākha onatā, sāyaṃ sākha onatā”ti. Idha me Kassapa paṃsukūlaṃ uppannam ahoṣi, tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etadahosi “kattha nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhoveyyan”ti, atha kho Kassapa Sakko devānamindo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya paṇinā pokkharaṇiṃ khaṇitvā maṃ etadavoca “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū”ti, sā’yaṃ Kassapa amanussena paṇinā khaṇitā pokkharaṇī. Tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddeyyan”ti, atha kho Kassapa Sakko devānamindo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddatū”ti, sā’yaṃ Kassapa amanussena upanikkhittā silā. Tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho ahaṃ ālambitvā uttareyyan”ti, atha kho Kassapa kakudhe adhivatthā devatā mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya sākhaṃ onāmesi “idha bhante Bhagavā ālambitvā uttaratū”ti, svāyaṃ āharahattho kakudho. Tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ vissajjeyyan”ti, atha kho Kassapa Sakko devānamindo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi “idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ vissajjetū”ti, sā’yaṃ Kassapa amanussena upanikkhittā silāti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma Sakkopi devānamindo veyyāvaccam karissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattam bhuñjitvā tasmimyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiya accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan”ti. “Gaccha tvaṃ Kassapa āyāmahan”ti Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdi. Addasā kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ agyāgāre nisinnaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “katamena tvaṃ mahāsamaṇa maggena āgato, ahaṃ tayā paṭhamataraṃ pakkanto, so tvaṃ paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno”ti. Idhāhaṃ Kassapa taṃ uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno, idaṃ kho Kassapa jambuphalaṃ vaṇṇasampannaṃ gandhasampannaṃ rasasampannaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi paribhuñjāti. Alaṃ mahāsamaṇa tvaṃyeva taṃ arahasi, tvaṃyeva taṃ¹ paribhuñjāhīti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma maṃ paṭhamataraṃ uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmiṃyeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

45. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiya accayena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi “kālo mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan”ti. “Gaccha tvaṃ Kassapa āyāmahan”ti Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tassā avidūre ambo -pa- tassā avidūre āmalakī -pa- tassā avidūre harītakī -pa- Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pārīcchattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdi. Addasā kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ agyāgāre nisinnaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “katamena tvaṃ mahāsamaṇa maggena āgato, ahaṃ tayā paṭhamataraṃ pakkanto, so tvaṃ paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno”ti.

1. Tvaṃyevetaṃ āharasi, tvaṃyevetaṃ (Sī, Syā)

Idhāhaṃ Kassapa taṃ uyyojetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pāricchattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno, idaṃ kho Kassapa pāricchattakapupphaṃ vaṇṇasampannaṃ gandhasampannaṃ¹, (sace ākaṅkhasi gaṇhāti. Alaṃ mahāsamaṇa tvaṃyeva taṃ arahasi, tvaṃyeva taṃ gaṇhāti.)² Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma maṃ paṭhamataraṃ uyyojetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pāricchattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahaṃ”ti.

46. Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggim paricaritukāmā na sakkonti kaṭṭhāni phāletum. Atha kho tesāṃ jaṭilānaṃ etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo yathā mayaṃ na sakkoma kaṭṭhāni phāletun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca “phāliyantu Kassapa kaṭṭhāni”ti. Phāliyantu mahāsamaṇāti. Sakideva pañca kaṭṭhasatāni phāliyiṃsu. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma kaṭṭhānipi phāliyissanti, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahaṃ”ti.

47. Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggim paricaritukāmā na sakkonti aggim ujjaletum³. Atha kho tesāṃ jaṭilānaṃ etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo yathā mayaṃ na sakkoma aggim ujjaletun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca “ujjaliyantu Kassapa aggī”ti. Ujjaliyantu mahāsamaṇāti. Sakideva pañca aggisatāni ujjaliyiṃsu. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma aggīpi ujjaliyissanti, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahaṃ”ti.

48. Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggim paricaritvā na sakkonti aggim vijjhāpetum. Atha kho tesāṃ jaṭilānaṃ etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo yathā mayaṃ na sakkoma aggim vijjhāpetun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ

1. Sugandhikaṃ (Ka)

2. () Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi.

3. Jāletum (Sī), ujjalitum (Ka)

etadavoca “vijjhāyantu Kassapa aggī”ti. Vijjhāyantu mahāsamaṇāti. Sakideva pañca aggisatāni vijjhāyimsu. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma aggīpi vijjhāyissanti, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti.

49. Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsu antaraṭṭhakāsu himapātasamaye najjā Nerañjarāya ummujjantipi nimujjantipi ummujjananimujjanampi karonti. Atha kho Bhagavā pañcamattāni mandāmukhisatāni abhinimmini yattha te jaṭilā uttaritvā visibbesuṃ. Atha kho tesam jaṭilānam etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo yathayimā mandāmukhiyo nimmitā”ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma tāva bahū mandāmukhiyopi abhinimminissati, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti.

50. Tena kho pana samayena mahā akālameggho pāvassī, mahā udakavāhako sañjāyī, yasmim padese Bhagavā viharati so padeso udakena na otthaṭo¹ hoti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkameyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkami. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo “māheva kho mahāsamaṇo udakena vūlho ahoṣī”ti nāvāya sambahulehi jaṭilehi saddhiṃ yasmim padese Bhagavā viharati taṃ padesaṃ agamāsi. Addasā kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantam samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkamantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “idaṃ nu tvaṃ mahāsamaṇā”ti. “Ayamahamasmi² Kassapā”ti Bhagavā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā nāvāya paccuṭṭhāsi. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma udakampi na pavāhissati³, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahan”ti.

1. Udakena otthaṭo (Sī, Syā)

2. Āma ahamasmi (Syā)

3. Nappasahissati (Sī)

51. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “cirampi kho imassa moghapurisassa evaṃ bhavissati ‘mahiddhiko kho mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahanti, yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ jaṭilaṃ saṃvejeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etadavoca ‘neva ca kho tvaṃ Kassapa arahā, nāpi arahattamaggasamāpanno, sāpi te paṭipadā natthi, yāya tvaṃ arahā vā assasi arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno”ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti. Tvaṃ khosi Kassapa pañcannaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho, tepi tāva apalokehi, yathā te maññissanti tathā te karissantīti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo yena te jaṭilā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te jaṭile etadavoca “icchāmahaṃ bho mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, yathā bhavanto maññanti tathā karontū”ti. Cirapaṭikā mayaṃ bho mahāsamaṇe abhippasannā, sace bhavaṃ mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissati, sabbeva mayaṃ mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissāmāti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissaṃ jaṭāmissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihutamissaṃ uduke pavāhetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavocuṃ “labheyyāma mayaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Sāva tesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahoṣi.

52. Addasā kho Nadīkassapo jaṭilo kesamissaṃ jaṭāmissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihutamissaṃ uduke vuyhamāne, disvānassa etadahosi “māheva me bhātuno upasaggo ahoṣī”ti, jaṭile pāhesi “gacchatha me bhātaraṃ jānātha”ti, sāmañca tīhi jaṭilasatehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Uruvelakassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Uruvelakassapaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ nu kho Kassapa seyyo”ti. Āmāvuso idaṃ seyyoti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissaṃ jaṭāmissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihutamissaṃ uduke pavāhetvā yena

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam̐ etadavocum̐ “labheyyāma mayam̐ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam̐, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Ethā bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam̐ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tesam̐ āyasmantānam̐ upasampadā ahosi.

53. Addasā kho Gayākassapo jaṭilo kesamissam̐ jaṭāmissam̐ khārikājamissam̐ aggihutamissam̐ udayhamāne, disvānassa etadahosi “māheva me bhātūnam̐ upasaggo ahosī”ti, jaṭile pāhesi “gacchatha me bhātaro jānāthā”ti, sāmāñca dvīhi jaṭilasatehi saddhim̐ yenāyasmā Uruvelakassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam̐ Uruvelakassapam̐ etadavoca “idaṁ nu kho Kassapa seyyo”ti. Āmāvuso idaṁ seyyoti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissam̐ jaṭāmissam̐ khārikājamissam̐ aggihutamissam̐ udayhamāne yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam̐ etadavocum̐ “labheyyāma mayam̐ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam̐, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Ethā bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam̐ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Sāva tesam̐ āyasmantānam̐ upasampadā ahosi.

Bhagavato adhiṭṭhānena pañca kaṭṭhasatāni na phāliyiṁsu, phāliyiṁsu, aggī na ujjaḷiyiṁsu, ujjaḷiyiṁsu, na vijjhāyiṁsu, vijjhāyiṁsu, pañcamandāmukhisatāni abhinimmini, etena nayena aḍḍhuḍḍhapāṭihāriyasahassāni honti.

54. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelāyam̐ yathābhirantam̐ viharitvā yena Gayāsīsam̐ tena pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusam̐ghena saddhim̐ bhikkhusahassena sabbeheva purāṇajaṭilehi. Tatra sudam̐ Bhagavā Gayāyam̐ viharati Gayāsīse saddhim̐ bhikkhusahassena. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—

* “Sabbam bhikkhave ādittam, kiñca bhikkhave sabbam ādittam, cakkhu ādittam, rūpā ādittā, cakkhuviññāṇam ādittam, cakkhusamphasso āditto, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Sotam ādittam, saddā ādittā, sotaviññāṇam ādittam, sotasamphasso āditto, yamidaṃ sotasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Ghānam ādittam, gandhā ādittā, ghānaviññāṇam ādittam, ghānasamphasso āditto, yamidaṃ ghānasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Jivhā ādittā, rasā ādittā, jivhāviññāṇam ādittam, jivhāsamphasso āditto, yamidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Kāyo āditto, phoṭṭhabbā ādittā, kāyaviññāṇam ādittam, kāyasamphasso āditto, yamidaṃ kāyasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Mano āditto, dhammā ādittā, manoviññāṇam ādittam, manosamphasso āditto, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tampi ādittam. Kena ādittam, rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi.”ti vadāmi.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukham vā dukkhamvā adukkhamasukham vā tasmimpi nibbindati. Sotasmimpi nibbindati, saddesupi nibbindati -pa-. Ghānasmimpi nibbindati, gandhesupi nibbindati -pa-. Jivhāyapi nibbindati, rasesupi nibbindati -pa-. Kāyasmimpi nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesupi nibbindati -pa-. Manasmimpi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, manoviññāṇepi nibbindati, manosamphassepi nibbindati, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇam hoti, khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññaṃāne tassa bhikkhusahassassa anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsu.

Ādittapariyāyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Uruvelapāṭihāriyaṃ, tatiyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

13. Bimbisārasamāgamakathā

55. Atha kho Bhagavā Gayāsīse yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Rājagahaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ bhikkhusahassena sabbeheva purāṇajaṭilehi. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Rājagahaṃ tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Laṭṭhivane¹ Suppatiṭṭhe cetiye. Assosi kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Rājagahaṃ anupatto Rājagahe viharati Laṭṭhivane¹ Suppatiṭṭhe cetiye, taṃ kho pana Bhagavantaṃ² Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’³, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ

1. Laṭṭhivanuyyāne (Syā)

2. Bhavantaṃ (Ka)

3. Bhagavāti (Ka)

samārakaṃ sabrahmakaraṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ
sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ
majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ
kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, sādhu kho pana
tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotī”ti.

Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro dvādasanahutehi¹
Māgadhihehi brāhmaṇagahapatikehi parivuto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tepi kho
dvādasanahutā Māgadhikā brāhmaṇagahapatikā appekacce Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, appekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ
sammodiṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ
nisīdiṃsu, appekacce yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ
nisīdiṃsu, appekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ
nisīdiṃsu, appekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Atha kho tesaṃ
dvādasanahutānaṃ² Māgadhikānaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ etadahosi
“kiṃ nu kho mahāsamaṇo Uruvelakassape brahmacariyaṃ carati, udāhu
Uruvelakassapo mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ caratī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā
tesaṃ dvādasanahutānaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ cetasā
cetoparivitakkamaññāya āyasmantaṃ Uruvelakassapaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

“Kimeva disvā Uruvelavāsi, pahāsi aggim kisakovadāno.
Pucchāmi taṃ Kassapa etamatthaṃ, kathaṃ pahīnaṃ tava aggihuttanti.

Rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase ca,
Kāmitthiyo cābhivadanti yaññā.
Etaṃ malanti upadhīsu ñatvā,
Tasmā na yiṭṭhe na hute arañjinti.

Ettheva te mano na ramittha (Kassapāti Bhagavā,
Rūpesu saddesu atho rasesu.
Atha ko carahi devamanussaloke,
Rato mano Kassapa brūhi me tanti.

1. Dvādasaniyutehi (Yojanā)

2. Dvādasaniyutānaṃ (Yojanā)

Disvā padaṃ santamanūpadhikāṃ,
 Akiñcanaṃ kāmabhava asattaṃ.
 Anaññathābhāvimanaññaneyyaṃ,
 Tasmā na yiṭṭhe na hute arañjin”ti.

56. Atha kho āyasmā Uruvelakassapo uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako hamasmi, Satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako hamasmi”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ dvādasanahutānaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ etadahosi “Uruvelakassapo mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ caratī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tesaṃ dvādasanahutānaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya anupubbim kathaṃ kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ silakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā te Bhagavā aññāsi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikā dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakalākaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evameva ekādasanahutānaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ Bimbisārappamukhānaṃ tasmim yeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Ekanahutaṃ upāsakattaṃ paṭivedesi.

57. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “pubbe me bhante kumārassa sato pañca assāsakā ahesuṃ, te me etarahi samiddhā. Pubbe me bhante kumārassa sato etadahosi ‘aho vata maṃ rajje abhisiñceyyun’ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante paṭhamo assāsako aho, so me etarahi samiddho. ‘Tassa ca me vijitaṃ Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho okkameyyā’ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante dutiyo assāsako aho, so me etarahi samiddho. ‘Tañcāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ payirupāseyyan’ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante

tatiyo assāsako ahosi, so me etarahi samiddho. ‘So ca me Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseyyā’¹ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante catuttho assāsako ahosi, so me etarahi samiddho. ‘Tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ ājāneyyaṃ’²ti, ayaṃ kho me bhante pañcama assāsako ahosi, so me etarahi samiddho. Pubbe me bhante kumārassa sato ime pañca assāsakā ahesuṃ, te me etarahi samiddhā. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’³ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ⁴ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ, adhivāsetu ca me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena’⁵ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ veditvā uttṛhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tassā rattiyaṃ accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”⁶ti.

58. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ pāvisi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ bhikkhusahassena sabbeheva purāṇajaṭilehi. Tena kho pana samayena Sakko devānamindo māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa purato purato gacchati imā gāthāyo gāyamāno—

“Danto dantehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi, vippamutto vippamuttehi.
Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo, Rājagahaṃ pāvisi Bhagavā.

Mutto muttehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi, vippamutto vippamuttehi.
Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo, Rājagahaṃ pāvisi Bhagavā.

1. Maṃ bhante (Ka)

Tiṇṇo tiṇṇehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi,
 Vippamutto vippamuttehi.
 Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo,
 Rājagahaṃ pāvisi Bhagavā.

Santo santehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi,
 Vippamutto vippamuttehi.
 Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo,
 Rājagahaṃ pāvisi Bhagavā.

Dasavāso dasabalo, dasadhammavidū dasabhi cupeto.
 So dasasataparivāro¹, Rājagahaṃ pāvisi Bhagavā”ti.

Manussā Sakkaṃ devānamindaṃ passitvā evamāhaṃsu “abhirūpo
 vatāyaṃ māṇavako, dassanīyo vatāyaṃ māṇavako, pāsādiko vatāyaṃ
 māṇavako, kassa nu kho ayaṃ māṇavako”ti. Evaṃ vutte Sakko
 devānamindo te manusse gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yo dhīro sabbadhi danto, suddho appaṭipuggalo.
 Arahaṃ Sugato loke, tassāhaṃ paricārako”ti.

59. Atha kho Bhagavā yena rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa
 nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ
 bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro
 Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena
 sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ
 ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa
 Bimbisārassa etadahosi * “kattha nu kho Bhagavā vihareyya, yaṃ assa
 gāmato neva atidūre na accāsanne gamanāgamanasampannaṃ atthikānaṃ
 atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ abhikkamanīyaṃ divā appākiṇṇaṃ² rattim
 appasaddaṃ appanigghosaṃ vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakaṃ
 paṭisallānasāruppaṇ”ti. Atha kho rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa
 etadahosi “idaṃ kho amhākaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ uyyānaṃ gāmato neva atidūre na
 accāsanne

1. Parivārako (Ka)

2. Appakiṇṇaṃ (Sī, Syā), abbokiṇṇaṃ (Ka)

* Vi 4. 306 piṭṭhepi.

gamanāgamanasampannaṃ atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ
 abhikkamanīyaṃ divā appākiṇṇaṃ rattiṃ appasaddaṃ appanigghosaṃ
 vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakaṃ paṭisallānasārappaṃ, yannūnāhaṃ
 Veḷuvanaṃ uyyānaṃ Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dadeyyaṃ”ti.
 Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sovaṇṇamayāṃ bhīṅkāraṃ
 gahetvā Bhagavato oṇojesi “etāhaṃ bhante Veḷuvanaṃ uyyānaṃ
 Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dammi”ti. Paṭiggahehi Bhagavā
 ārāmaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ
 dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā
 uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe
 dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāmaṃ”ti.

Bimbisārasamāgamakathā niṭṭhitā.

14. Sāriputtamoggallānapabbajjākathā

60. Tena kho pana samayena Sañcayo¹ paribbājako Rājagahe paṭivasati
 mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ aḍḍhateyyehi paribbājakasatehi.
 Tena kho pana samayena Sāriputtamoggallānā Sañcaye paribbājake
 brahmacariyaṃ caranti, tehi katikā katā hoti “yo paṭhamāṃ Amataṃ
 adhigacchati, so itarassa ārocetū”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji
 pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi
 pāsādikena abhikkantena paṭikkantena ālokitena vilokitena samiñjitena
 pasāritena okkhittacakkhu iriyāpathasampanno. Addasā kho Sāriputto
 paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Assajim Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ pāsādikena
 abhikkantena paṭikkantena ālokitena vilokitena samiñjitena pasāritena
 okkhittacakkhum iriyāpathasampannaṃ, disvānassa etadahosi “ye vata loke
 arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā, ayaṃ tesaṃ bhikkhu aññataro,
 yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhum

1. Sañjayo (Sī, Syā)

upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyaṃ ‘kaṃsi tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesī’ti. Atha kho Sāriputtassa paribbājakassa etadahosi “akālo kho imaṃ bhikkhuṃ pucchitum antaragharaṃ pavittṭho piṇḍāya carati, yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandheyyaṃ atthikehi upaññātaṃ maggan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya paṭikkami. Atha kho Sāriputtopi paribbājako yenāyasmā Assaji tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Assajinā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sāriputto paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Assajinā etadavoca “vipassannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kaṃsi tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesī”ti. Atthāvuso mahāsamaṇo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito, tāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajito, so ca me Bhagavā Satthā, tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ rocemīti. Kimvādī panāyasmato Satthā kimakkhāyīti. Ahaṃ kho āvuso navo acirapabbajito adhunāgato imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, na tāhaṃ sakkomi vitthārena dhammaṃ desetum, api ca te saṃkhittena atthaṃ vakkhāmīti. Atha kho Sāriputto paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Assajinā etadavoca “hotu āvuso,

Appaṃ vā bahuṃ vā bhāsassu, atthaṃyeva me brūhi.

Attheneva me attho, kiṃ kāhasi byañjanaṃ bahun”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Assaji Sāriputtassa paribbājakassa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhāsi—

* “Ye dhammā hetuppabhavā, tesaṃ hetuṃ Tathāgato āha.

Tesaṃca yo nirodho, evaṃvādī mahāsamaṇo”ti.

Atha kho Sāriputtassa paribbājakassa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti.

* Khu 3. 27 piṭṭhe Therāpadānepi.

* Eseva dhammo yadi tāvadeva, paccabyattha padamasokaṃ.
Adiṭṭhaṃ abbhatītaṃ, bahukehi kappanahutehīti.

61. Atha kho Sāriputto paribbājako yena Moggallāno paribbājako tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Moggallāno paribbājako Sāriputtaṃ paribbājakam dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Sāriputtaṃ paribbājakam etadavoca “vipprasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kacci no tvaṃ āvuso amataṃ adhigato”ti. Āmāvuso amataṃ adhigatoti. Yathākathaṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso amataṃ adhigatoti. Idhāhaṃ āvuso addasaṃ Assajim bhikkhuṃ Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ pāsādikena abhikkantena paṭikkantena ālokitena vilokitena samīñjitena pasāritena okkhittacakkhuṃ iriyāpathasampannaṃ, disvāna me etadahosi “ye vata loke arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā, ayaṃ tesaṃ bhikkhu aññataro, yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyaṃ “kaṃsi tvṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesī”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “akālo kho imaṃ bhikkhuṃ pucchitum antaraggharaṃ pavittṭho piṇḍāya carati, yannūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandheyyaṃ atthikehi upaṇṇātaṃ maggaṃ”ti. Atha kho āvuso Assaji bhikkhu Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya paṭikkami. Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Assajinā bhikkhunā saddhim sammodim, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsim, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho ahaṃ āvuso Assajim bhikkhuṃ etadavocaṃ “vipprasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kaṃsi tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesīti. Atthāvuso mahāsamaṇo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito, tāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajito, so ca me Bhagavā Satthā, tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ rocemīti. Kim vādi panāyasmato Satthā kimakkhāyīti. Ahaṃ kho āvuso navo acirapabbajito adhunāgato imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, na tāhaṃ sakkomi vitthārena dhammaṃ desetum, api ca te saṃkhittena atthaṃ

* Khu 3. 28 piṭṭhe Therāpadānepi.

vakkhāmi”ti. Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso Assajim bhikkhum etadavocaṃ “hotu āvuso,

Appaṃ vā bahuṃ vā bhāsassu, atthaṃyeva me brūhi.
Attheneva me attho, kiṃ kāhasi byañjanaṃ bahun”ti.

Atha kho āvuso Assaji bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhāsi—

“Ye dhammā hetuppabhavā, tesaṃ hetuṃ Tathāgato āha.
Tesaṃca yo nirodho, evaṃvādī mahāsamaṇo”ti.

Atha kho Moggallānassa paribbājakassa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

Eseva dhammo yadi tāvadeva, paccabyattha padamasokaṃ.
Adiṭṭhaṃ abbhātitaṃ, bahukehi kappanahutehīti.

62. Atha kho Moggallāno paribbājako Sāriputtaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavoca “gacchāma mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavato santike, so no Bhagavā Satthā”ti. Imāni kho āvuso aḍḍhateyyāni paribbājakasatāni amhe nissāya amhe sampassantā idha viharanti tepi tāva apalokema¹, yathā te maññissanti, tathā te karissantīti. Atha kho Sāriputtamoggallānā yena te paribbājakā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā te paribbājake etadavocum “gacchāma mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavato santike, so no Bhagavā Satthā”ti. Mayaṃ āyasmante nissāya āyasmante sampassantā idha viharāma, sace āyasmantā mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissanti, sabbeva mayaṃ mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissāmāti. Atha kho Sāriputtamoggallānā yena Saṅcayo paribbājako tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Saṅcayaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavocum “gacchāma mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavato santike, so no Bhagavā Satthā”ti. Alaṃ āvuso mā agamittha, sabbeva tayo imaṃ gaṇaṃ pariharissāmāti. Dutiyampi kho -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Sāriputta-

1. Apalokāma (Ka)

moggallānā Sañcayāṃ paribbājakāṃ etadavocuṃ “gacchāma mayāṃ āvuso Bhagavato santike, so no Bhagavā Satthā”ti. Alam āvuso mā agamittha, sabbeva tayo imaṃ gaṇaṃ pariharissāmāti. Atha kho Sāriputtamoggallānā tāni aḍḍhateyyāni paribbājakasatāni ādāya yena Veḷuvanaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu. Sañcayassa pana paribbājakassa tattheva uṇhaṃ lohitaṃ mukhato uggañchi.

Addasā kho Bhagavā¹ Sāriputtamoggallāne dūratova āgacchante, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “ete bhikkhave dve sahāyakā āgacchanti Kolito Upatisso ca, etaṃ me sāvakayugaṃ bhavissati aggāṃ bhaddayugaṃ”ti.

Gambhīre ñāṇavisaye, anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye.

Vimutte appatte Veḷuvanaṃ, atha ne Satthā byākāsi.

Ete dve sahāyakā, āgacchanti Kolito Upatisso ca.

Etaṃ me sāvakayugaṃ, bhavissati aggāṃ bhaddayuganti.

Atha kho Sāriputtamoggallānā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “labheyyāma mayāṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, labheyyāma upasampadan”ti. “Etha bhikkhavo”ti Bhagavā avoca “svākkhāto dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ”ti. Sāva tesāṃ āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahosi.

Abhiññātānaṃ pabbajjā

Tena kho pana samayena abhiññātā abhiññātā Māgadhikā kulaputtā Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “aputtakatāya paṭipanno samaṇo Gotamo, vedhabyāya paṭipanno samaṇo Gotamo, kulupacchedāya paṭipanno samaṇo Gotamo, idāni anena jaṭilasahassaṃ pabbājitāṃ, imāni ca aḍḍhateyyāni paribbājakasatāni Sañcayāni² pabbājitāni, ime ca abhiññātā abhiññātā

1. Bhagavā te (Ka)

2. Sañjeyyāni (Si), sañjayāni (Syā)

Māgadhikā kulaputtā samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ carantī”ti. Apissu bhikkhū disvā imāya gāthāya codenti—

“Āgato kho mahāsamaṇo, Māgadhānaṃ garibbajaṃ.
Sabbe Saṇcaye netvāna¹, kaṃsu dāni nayissatī”ti.

Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Na bhikkhave so saddo ciraṃ bhavissati, sattāhameva bhavissati, sattāhassa accayena antaradhāyissati, tena hi bhikkhave ye tumhe imāya gāthāya codenti—

“Āgato kho mahāsamaṇo, Māgadhānaṃ Giribbajaṃ.
Sabbe Saṇcaye netvāna, kaṃsu dāni nayissatī”ti.

Te tumhe imāya gāthāya paṭicodetha—

“Nayanti ve mahāvīrā, saddhammena Tathāgatā.
Dhammena nayamānānaṃ², kā usūyā³ vijānatan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena manussā bhikkhū disvā imāya gāthāya codenti—

“Āgato kho mahāsamaṇo, Māgadhānaṃ Giribbajaṃ.
Sabbe Saṇcaye netvāna, kaṃsu dāni nayissatī”ti.

Bhikkhū te manusse imāya gāthāya paṭicodenti—

“Nayanti ve mahāvīrā, saddhammena Tathāgatā.
Dhammena nayamānānaṃ, kā usūyā vijānatan”ti.

Manussā “dhammena kira samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā nenti, no adhammenā”ti sattāhameva so saddo ahosi, sattāhassa accayena antaradhāyi.

Sāriputtamoggallānapabbajjakathā niṭṭhitā.

Catutthabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

1. Saṇjeyyake netvā (Sī)

2. Nīyamānānaṃ (Ka)

3. Ussuyā (Ka)

15. Upajjhāyavattakathā

64. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū anupajjhāyakā anācariyakā¹ anovadiyamānā ananusāsīyamānā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya caranti, manussānaṃ² bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparisāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharanti, manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya carissanti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparisāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharissanti seyyathāpi brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇabhojane”ti.

Assosum kho bhikkhū tesaṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā santuṭṭhā lajjino kukkucakā sikkhākāmā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya carissanti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparisāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū -pa- Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum.

Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya caranti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparisāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparipānīyepi

1. Idaṃ padaṃ Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

2. Te manussānaṃ (Ka)

uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmenti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, bhattachgepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharanti”ti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā “ananucchavikam bhikkhave tesam moghapurisānam ananulomikam appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakam akappiyam akaraṇīyam, katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya carissanti, manussānam bhuñjamānānam uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmessanti, uparikhādanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmessanti, upariśāyanīyepi uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmessanti, uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattam upanāmessanti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, bhattachgepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharissanti. Netam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya pasannānam vā bhiyyobhāvāya, atha khvetam bhikkhave appasannānañceva appasādāya pasannānañca ekaccānam aññathattāyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya dupposatāya mahicchatāya asantuṭṭhitāya¹ saṅgaṇikāya kosajjassa avaṇṇam bhāsivā anekapariyāyena subharatāya suposatāya appicchassa santuṭṭhassa sallekhasa dhutassa pāsādikassa apacayassa vīriyārambhassa² vaṇṇam bhāsivā bhikkhūnam tadanucchavikam tadanulomikam dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

65. Anujānāmi bhikkhave upajjhāyam, upajjhāyo bhikkhave saddhivihārikamhi puttacittam upaṭṭhapessati, saddhivihāriko upajjhāyamhi pitucittam upaṭṭhapessati, evam te aññamaññaṃ sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttino viharantā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuḍḍhiṃ viruḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissanti. Evañca pana bhikkhave upajjhāyo gahetabbo, ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisīditvā añjalim paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “upajjhāyo me bhante hohi, upajjhāyo me bhante hohi, upajjhāyo me bhante hohi”ti. “Sāhū”ti vā “lahū”ti vā “opāyikan”ti vā “patirūpan”ti vā “pāsādikena sampādehi”ti vā kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, gahito hoti upajjhāyo. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya

1. Asantuṭṭhiyā (Sī), asantuṭṭhatāya (Syā)

2. Viriyārambhassa (Sī, Syā)

viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya¹ viññāpeti, na gahito hoti upajjhāyo.

66. * Saddhivihārikaena bhikkhave upajjhāyamhi sammā vattitabbaṃ. Tatrāyaṃ sammāvattanā—

Kālasseva vuṭṭhāya upāhanā omuñcitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dantakaṭṭhaṃ dātabbaṃ, mukhodakaṃ dātabbaṃ, āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Sace yāgu hoti, bhājanaṃ dhovitvā yāgu upanāmetabbā, yāguṃ pītassa udakaṃ datvā bhājanaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighaṃsantena dhovitvā paṭisāmetabbaṃ, upajjhāyamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace upajjhāyo gāmaṃ pavisitukāmo hoti, nivāsaṃ dātabbaṃ paṭinivāsaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, kāyabandhanaṃ dātabbaṃ, saṅgaṃ katvā saṅghāṭiyo dātabbā, dhovitvā patto sodako² dātabbo. Sace upajjhāyo pacchāsamaṇaṃ ākaṅkhati, timaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchādentena parimaṇḍalaṃ nivāsetvā kāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā saṅgaṃ katvā saṅghāṭiyo pārupitvā gaṇṭhikaṃ paṭimuñcitvā dhovitvā pattam gahetvā upajjhāyassa pacchāsamaṇena hotabbaṃ, nātidūre gantabbaṃ, nāccāsanne gantabbaṃ, pattapariyāpannaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, na upajjhāyassa bhaṇamānassa antarantarā kathā opādetabbā, upajjhāyo āpattisāmantā bhaṇamāno nivāretabbo.

Nivattantena paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ, paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, paṭinivāsaṃ dātabbaṃ, nivāsaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ. Sace cīvaraṃ sinnaṃ hoti, muhuttaṃ uṇhe otāpetabbaṃ, na ca uṇhe cīvaraṃ nidahitabbaṃ, cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ, cīvaraṃ saṅgharantena caturaṅgulaṃ kaṇṇaṃ ussāretvā cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ “mā majjhe bhaṇḍo ahoṣi”ti, obhoge kāyabandhanaṃ kātabbaṃ.

Sace piṇḍapāto hoti upajjhāyo ca bhuñjitukāmo hoti, udakaṃ datvā piṇḍapāto upanāmetabbo, upajjhāyo pānīyena pucchitabbo, bhuttāvissa udakaṃ datvā pattam paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā

1. Na vācāya (Ka)

2. Sa-udako (Ka)

* Vi 4. 393 piṭṭhādīsūpi.

sādhukaṃ appaṭighaṃsantena dhovitvā vodakaṃ katvā muhuttaṃ uṇhe otāpetabbo, na ca uṇhe patto nidahitabbo. Pattacīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaraṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaraṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsaṃ vā cīvararajjuṃ vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Upajjhāyamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ paṭisāmetabbaṃ. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace upajjhāyo nahāyitukāmo hoti, nahānaṃ paṭiyādetabbaṃ. Sace sītena attho hoti, sītaṃ paṭiyādetabbaṃ. Sace uṇhena attho hoti, uṇhaṃ paṭiyādetabbaṃ.

Sace upajjhāyo jantāgharaṃ pavisitukāmo hoti, cuṇṇaṃ sannetabbaṃ, mattikā temetabbā, jantāgharapīṭhaṃ ādāya upajjhāyassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito gantvā jantāgharapīṭhaṃ datvā cīvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, cuṇṇaṃ dātabbaṃ, mattikā dātabbā. Sace ussahati, jantāgharaṃ pavisitabbaṃ, jantāgharaṃ pavisantena mattikāya mukhaṃ makkhetvā purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharaṃ pavisitabbaṃ, na there bhikkhū anupakhajja nisīditabbaṃ, na navā bhikkhū āsanena paṭibāhitabbā, jantāghare upajjhāyassa parikammaṃ kātabbaṃ, jantāgharā nikkhamantena jantāgharapīṭhaṃ ādāya purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharā nikkhamitabbaṃ.

Udakepi upajjhāyassa parikammaṃ kātabbaṃ, nahātena paṭhamataraṃ uttaritvā attano gattaṃ vodakaṃ katvā nivāsetvā upajjhāyassa gattato udakaṃ pamajjitabbaṃ, nivāsaṃ dātabbaṃ, saṃghāṭi dātabbā, jantāgharapīṭhaṃ ādāya paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ, upajjhāyo pāṇiyena pucchitabbo. Sace uddisāpetukāmo hoti uddisitabbo, sace paripucchitukāmo hoti paripucchitabbo.

Yasmiṃ vihāre upajjhāyo viharati sace so vihāro uklāpo hoti sace ussahati, sodhetabbo. Vihāraṃ somentena paṭhamāṃ

pattacīvaram nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, bhisibibbohanam¹ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañco nīcam katvā sādhuḥkaṃ appaṭighaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo, pīṭhaṃ nīcam katvā sādhuḥkaṃ appaṭighaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañcapaṭipādakā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbā. Kheḷamallako nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Bhūmattharaṇaṃ yathāpaññattaṃ sallakkhetvā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Sace vihāre santānakaṃ hoti, ullokaṃ paṭhamāṃ ohāretabbaṃ. Ālokasandhikaṇṇabhāgā pamajjitabbā. Sace gerukaparikkammakatā bhitti kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā pīletvā pamajjitabbā. Sace kāḷavaṇṇakatā bhūmi kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā pīletvā pamajjitabbā. Sace akatā hoti bhūmi, udakena paripphosivā sammajjitabbā “mā vihāro rajena uhaññī”ti. Saṅkāraṃ vicinitvā ekamantaṃ chaḍḍetabbaṃ.

Bhūmattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbā, mañco otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcam katvā sādhuḥkaṃ appaṭighaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbo. Pīṭhaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcam katvā sādhuḥkaṃ appaṭighaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Bhisibibbohanam otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Kheḷamallako otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbaṃ. Pattacīvaram nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram

1. Bhisibimbohanam (Sī, Syā)

gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṁsaṁ vā cīvararajjumaṁ vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṁ orato bhogaṁ katvā cīvaraṁ nikkhipitabbaṁ.

Sace puratthimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, puratthimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace pacchimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, pacchimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace uttarā sarajā vātā vāyanti, uttarā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace dakkhiṇā sarajā vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace sītakālo hoti, divā vātapānā vivaritabbā, rattim thaketabbā. Sace uṇhakālo hoti, divā vātapānā thaketabbā, rattim vivaritabbā.

Sace pariveṇaṁ uklāpaṁ hoti, pariveṇaṁ sammajjitabbaṁ. Sace koṭṭhako uklāpo hoti, koṭṭhako sammajjitabbo. Sace upaṭṭhānasālā uklāpā hoti, upaṭṭhānasālā sammajjitabbā. Sace aggisālā uklāpā hoti, aggisālā sammajjitabbā. Sace vaccakuṭi uklāpā hoti, vaccakuṭi sammajjitabbā. Sace pānīyaṁ na hoti, pānīyaṁ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṁ. Sace paribhojanīyaṁ na hoti, paribhojanīyaṁ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṁ. Sace ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṁ na hoti, ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṁ āsiñcitabbaṁ.

Sace upajjhāyassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, saddhivihārikena vūpakāsetabbo vūpakāśepetabbo dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace upajjhāyassa kukkucchaṁ uppannaṁ hoti, saddhivihārikena vinodetabbaṁ vinodāpetabbaṁ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace upajjhāyassa diṭṭhigataṁ uppannaṁ hoti, saddhivihārikena vivecetabbaṁ vivecāpetabbaṁ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace upajjhāyo garudhammaṁ ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṁ kātabbaṁ “kinti nu kho saṁgho upajjhāyassa parivāsaṁ dadeyyā”ti. Sace upajjhāyo mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṁ kātabbaṁ “kinti nu kho saṁgho upajjhāyaṁ mūlāya paṭikasseyyā”ti. Sace upajjhāyo mānattāraho hoti, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṁ kātabbaṁ “kinti nu kho saṁgho upajjhāyassa mānattaṁ dadeyyā”ti. Sace upajjhāyo abbhānāraho hoti, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṁ kātabbaṁ “kinti nu kho saṁgho upajjhāyaṁ abbheyyā”ti. Sace saṁgho

upajjhāyassa kammaṃ kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ¹ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho upajjhāyassa kammaṃ na kareyya lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti. Kataṃ vā panassa hoti saṃghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, saddhivihārikena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyo sammā vatteyya, lomaṃ pāteyya, netthāraṃ vatteyya, saṃgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Sace upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ dhovitaṃ hoti, saddhivihārikena dhovitaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ dhoviyethā”ti. Sace upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ kātappaṃ hoti, saddhivihārikena kātappaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ kariyethā”ti. Sace upajjhāyassa rajanaṃ pacitaṃ hoti, saddhivihārikena pacitaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyassa rajanaṃ paciyyethā”ti. Sace upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ rajitaṃ² hoti, saddhivihārikena rajitaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ rajiyethā”ti. Cīvaraṃ rajantena³ sādhuṃ samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ rajitaṃ, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitaṃ.

Na upajjhāyaṃ anāpucchā ekaccassa patto dātabbo, na ekaccassa patto paṭiggahetabbo, na ekaccassa cīvaraṃ dātabbaṃ, na ekaccassa cīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, na ekaccassa parikkhāro dātabbo, na ekaccassa parikkhāro paṭiggahetabbo, na ekaccassa kesā chedetabbā⁴, na ekaccena kesā chedāpetabbā, na ekaccassa parikkammaṃ kātappaṃ, na ekaccena parikkammaṃ kārapetabbā, na ekaccassa veyyāvacco⁵ kātabbo, na ekaccena veyyāvacco kārapetabbo, na ekaccassa pacchāsamaṇena hotabbaṃ, na ekacco pacchāsamaṇo ādātabbo, na ekaccassa piṇḍapāto nīharitabbo, na ekaccena piṇḍapāto nīharāpetabbo, na upajjhāyaṃ

1. Niyassaṃ (Ka)

2. Rajetabbaṃ (Sī, Syā)

3. Rajentena (Sī, Syā)

4. Chettabbā (Sī), cheditabbā (Ka)

5. Veyyāvaccaṃ (katthaci)

anāpucchā gāmo pavisitabbo, na susānaṃ gantabbaṃ, na disā pakkamitabbā. Sace upajjhāyo gilāno hoti, yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbanti.

Upajjhāyavattaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

16. Saddhivihārikavattakathā

67. * Upajjhāyena bhikkhave saddhivihārikamhi sammā vattitabbaṃ, tatrāyaṃ sammāvattanā—

Upajjhāyena bhikkhave saddhivihāriko saṅgahetabbo anuggahetabbo uddesena paripucchāya ovādena anusāsaniyā. Sace upajjhāyassa patto hoti saddhivihārikassa patto na hoti, upajjhāyena saddhivihārikassa patto dātabbo, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa patto upajjijethā”ti. Sace upajjhāyassa cīvaraṃ hoti saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ na hoti, upajjhāyena saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ dātabbaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ upajjijethā”ti. Sace upajjhāyassa parikkhāro hoti saddhivihārikassa parikkhāro na hoti, upajjhāyena saddhivihārikassa parikkhāro dātabbo, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa parikkhāro upajjijethā”ti.

Sace saddhivihāriko gilāno hoti, kālasseva uṭṭhāya dantakaṭṭhaṃ dātabbaṃ, mukhodakaṃ dātabbaṃ, āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Sace yāgu hoti, bhājanaṃ dhovivā yāgu upanāmetabbā, yāguṃ pītassa udakaṃ datvā bhājanaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighaṃsantena dhovivā paṭisāmetabbaṃ, saddhivihārikamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace saddhivihāriko gāmaṃ pavisitukāmo hoti, nivāsanaṃ dātabbaṃ, paṭinivāsanaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, kāyabandhanaṃ dātabbaṃ, saṅgaṃ katvā saṃghāṭiyo dātabbā, dhovivā patto sodako dātabbo.

“Ettāvattā nivattissati”ti āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapaṭṭhaṃ

* Vi 4. 398 piṭṭhādisupi.

pādakathalikam upanikkhipitabbam, paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahetabbam, paṭinivāsanam dātabbam, nivāsanam paṭiggahetabbam, sace cīvaram sinnam hoti, muhuttam uṇhe otāpetabbam, na ca uṇhe cīvaram nidahitabbam, cīvaram saṅgharitabbam, cīvaram saṅgharantena caturaṅgulaṃ kaṇṇam ussāretvā cīvaram saṅgharitabbam “mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahoṣī”ti. Obhoge kāyabandhanam kātabbam.

Sace piṇḍapāto hoti saddhivihāriko ca bhuñjitukāmo hoti udakam datvā piṇḍapāto upanāmetabbo, saddhivihāriko pānīyena pucchitabbo, bhuttāvissa udakam datvā pattam paṭiggahetvā nīcam katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighamaṃsantena dhovivā vodakam katvā muhuttam uṇhe otāpetabbo, na ca uṇhe patto nidahitabbo. Pattacīvaram nikkhipitabbam. Pattam nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattam gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcam vā heṭṭhāpīṭham vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsam vā cīvararajjum vā pamajjitvā pārato antam orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaram nikkhipitabbam. Saddhivihārikamhi vuṭṭhite āsanam uddharitabbam, pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam paṭisāmetabbam. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace saddhivihāriko nahāyitukāmo hoti, nahānam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace sītena attho hoti, sītam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace uṇhena attho hoti, uṇham paṭiyādetabbam.

Sace saddhivihāriko jantāgharam pavisitukāmo hoti, cuṇṇam sannetabbam, mattikā temetabbā, jantāgharapīṭham ādāya gantvā jantāgharapīṭham datvā cīvaram paṭiggahetvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbam, cuṇṇam dātabbam, mattikā dātabbā. Sace ussahati jantāgharam pavisitabbam, jantāgharam pavisantena mattikāya mukham makkhetvā purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharam pavisitabbam, na there bhikkhū anupakhajja nisīditabbam, na navā bhikkhū āsanena paṭibāhitabbā, jantāghare saddhivihārikassa parikammaṃ kātabbam, jantāgharā nikkhamantena jantāgharapīṭham ādāya purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharā nikkhamitabbam.

Udakepi saddhivihārikassa parikammaṃ kātabbāṃ, nahātena paṭhamataramṃ uttaritvā attano gattamṃ vodakamṃ katvā nivāsetvā saddhivihārikassa gattato udakamṃ pamajjitabbāṃ, nivāsanamṃ dātabbāṃ, saṃghāṭi dātabbā, jantāgharapīṭhamṃ ādāya paṭhamataramṃ āgantvā āsanamṃ paññāpetabbāṃ. Pādodakamṃ pādapīṭhamṃ pādakathalikamṃ upanikkhipitabbāṃ. Saddhivihāriko pāṇīyena pucchitabbo.

Yasmiṃ vihāre saddhivihāriko viharati sace so vihāro uklāpo hoti sace ussahati, sodhetabbo. Vihāramṃ sodhentena paṭhamamṃ pattacīvaramṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbāṃ, nisīdanapaccattharaṇamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbāṃ, bhisibibbohanamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbāṃ, mañco nīcamṃ katvā sādhuḥkamṃ appaṭiḥhamṣantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapīṭṭhamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbo, pīṭhamṃ nīcamṃ katvā sādhuḥkamṃ appaṭiḥhamṣantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapīṭṭhamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbāṃ, mañcapaṭipādakā nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbā. Kheḷamallako nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbo, apassenaphalakamṃ nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbāṃ. Bhūmattharaṇamṃ yathāpaññattamṃ sallakkhetvā nīharitvā ekamantamṃ nikkhipitabbāṃ. Sace vihāre santānakamṃ hoti, ullokā paṭhamamṃ ohāretabbāṃ, ālokasandhikaṇṇabhāgā pamajjitabbā. Sace gerukaparikkammakatā bhitti kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakamṃ temetvā pīletvā pamajjitabbā. Sace kāḷavaṇṇakatā bhūmi kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakamṃ temetvā pīletvā pamajjitabbā. Sace akatā hoti bhūmi, udakena paripphosivā sammajjitabbā “mā vihāro rajena uhaññī”ti, saṅkāramṃ vicinitvā ekamantamṃ chaḍdetabbāṃ.

Bhūmattharaṇamṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattamṃ paññāpetabbāṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbā, mañco otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcamṃ katvā sādhuḥkamṃ appaṭiḥhamṣantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapīṭṭhamṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattamṃ paññāpetabbo. Pīṭhamṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcamṃ katvā sādhuḥkamṃ appaṭiḥhamṣantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapīṭṭhamṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattamṃ paññāpetabbāṃ. Bhisibibbohanamṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā

yathāpaññattaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Kheḷamallako otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbaṃ. Pattacīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarāhitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaraṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaraṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsaṃ vā cīvararajjumaṃ vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ.

Sace puratthimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, puratthimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace pacchimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, pacchimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace uttarā sarajā vātā vāyanti, uttarā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace dakkhiṇā sarajā vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace sītakālo hoti, divā vātapānā vivaritabbā, rattim thaketabbā. Sace uṇhakālo hoti, divā vātapānā thaketabbā, rattim vivaritabbā.

Sace pariveṇaṃ uklāpaṃ hoti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjitabbaṃ. Sace koṭṭhako uklāpo hoti, koṭṭhako sammajjitabbo. Sace upaṭṭhānasālā uklāpā hoti, upaṭṭhānasālā sammajjitabbā. Sace aggisālā uklāpā hoti, aggisālā sammajjitabbā. Sace vaccakuṭi uklāpā hoti, vaccakuṭi sammajjitabbā. Sace pānīyaṃ na hoti, pānīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace paribhojanīyaṃ na hoti, paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṃ na hoti, ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṃ āsiñcitabbaṃ.

Sace saddhivihārikassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, upajjhāyena vūpakāsetabbo vūpakāsāpetabbo dhammakathā vāssa kātābbā. Sace saddhivihārikassa kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena vinodetabbaṃ vinodāpetabbaṃ dhammakathā vāssa kātābbā. Sace saddhivihārikassa diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena vivecetabbaṃ vivecāpetabbaṃ dhammakathā vāssa kātābbā. Sace saddhivihāriko garudhammaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātābbaṃ “kinti nu kho

saṅgho saddhivihārikassa parivāsaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Sace saddhivihāriko mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṅgho saddhivihārikaṃ mūlāya paṭikasseyyā”ti. Sace saddhivihāriko mānattāraho hoti, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṅgho saddhivihārikassa mānattaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Sace saddhivihāriko abbhānāraho hoti, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṅgho saddhivihārikaṃ abbheyyā”ti. Sace saṅgho saddhivihārikassa kammaṃ kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṅgho saddhivihārikassa kammaṃ na kareyya lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti. Kataṃ vā panassa hoti saṅghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, upajjhāyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihāriko sammā vatteyya, lomaṃ pāteyya, netthāraṃ vatteyya, saṅgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Sace saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ dhovitaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ dhaveyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ dhoviyethā”ti. Sace saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ kātappaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ kareyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ kariyethā”ti. Sace saddhivihārikassa rajanaṃ pacitaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ paceyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa rajanaṃ paciyethā”ti. Sace saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ rajitaṃ hoti, upajjhāyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ rajeyyāsī”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saddhivihārikassa cīvaraṃ rajiyethā”ti. Cīvaraṃ rajantena sādhuṃ samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ rajitaṃ, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitaṃ. Sace saddhivihāriko gilāno hoti, yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbanti.

Saddhivihārikavattaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

17. Paṇāmitakathā

68. Tena kho pana samayena saddhivihārikā upajjhāyesu na sammā vattanti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma saddhivihārikā upajjhāyesu na sammā vattissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa- “saccaṃ kira bhikkhave saddhivihārikā upajjhāyesu na sammā vattanti”ti. Sa ccaṃ Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave saddhivihārikā upajjhāyesu na sammā vattissanti -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave saddhivihārikena upajjhāyamhi na sammā vattitabbaṃ, yo na sammā vatteyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti. Neva sammā vattanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave asammāvattantaṃ paṇāmetuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave paṇāmetabbo “paṇāmemi tan”ti vā “māyidha paṭikkamī”ti vā “nīhara te pattacīvaran”ti vā “nāhaṃ tayā upaṭṭhātabbo”ti vā kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, paṇāmito hoti saddhivihāriko. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na paṇāmito hoti saddhivihārikoti.

Tena kho pana samayena saddhivihārikā paṇāmitā na khamāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave khamāpetunti. Neva khamāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave paṇāmitena na khamāpetabbo, yo na khamāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena upajjhāyā khamāpiyamānā na khamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave khamitunti. Neva khamanti. Saddhivihārikā pakkamantipi vibbhamantipi titthiyesupi saṅkamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave khamāpiyamānena na khamitabbaṃ, yo na kameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena upajjhāyā sammāvattantaṃ paṇāmenti. Asammāvattantaṃ na paṇāmenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sammāvattanto paṇāmetabbo, yo paṇāmeyya, āpatti

dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave asammāvattanto na paṇāmetabbo, yo na paṇāmeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko paṇāmetabbo. Upajjhāyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko paṇāmetabbo.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko na paṇāmetabbo. Upajjhāyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko na paṇāmetabbo.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko alaṃ paṇāmetum. Upajjhāyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko alaṃ paṇāmetum.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko nālaṃ paṇāmetum. Upajjhāyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato saddhivihāriko nālaṃ paṇāmetum.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ saddhivihārikaṃ appaṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti, paṇāmento anatisāro hoti. Upajjhāyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi

samannāgataṃ saddhivihārikaṃ appaṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti, paṇāmento anatisāro hoti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ saddhivihārikaṃ paṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti, appaṇāmento anatisāro hoti. Upajjhāyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ saddhivihārikaṃ paṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti, appaṇāmento anatisāro hotīti.

69. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci, taṃ bhikkhū na icchimsu pabbājetuṃ, so bhikkhūsu pabbajjaṃ alabhamāno kiso ahosi lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthataगतtho. Addasā kho Bhagavā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ kisaṃ lūkhaṃ dubbaṇṇaṃ uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātaṃ dhamanisanthataगतtaṃ. Disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho so bhikkhave brāhmaṇo kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthataगतto”ti. Eso bhante brāhmaṇo bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci, taṃ bhikkhū na icchimsu pabbājetuṃ, so bhikkhūsu pabbajjaṃ alabhamāno kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthataगतtoti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “ko nu kho bhikkhave tassa brāhmaṇassa adhikāraṃ saraṣī”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho bhante tassa brāhmaṇassa adhikāraṃ sarāmi”ti. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ Sāriputta tassa brāhmaṇassa adhikāraṃ saraṣīti. Idha me bhante so brāhmaṇo Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantassa kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ dāpesi, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante tassa brāhmaṇassa adhikāraṃ sarāmi. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, katañño hi Sāriputta sappurisaṃ katavedino, tena hi tvaṃ Sāriputta taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ pabbājehi upasampādehīti. Kathāhaṃ bhante taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ pabbājemi upasampādemīti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—yā sā bhikkhave mayā tīhi saraṇagamanehi upasampadā anuññātā, taṃ ajjatagge paṭikkhipāmi. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ñatticatutthena kammaṇa

upasampādetum¹. Evañca pana bhikkhave upasampādetabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

70. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeyya itthannāmena upajjhāyena, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dutiyampi etamatthaṃ vādāmi. Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Tatiyampi etamatthaṃ vadāmi. Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Upasampanno saṅghena itthannāmo itthannāmena upajjhāyena, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametam dhārayāmi”ti.

71. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu upasampannasamanantarā anācāraṃ ācarati. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “māvuso evarūpaṃ akāsi, netam kappatī”ti. So evamāha “nevāhaṃ āyasmante yāciṃ ‘upasampādetha man’ti, kissa maṃ tumhe ayācitā upasampāditthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave ayācitenā

1. Upasampadaṃ (Sī, Syā)

upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yācitenā upasampādetum. Evañca pana bhikkhave yācitabbo. Tena upasampadāpekkhena saṅgham upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā bhikkhūnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggaḥetvā evamassa vacanīyo “saṅgham bhante upasampadam yācāmi. Ullumpatu maṃ bhante saṅgho anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Dutiyampi yācitabbo. Tatiyampi yācitabbo. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

72. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, itthannāmo saṅgham upasampadam yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeyya itthannāmena upajjhāyena, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, itthannāmo saṅgham upasampadam yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dutiyampi etamatthaṃ vadāmi -pa-. Tatiyampi etamatthaṃ vadāmi -pa-.

Upasampanno saṅghena itthannāmo itthannāmena upajjhāyena, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

73. Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe paṇītānaṃ bhattānaṃ bhattapaṭipāṭi aṭṭhitā¹ hoti. Atha kho aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasīlā sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti, yannūnāhaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyā”ti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjāṃ yāci. Taṃ bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. Tasmim pabbajite bhattapaṭipāṭi khīyittha. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “ehi dāni āvuso piṇḍāya carissāma”ti. So evamāha “nāhaṃ āvuso etaṃkāraṇā pabbajito ‘piṇḍāya carissāmi’ti, sace me dassatha

1. Adhiṭṭhitā (Ka)

bhuñjissāmi, no ce me dassatha vibbhamissāmi”ti. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso udarassa kāraṇā pabbajitoti. Evamāvusoti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye udarassa kāraṇā pabbajissatī”ti. Te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattaraṃ ārocesuṃ -pa- “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu udarassa kāraṇā pabbajito”ti. Saccaṃ Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye udarassa kāraṇā pabbajissasi. Netaraṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave upasampādentena cattāro nissaye ācikkhituṃ. Piṇḍiyālopabhojanaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho saṃghabhattaṃ uddesabhattaṃ nimantanāṃ salākabhattaṃ pakkhikaṃ uposathikaṃ pāṭipadikaṃ. Paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho khomaṃ kappāsikaṃ koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ sāṇaṃ bhaṅgaṃ. Rukkhamūlasenāsanaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho vihāro adḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā. Pūtimuttābhesajjaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho sappi navanītaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ”ti.

Upajjhāyavattabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito pañcama.

18. Ācariyavattakathā

74. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro māṇavako bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Tassa bhikkhū paṭikacceva nissaye ācikkhimsu. So evamāha “sace me bhante pabbajite nissaye ācikkheyyātha, abhirameyyāmaṃ¹, na dānāhaṃ bhante pabbajissāmi, jegucchā me

1. Abhirameyyaṇcāhaṃ (Sī), abhirameyyaṃ svāhaṃ (Ka)

nissayā paṭikūlā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave paṭikacceva nissayā ācikkhitabbā, yo ācikkheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave upasampannasamanantarā nissaye ācikkhitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū duvaggenapi tivaggenapi gaṇena upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ūnadasavaggena gaṇena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dasavaggena vā atirekadasavaggena vā gaṇena upasampādetunti.

75. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ekavassāpi duvassāpi saddhivihārikaṃ upasampādentī. Āyasmāpi Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto ekavasso saddhivihārikaṃ upasampādeti, so vassāṃvuṭṭho duvasso ekavassāṃ saddhivihārikaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Āciṇṇaṃ kho panetaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammudituṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Upasenaṃ Vaṅgantaputtaṃ etadavoca “kacci bhikkhu khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci tvaṃ appakilamathena addhānaṃ āgato”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, appakilamathena mayaṃ bhante addhānaṃ āgatāti. Jānantaṃ Tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantaṃ na pucchanti. Kālaṃ viditvā pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā na pucchanti. Atthasaṃhitaṃ Tathāgatā pucchanti, no anattasaṃhitaṃ. Anattasaṃhite setughāto Tathāgatānaṃ. Dvīhi ākārehi Buddhā Bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti “dhammaṃ vā desessāma, sāvakaṇaṃ vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññapessāma”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Upasenaṃ Vaṅgantaputtaṃ etadavoca “kativassosi tvaṃ bhikkhū”ti. Duvassohaṃ Bhagavāti. Ayaṃ pana bhikkhu kativassoti. Ekavasso Bhagavāti. Kintāyaṃ bhikkhu hotīti. Saddhivihāriko me Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññehi ovadiyo anusāsiyo aññaṃ ovaditūṃ anusāsitūṃ maññissasi. Atilahuṃ kho tvaṃ moghapurisa bāhullāya āvatto yadidaṃ gaṇabandhikaṃ. Netāṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya

pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya -pa- vīgarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave ūnadasavassena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dasavassena vā atirekadasavassena vā upasampādetun”ti.

76. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti bālā abyattā upasampādentī. Dissanti upajjhāyā bālā saddhivihārikā paṇḍitā, dissanti upajjhāyā abyattā saddhivihārikā byattā, dissanti upajjhāyā appassutā saddhivihārikā bahussutā, dissanti upajjhāyā duppaññā saddhivihārikā paññavanto. Aññataropi aññatitthiyapubbo upajjhāyena sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno upajjhāyassa vādaṃ āropetvā taṃyeva titthāyatanāṃ saṅkami. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhū ‘dasavassamhā dasavassamhā’ti bālā abyattā upasampādessanti. Dissanti upajjhāyā bālā saddhivihārikā paṇḍitā, dissanti upajjhāyā abyattā saddhivihārikā byattā, dissanti upajjhāyā appassutā saddhivihārikā bahussutā, dissanti upajjhāyā duppaññā saddhivihārikā paññavanto”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesuṃ. Saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti bālā abyattā upasampādentī. Dissanti upajjhāyā bālā saddhivihārikā paṇḍitā, dissanti upajjhāyā abyattā saddhivihārikā byattā, dissanti upajjhāyā appassutā saddhivihārikā bahussutā, dissanti upajjhāyā duppaññā saddhivihārikā paññavantoti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathāṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti bālā abyattā upasampādessanti. Dissanti upajjhāyā bālā saddhivihārikā paṇḍitā, dissanti upajjhāyā abyattā saddhivihārikā byattā, dissanti upajjhāyā appassutā saddhivihārikā bahussutā, dissanti upajjhāyā duppaññā saddhivihārikā paññavanto. Netam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vīgarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave bālena abyattena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibālana dasavassena vā atirekadasavassena vā upasampādetun”ti.

77. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū upajjhāyesu pakkantesupi vibbhantesupi kālaṅkatesupi pakkhasaṅkantesupi anācariyakā anovadiyamānā ananusāsīyamānā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya caranti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, uparikhādanīyepi uparisāyanīyepi uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmenti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā piṇḍāya carissanti, manussānaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ uparibhojanepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, uparikhādanīyepi uparisāyanīyepi uparipānīyepi uttiṭṭhapattaṃ upanāmessanti, sāmaṃ sūpampi odanampi viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, bhattagepi uccāsaddā mahāsaddā viharissanti seyyathāpi brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇabhojane”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ -pa-. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave -pa-. Saccam Bhagavāti -pa-. vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

Anujānāmi bhikkhave ācariyaṃ, ācariyo bhikkhave antevāsikamhi puttacittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessati, antevāsiko ācariyamhi pitucittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessati, evaṃ te aññaṃaññaṃ sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttino viharantā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ viruḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissanti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dasavassaṃ nissāya vatthum dasavassena nissayaṃ dātuṃ. Evaṇca pana bhikkhave ācariyo gahetabbo, ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “ācariyo me bhante hohi, āyasmato nissāya vacchāmi. Ācariyo me bhante hohi, āyasmato nissāya vacchāmi. Ācariyo me bhante hohi, āyasmato nissāya vacchāmi”ti. “Sāhū”ti vā “lahū”ti vā “opāyikan”ti vā “patirūpan”ti vā “pāsādikena sampādehi”ti vā kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, gahito hoti ācariyo. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na gahito hoti ācariyo.

78. * Antevāsikena bhikkhave ācariyamhi sammā vattitabbaṃ.
Tatrāyaṃ sammāvattanā—

Kālasseva uttāya upāhanāṃ omuñcitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dantakaṭṭhaṃ dātabbaṃ, mukhodakaṃ dātabbaṃ, āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Sace yāgu hoti, bhājanaṃ dhovitvā yāgu upanāmetabbā, yāguṃ pīssa udakaṃ datvā bhājanaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighamsantena dhovitvā paṭisāmetabbaṃ. Ācariyamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace ācariyo gāmaṃ pavisitukāmo hoti, nivāsanaṃ dātabbaṃ, paṭinivāsanaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, kāyabandhanaṃ dātabbaṃ, saṅgaṃ katvā saṅghāṭiyo dātabbā, dhovitvā patto sodako dātabbo. Sace ācariyo pacchāsamaṇaṃ ākaṅkhati, timaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchādentena parimaṇḍalaṃ nivāsetvā kāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā saṅgaṃ katvā saṅghāṭiyo pārupitvā gaṇṭhikaṃ paṭimuñcitvā dhovitvā pattaṃ gahetvā ācariyassa pacchāsamaṇena hotabbaṃ, nātidūre gantabbaṃ, nāccāsanne gantabbaṃ, pattapariyāpannaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ. Na ācariyassa bhaṇamānassa antarantarā kathā opādetabbā, ācariyo āpattisāmantā bhaṇamāno nivāretabbo.

Nivattantena paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ, paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, paṭinivāsanaṃ dātabbaṃ, nivāsanaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ. Sace cīvaraṃ sinnaṃ hoti, muhuttaṃ uṇhe otāpetabbaṃ, na ca uṇhe cīvaraṃ nidahitabbaṃ. Cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ, cīvaraṃ saṅgharantena caturaṅgulaṃ kaṇṇaṃ ussāretvā cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ “mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahoṣī”ti. Obhoge kāyabandhanaṃ kātabbaṃ.

Sace piṇḍapāto hoti, ācariyo ca bhuñjitukāmo hoti, udakaṃ datvā piṇḍapāto upanāmetabbo, ācariyo pānīyena pucchitabbo, bhuttāvissa udakaṃ datvā pattaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighamsantena dhovitvā vōdakaṃ katvā muhuttaṃ uṇhe otāpetabbo, na ca uṇhe patto nidahitabbo. Pattacīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā

patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṁsam vā cīvararajjum vā pamajjitvā pārato antam orato bhogam katvā cīvaram nikkhipitabbam. Ācariyamhi vuṭṭhite āsanam uddharitabbam. Pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam paṭisāmetabbam. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace ācariyo nahāyitukāmo hoti, nahānam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace sītena attho hoti, sītam paṭiyādetabbam. Sace uḥhena attho hoti, uḥham paṭiyādetabbam.

Sace ācariyo jantāgharam pavisitukāmo hoti, cuṇṇam sannetabbam, mattikā temetabbā, jantāgharapīṭham ādāya ācariyassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito gantvā jantāgharapīṭham datvā cīvaram paṭiggahetvā ekamantaṁ nikkhipitabbam, cuṇṇam dātabbam, mattikā dātabbā. Sace ussahati jantāgharam pavisitabbam, jantāgharam pavisantena mattikāya mukham makkhetvā purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharam pavisitabbam, na there bhikkhū anupakhajja nisīditabbam, na navā bhikkhū āsanena paṭibāhitabbā, jantāghare ācariyassa parikammaṁ kātabbam, jantāgharā nikkhamantena jantāgharapīṭham ādāya purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharā nikkhamitabbam.

Udakepi ācariyassa parikammaṁ kātabbam, nahātena paṭhamataram uttaritvā attano gattam vodakam katvā nivāsetvā ācariyassa gattato udakam pamajjitabbam, nivāsanam dātabbam, saṁghāṭi dātabbā, jantāgharapīṭham ādāya paṭhamataram āgantvā āsanam paññāpetabbam. Pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipitabbam. Ācariyo pānīyena pucchitabbo. Sace uddisāpetukāmo hoti, uddisāpetabbo. Sace paripucchitukāmo hoti, paripucchitabbo.

Yasmiṁ vihāre ācariyo viharati sace so vihāro uklāpo hoti sace ussahati, sodhetabbo. Vihāram sodhentena paṭhamam pattacīvaram nīharitvā ekamantaṁ nikkhipitabbam, nisīdanapaccattharaṇam nīharitvā ekamantaṁ nikkhipitabbam, bhisibibbohanam nīharitvā ekamantaṁ nikkhipitabbam, mañco nīcam katvā sādhuḥkam appaṭighaṁsantena asaṁghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭham nīharitvā ekamantaṁ nikkhipitabbo, pīṭham nīcam katvā sādhuḥkam appaṭighaṁsantena

asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañcapaṭipādakā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbā. Kheḷamallako nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo, apassenaphalakaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Bhūmattharaṇaṃ yathāpaññattaṃ sallakkhetvā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Sace vihāre santānakaṃ hoti, ullokā paṭhamāṃ ohāretabbaṃ, ālokasandhikaṇṇabhāgā pamajjitabbā. Sace gerukaparikkammakatā bhitti kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā pīletvā pamajjitabbā. Sace kāḷavaṇṇakatā bhūmi kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā pīletvā pamajjitabbā. Sace akatā hoti bhūmi, udakena paripphositvā sammajjitabbā “mā vihāro rajena uhaññī”ti, saṅkāraṃ vicinitvā ekamantaṃ chaḍdetabbaṃ.

Bhūmattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbā, mañco otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuakaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbo. Pīṭhaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuakaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Bhisibibbohanaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Kheḷamallako otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbaṃ. Pattacīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaraṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaraṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsaṃ vā cīvararajjumaṃ vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ.

Sace puratthimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, puratthimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace pacchimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, pacchimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace uttarā sarajā vātā vāyanti, uttarā vātapānā

thaketabbā. Sace dakkhiṇā sarajā vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace sītakālo hoti, divā vātapānā vivaritabbā, rattim thaketabbā. Sace uṇhakālo hoti, divā vātapānā thaketabbā, rattim vivaritabbā.

Sace pariveṇaṃ uklāpaṃ hoti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjitabbaṃ. Sace koṭṭhako uklāpo hoti, koṭṭhako sammajjitabbo. Sace upaṭṭhānasālā uklāpā hoti, upaṭṭhānasālā sammajjitabbā. Sace aggisālā uklāpā hoti, aggisālā sammajjitabbā. Sace vaccakuṭi uklāpā hoti, vaccakuṭi sammajjitabbā. Sace pānīyaṃ na hoti, pānīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace paribhojanīyaṃ na hoti, paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace ācamanakumbhiyaṃ udakaṃ na hoti, ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṃ āsiñcitabbaṃ.

Sace ācariyassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, antevāsikena vūpakāsetabbo vūpakāśāpetabbo dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace ācariyassa kukkucchaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, antevāsikena vinodetabbaṃ vinodāpetabbaṃ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace ācariyassa diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti, antevāsikena vivecetabbaṃ vivecāpetabbaṃ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace ācariyo garudhammaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyassa parivāsaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Sace ācariyo mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyaṃ mūlāya paṭikasseyyā”ti. Sace ācariyo mānattāraho hoti, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyassa mānattaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Sace ācariyo abbhānāraho hoti, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyaṃ abbheyyā”ti. Sace saṃgho ācariyassa kammaṃ kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho ācariyassa kammaṃ na kareyya, lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti. Kataṃ vā panassa hoti saṃghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā

paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, antevāsikena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyo sammā vatteyya, lomaṃ pāteyya, netthāraṃ vatteyya, saṃgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Sace ācariyassa cīvaraṃ dhovitaḥḥaṃ hoti, antevāsikena dhovitaḥḥaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyassa cīvaraṃ dhoviyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa cīvaraṃ kātabbaṃ hoti, antevāsikena kātabbaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyassa cīvaraṃ kariyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa rajanaṃ pacitaḥḥaṃ hoti, antevāsikena pacitaḥḥaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyassa rajanaṃ paciyyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa cīvaraṃ rajitaḥḥaṃ hoti, antevāsikena rajitaḥḥaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho ācariyassa cīvaraṃ rajiyyethā”ti. Cīvaraṃ rajantena sādhuḥḥaṃ samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ rajitaḥḥaṃ, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitaḥḥaṃ.

Na ācariyaṃ anāpucchā ekaccassa patto dātabbo, na ekaccassa patto paṭiggahetabbo, na ekaccassa cīvaraṃ dātabbaṃ, na ekaccassa cīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, na ekaccassa parikkhāro dātabbo, na ekaccassa parikkhāro paṭiggahetabbo, na ekaccassa kesā chedetabbā, na ekaccena kesā chedāpetabbā, na ekaccassa parikammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ekaccena parikammaṃ kārapetabbaṃ, na ekaccassa veyyāvacco kātabbo, na ekaccena veyyāvacco kārapetabbo, na ekaccassa pacchāsamaṇena hotabbaṃ, na ekacco pacchāsamaṇo ādātabbo, na ekaccassa piṇḍapāto nīharitabbo, na ekaccena piṇḍapāto nīharāpetabbo, na ācariyaṃ anāpucchā gāmo pavisitabbo, na susānaṃ gantabbaṃ, na disā pakkamitabbā. Sace ācariyo gilāno hoti, yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbanti.

Ācariyavattaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

19. Antevāsikavattakathā

79. * Ācariyena bhikkhave antevāsikamhi sammā vattitaḥḥaṃ.
Tatrāyaṃ sammāvattana—

* Vi 4. 407 piṭṭhādīsupi.

Ācariyena bhikkhave antevāsiko saṅgahetabbo anuggahetabbo uddesena paripucchāya ovādena anusāsanīyā. Sace ācariyassa patto hoti antevāsikassa patto na hoti, ācariyena antevāsikassa patto dātabbo, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa patto uppajjiyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa cīvaraṃ hoti antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ na hoti, ācariyena antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ dātabbaṃ, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ uppajjiyethā”ti. Sace ācariyassa parikkhāro hoti antevāsikassa parikkhāro na hoti, ācariyena antevāsikassa parikkhāro dātabbo, ussukkaṃ vā kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa parikkhāro uppajjiyethā”ti.

Sace antevāsiko gilāno hoti, kālasseva uṭṭhāya dantakaṭṭhaṃ dātabbaṃ, mukhodakaṃ dātabbaṃ, āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Sace yāgu hoti, bhājanaṃ dhovitvā yāgu upanāmetabbā, yāguṃ pītassa udakaṃ datvā bhājanaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighamsantena dhovitvā paṭisāmetabbaṃ. Antevāsikamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace antevāsiko gāmaṃ pavisitukāmo hoti, nivāsanaṃ dātabbaṃ, paṭinivāsanaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, kāyabandhanaṃ dātabbaṃ, saguṇaṃ katvā saṃghāṭiyo dātabbā, dhovitvā patto sodako dātabbo.

“Ettāvataṃ nivattissatī”ti āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ, paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, paṭinivāsanaṃ dātabbaṃ, nivāsanaṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ. Sace cīvaraṃ sinnaṃ hoti, muhuttaṃ uṇhe otāpetabbaṃ, na ca uṇhe cīvaraṃ nidahitabbaṃ, cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ, cīvaraṃ saṅgharantena caturaṅgulaṃ kaṇṇaṃ ussāretvā cīvaraṃ saṅgharitabbaṃ “mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahoṣī”ti. Obhoge kāyabandhanaṃ kātabbaṃ.

Sace piṇḍapāto hoti antevāsiko ca bhuñjitukāmo hoti udakaṃ datvā piṇḍapāto upanāmetabbo, antevāsiko pāṇīyena pucchitabbo, bhuttāvissa udakaṃ datvā pattaṃ paṭiggahetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuṃ appaṭighamsantena dhovitvā vodakaṃ katvā muhuttaṃ

uṇhe otāpetabbo, na ca uṇhe patto nidahitabbo. Pattacīvaram nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsaṃ vā cīvararajjum vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaram nikkhipitabbaṃ. Antevāsikamhi vuṭṭhite āsanaṃ uddharitabbaṃ. Pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikam paṭisāmetabbaṃ. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti, so deso sammajjitabbo.

Sace antevāsiko nahāyitukāmo hoti, nahānaṃ paṭiyādetabbaṃ. Sace sītena attho hoti, sītaṃ paṭiyādetabbaṃ. Sace uṇhena attho hoti, uṇhaṃ paṭiyādetabbaṃ.

Sace antevāsiko jantāgharam pavisitukāmo hoti, cuṇṇaṃ sannetabbaṃ, mattikā temetabbā, jantāgharapīṭhaṃ ādāya gantvā jantāgharapīṭhaṃ datvā cīvaram paṭiggahetvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, cuṇṇaṃ dātabbaṃ, mattikā dātabbā. Sace ussahati jantāgharam pavisitabbaṃ, jantāgharam pavisantena mattikāya mukhaṃ makkhetvā purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharam pavisitabbaṃ, na ca there bhikkhū anupakhajja nisīditabbaṃ, na navā bhikkhū āsanena paṭibāhitabbā, jantāghare antevāsikassa parikammaṃ kātabbaṃ, jantāgharā nikkhamantena jantāgharapīṭhaṃ ādāya purato ca pacchato ca paṭicchādetvā jantāgharā nikkhamitabbaṃ.

Udakepi antevāsikassa parikammaṃ kātabbaṃ, nahātena paṭhamataraṃ uttaritvā attano gattaṃ vodakaṃ katvā nivāsetvā antevāsikassa gattato udakaṃ pamajjitabbaṃ, nivāsaṃ dātabbaṃ, saṃghāṭi dātabbā, jantāgharapīṭhaṃ ādāya paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā āsanaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ. Pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikam upanikkhipitabbaṃ. Antevāsiko pānīyena pucchitabbo.

Yasmiṃ vihāre antevāsiko viharati sace so vihāro uklāpo hoti sace ussahati, sodhetabbo. Vihāraṃ sodhentena paṭhamam pattacīvaram nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ, bhisibibbohanaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ

nikkhipitabbaṃ, mañco nīcaṃ katvā sādhuḥkaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo, pīṭhaṃ nīcaṃ katvā sādhuḥkaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbā. Kheḷamallako nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Bhūmattharaṇaṃ yathāpaññattaṃ sallakkhetvā nīharitvā ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Sace vihare santānakaṃ hoti, ullokā paṭhamāṃ otāretabbaṃ, ālokasandhikaṇṇabhāgā pamajjitabbā. Sace gerukaparikkammakatā bhitti kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā pīḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace kāḷavaṇṇakatā bhūmi kaṇṇakitā hoti, coḷakaṃ temetvā pīḷetvā pamajjitabbā. Sace akatā hoti bhūmi, udakena parippphosivā sammajjitabbā “mā viharo rajena uhaññī”ti, saṅkāraṃ vicinitvā ekamantaṃ chaḍḍetabbaṃ.

Bhūmattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Mañcapaṭipādakā otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbā, mañco otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuḥkaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbo. Pīṭhaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā nīcaṃ katvā sādhuḥkaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃsantena asaṃghaṭṭentena kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Bhisibibbohanaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Nisīdanapaccattharaṇaṃ otāpetvā sodhetvā papphoṭetvā atiharitvā yathāpaññattaṃ paññapetabbaṃ. Kheḷamallako otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbo. Apassenaphalakaṃ otāpetvā pamajjitvā atiharitvā yathāṭhāne ṭhapetabbaṃ. Pattacīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ. Pattaṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattaṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena heṭṭhāmañcaṃ vā heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ vā parāmasitvā patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaraṃ nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaraṃ gahetvā ekena hatthena cīvaravaṃsaṃ vā cīvararajjuṃ vā pamajjitvā pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ katvā cīvaraṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ.

Sace puratthimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, puratthimā vātapānā thaketabbā.
 Sace pacchimā sarajā vātā vāyanti, pacchimā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace
 uttarā sarajā vātā vāyanti, uttarā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace dakkhiṇā sarajā
 vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇā vātapānā thaketabbā. Sace sītakālo hoti, divā
 vātapānā vivaritabbā, rattim thaketabbā. Sace uṇhakālo hoti, divā vātapānā
 thaketabbā, rattim vivaritabbā.

Sace pariveṇaṃ uklāpaṃ hoti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjitabbaṃ. Sace
 koṭṭhako uklāpo hoti, koṭṭhako sammajjitabbo. Sace upaṭṭhānasālā uklāpā
 hoti, upaṭṭhānasālā sammajjitabbā. Sace aggisālā uklāpā hoti, aggisālā
 sammajjitabbā. Sace vaccakuṭi uklāpā hoti, vaccakuṭi sammajjitabbā. Sace
 pāṇīyaṃ na hoti, pāṇīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace paribhojanīyaṃ na hoti,
 paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ. Sace ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṃ na hoti,
 ācamanakumbhiyā udakaṃ āsiṇcitabbaṃ.

Sace antevāsikassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, ācariyena vūpakāsetabbo
 vūpakāsāpetabbo dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace antevāsikassa
 kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, ācariyena vinodetabbaṃ vinodāpetabbaṃ
 dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace antevāsikassa diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti,
 ācariyena vivecetabbaṃ vivecāpetabbaṃ dhammakathā vāssa kātabbā. Sace
 antevāsiko garudhammaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, ācariyena
 ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho antevāsikassa parivāsaṃ
 dadeyyā”ti. Sace antevāsiko mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, ācariyena
 ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho antevāsikaṃ mūlāya
 paṭikasseyyā”ti. Sace antevāsiko mānattāraho hoti, ācariyena ussukkaṃ
 kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho antevāsikassa mānattaṃ dadeyyā”ti. Sace
 antevāsiko abbhānāraho hoti, ācariyena ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ “kinti nu kho
 saṃgho antevāsikaṃ abbheyyā”ti. Sace saṃgho antevāsikassa kammaṃ
 kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ
 vā

ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, ācariyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho saṃgho antevāsikassa kammaṃ na kareyya, lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti. Kataṃ vā panassa hoti saṃghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, ācariyena ussukkaṃ kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsiko sammā vatteyya, lomaṃ pāteyya, netthāraṃ vatteyya, saṃgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Sace antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ dhovitaṃ hoti, ācariyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ dhoveyyāsi”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ dhoviyethā”ti. Sace antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ kātappaṃ hoti, ācariyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ kareyyāsi”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ kariyethā”ti. Sace antevāsikassa rajanaṃ pacitappaṃ hoti, ācariyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ paceyyāsi”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa rajanaṃ paciyethā”ti. Sace antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ rajitaṃ hoti, ācariyena ācikkhitappaṃ “evaṃ rajeyyāsi”ti, ussukkaṃ vā kātappaṃ “kinti nu kho antevāsikassa cīvaraṃ rajiyethā”ti. Cīvaraṃ rajantena sādhuṃ samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ rajitaṃ, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitaṃ. Sace antevāsiko gilāno hoti, yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbanti.

Antevāsikavattaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Chaṭṭho bhāṇavāro.

20. Paṇāmanā khamāpanā

80. Tena kho pana samayena antevāsikā ācariyesu na sammā vattanti -pa-. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Na bhikkhave antevāsikena ācariyamhi na sammā vattitappaṃ, yo na sammā vatteyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. Neva sammā vattanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Anujānāmi bhikkhave asammāvattantaṃ paṇāmetuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave paṇāmetabbo “paṇāmemi tan”ti vā “māyidha

paṭikkamī”ti vā “nīhara te pattacīvaran”ti vā “nāhaṃ tayā upaṭṭhātabbo”ti vā kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, paṇāmito hoti antevāsiko. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na paṇāmito hoti antevāsikoti.

Tena kho pana samayena antevāsikā paṇāmitā na khamāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave khamāpetunti. Neva khamāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave paṇāmitena na khamāpetabbo, yo na khamāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena ācariyā khamāpiyamānā na khamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave khamitunti. Neva khamanti. Antevāsikā pakkamantipi vibbhamantipi titthiyesupī saṅkamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave khamāpiyamānena na khamitabbaṃ, yo na khameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena ācariyā sammāvattantaṃ paṇāmenti, asammāvattantaṃ na paṇāmenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sammāvattanto paṇāmetabbo, yo paṇāmeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave asammāvattanto na paṇāmetabbo, yo na paṇāmeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

81. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko paṇāmetabbo. Ācariyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko paṇāmetabbo.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko na paṇāmetabbo. Ācariyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko na paṇāmetabbo.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko alaṃ paṇāmetum.
 Ācariyamhi nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā
 hirī hoti, nādhimatto gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho
 bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko alaṃ paṇāmetum.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko nālaṃ paṇāmetum.
 Ācariyamhi adhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī
 hoti, adhimatto gāravo hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi bhikkhave
 pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato antevāsiko nālaṃ paṇāmetum.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ antevāsikaṃ appaṇāmento
 ācariyo sātisāro hoti, paṇāmento anatisāro hoti. Ācariyamhi nādhimattaṃ
 pemaṃ hoti, nādhimatto pasādo hoti, nādhimattā hirī hoti, nādhimatto
 gāravo hoti, nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi
 samannāgataṃ antevāsikaṃ appaṇāmento ācariyo sātisāro hoti, paṇāmento
 anatisāro hoti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ antevāsikaṃ paṇāmento
 ācariyo sātisāro hoti, appaṇāmento anatisāro hoti. Ācariyamhi adhimattaṃ
 pemaṃ hoti, adhimatto pasādo hoti, adhimattā hirī hoti, adhimatto gāravo
 hoti, adhimattā bhāvanā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi
 samannāgataṃ antevāsikaṃ paṇāmento ācariyo sātisāro hoti, appaṇāmento
 anatisāro hotīti.

21. Bāla-abyattavatthu

82. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti
 bālā abyattā nissayaṃ denti. Dissanti ācariyā bālā antevāsikā

paṇḍitā, dissanti ācariyā abyattā antevāsikā byattā, dissanti ācariyā appassutā antevāsikā bahussutā, dissanti ācariyā duppaññā antevāsikā paññavanto. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū ‘dasavassamhā dasavassamhā’ti bālā abyattā nissayaṃ dassanti. Dissanti ācariyā bālā antevāsikā paṇḍitā, dissanti ācariyā abyattā antevāsikā byattā, dissanti ācariyā appassutā antevāsikā bahussutā, dissanti ācariyā duppaññā antevāsikā paññavanto”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū “dasavassamhā dasavassamhā”ti bālā abyattā nissayaṃ denti -pa-. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi. Na bhikkhave bālena abyattena nissayo dātabbo, yo dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibālana dasavassena vā atirekadasavassena vā nissayaṃ dātunti.

22. Nissayapaṭippassaddhikathā

83. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ācariyupajjhāyesu pakkantesupi vibbhantesupi kālaṅkatesupi pakkhasaṅkantesupi nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo na jānanti. Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Pañcimā bhikkhave nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo upajjhāyamhā. Upajjhāyo pakkanto vā hoti, vibbhanto vā, kālaṅkato vā, pakkhasaṅkanto vā, āṇattiyeva pañcamī. Imā kho bhikkhave pañca nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo upajjhāyamhā.

Chayimā bhikkhave nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo ācariyamhā. Ācariyo pakkanto vā hoti, vibbhanto vā, kālaṅkato vā, pakkhasaṅkanto vā, āṇattiyeva pañcamī upajjhāyena vā samodhānagato hoti. Imā kho bhikkhave cha nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo ācariyamhā.

23. Upasampādetabbapañcaka

84. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na asekkhena¹ sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (1)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (2)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Attanā na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekkhe sīlakkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekkhe samādhikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekkhe paññākkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekkhe vimuttikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekkhe vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhe samādapetā. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (3)

1. Na asekhena (Ka)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Attanā asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe sīlakkhandhe samādapetā, Attanā asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe samādhikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe paññākkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe vimuttikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, paraṃ asekkhe vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhe samādapetā. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (4)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (5)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (6)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, appassuto hoti, duppañño hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (7)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, na ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, na atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, bahussuto hoti, paññavā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (8)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na paṭibalo hoti antevāsīṃ vā saddhivihārīṃ vā gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum vā upaṭṭhāpetum vā, anabhiratāṃ¹ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāsāpetum vā, uppannaṃ kukkucāṃ dhammato vinodetum², āpattim na jānāti, āpattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ na jānāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (9)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Paṭibalo hoti antevāsīṃ vā saddhivihārīṃ vā gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum vā upaṭṭhāpetum vā, anabhiratāṃ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāsāpetum vā, uppannaṃ kukkucāṃ dhammato vinodetum, āpattim jānāti, āpattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ jānāti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (10)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na paṭibalo hoti antevāsīṃ vā saddhivihārīṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyakāya sikkhāya vinetum, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum, uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetum. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (11)

1. Anabhiratim (Syā), uppannaṃ anabhiratim (Ka)

2. Vinodetum vā vinodāpetum vā (sabbattha, Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
 upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Paṭibalo
 hoti antevāsīṃ vā saddhivihārīṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya
 sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyakāya sikkhāya vinetum, abhidhamme
 vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum, uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetum.
 Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
 upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (12)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
 upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo.
 Āpattim na jānāti, anāpattim na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, garukaṃ
 āpattim na jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena na
 svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppavattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso
 anubyañjanaso. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena
 bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero
 upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (13)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
 upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Āpattim
 jānāti, anāpattim jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim jānāti, garukaṃ āpattim jānāti,
 ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni
 suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Imehi kho bhikkhave
 pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo
 dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (14)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
 upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo.
 Āpattim na jānāti, anāpattim na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, garukaṃ
 āpattim na jānāti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi
 samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na
 sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (15)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
 upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Āpattim
 jānāti,

anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabboti. (16)

Upasampādetabbapañcakasoḷasavāro niṭṭhito.

24. Upasampādetabbachakka

85. Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (1)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (2)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Attanā na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekkhe sīlakkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena

samannāgato hoti, na param asekke samādhikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekke paññākkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekke vimuttikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā na asekkena vimuttiñāḇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na param asekke vimuttiñāḇadassanakkhandhe samādapetā. Ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṁ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (3)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṁ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Attanā asekkena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param asekke sīlakkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param asekke samādhikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param asekke paññākkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param asekke vimuttikkhandhe samādapetā. Attanā asekkena vimuttiñāḇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, param asekke vimuttiñāḇadassanakkhandhe samādapetā. Dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṁ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (4)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṁ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṁ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (5)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṁ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, āradhaviṛiyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā.

imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
upasampādetabbam, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (6)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
upasampādetabbam, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo.
Adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā
diṭṭhivipanno hoti, appassuto hoti, duppañño hoti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi
kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
upasampādetabbam, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (7)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam,
nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, na
ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, na atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, bahussuto hoti,
paññavā hoti, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave
chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam, nissayo dātabbo,
sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (8)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na
upasampādetabbam, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na
paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihārim vā gilānam upaṭṭhātum vā
upaṭṭhāpetum vā, anabhirataṃ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāsāpetum vā,
uppannam kukkucam dhammato vinodetum, āpattim na jānāti, āpattiyā
vuṭṭhānam na jānāti, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi
samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam, na nissayo dātabbo, na
sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (9)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam,
nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā
saddhivihārim vā gilānam upaṭṭhātum vā upaṭṭhāpetum vā, anabhirataṃ
vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāsāpetum vā, uppannam kukkucam dhammato
vinodetum, āpattim jānāti, āpattiyā vuṭṭhānam jānāti,

dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (10)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Na paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyakāya sikkhāya vinetum, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum, uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetum, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (11)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo, paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyakāya sikkhāya vinetum, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum, uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetum, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (12)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Āpattiṃ na jānāti, anāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena na svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppvattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, ūnadasavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. (13)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Āpattiṃ

jānāti, anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvivhattāni suppvattāni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, dasavasso vā hoti atirekadasavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ, nissayo dātabbo, sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabboti. (14)

Upasampādetabbachakkacuddasavāro niṭṭhito.

25. Aññatitthiyapubbakathā

86. Tena kho pana samayena yo so aññatitthiyapubbo¹ upajjhāyena sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno upajjhāyassa vādaṃ āropetvā taṃyeva titthāyatanam saṅkhami, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadam yāci. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Yo so bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo upajjhāyena sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno upajjhāyassa vādaṃ āropetvā taṃyeva titthāyatanam saṅkanto, so āgato na upasampādetabbo. Yo so bhikkhave aññoopi aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam, ākaṅkhati upasampadam, tassa cattāro māsē parivāso dātabbo. Evaṃca pana bhikkhave dātabbo—paṭhamam kesamassum ohārāpetvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādāpetvā ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgam kārāpetvā bhikkhūnam pāde vandāpetvā ukkuṭikam nisīdāpetvā añjalim paggaṇhāpetvā “evam vadehī”ti vattabbo “Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi, dhammam saraṇam gacchāmi, saṅgham saraṇam gacchāmi. Dutiyampi Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi, dutiyampi dhammam saraṇam gacchāmi, dutiyampi saṅgham saraṇam gacchāmi. Tatiyampi Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi, tatiyampi dhammam saraṇam gacchāmi, tatiyampi saṅgham saraṇam gacchāmi”ti.

Tena bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbena saṅgham upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā bhikkhūnam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisīditvā añjalim paggaṇhetvā evamassa vacanīyo “aham bhante aññatitthiyapubbo

1. Yo so pasuraparibbājako aññatitthiyapubbo (Ka)

imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhāmi upasampadam, sohaṃ bhante saṅghaṃ cattāro māse parivāsaṃ yācāmi”ti. Dutiyampi yācitabbo. Tatiyampi yācitabbo. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so saṅghaṃ cattāro māse parivāsaṃ yācati, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmassa aññatitthiyapubbassa cattāro māse parivāsaṃ dadeyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so saṅghaṃ cattāro māse parivāsaṃ yācati, saṅgho itthannāmassa aññatitthiyapubbassa cattāro māse parivāsaṃ deti, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa aññatitthiyapubbassa cattāro māse parivāsassa dānaṃ, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinno saṅghena itthannāmassa aññatitthiyapubbassa cattāro māse parivāso, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

87. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti, evaṃ anārādhako. Kathaṇca bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti. Idha bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo atikāleṇa gāmaṃ pavisati, atidivā paṭikkamati. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro vā hoti, thullakumārikāgocaro vā hoti, paṇḍakagocaro vā hoti, bhikkhunigocaro vā hoti. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni karaṇīyāni, tattha na dakkho hoti na analaso na tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato na alaṃ kātuṃ na alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo na tibbacchando hoti uddese paripucchāya adhisīle adhicitte adhipaññāya. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo yassa titthāyatanā saṅkanto hoti, tassa satthuno tassa diṭṭhiyā tassa khantiyā tassa ruciyā tassa ādāyassa avaṇṇe bhaññamāne kupito hoti anattamano anabhiraddho, Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā avaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamano hoti udaggo abhiraddho. Yassa vā pana titthāyatanā saṅkanto hoti, tassa satthuno tassa diṭṭhiyā tassa khantiyā tassa ruciyā tassa ādāyassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamano hoti udaggo abhiraddho, Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā vaṇṇe bhaññamāne kupito hoti anattamano anabhiraddho. Idaraṃ bhikkhave saṅghātanikaṃ aññatitthiyapubbassa anārādhanīyasmiṃ. Evampi kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo anārādhako hoti. Evaṃ anārādhako kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo āgato na upasampādetabbo.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti. Idha bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo Nātikālena gāmaṃ pavisati, nātidivā paṭikkamati. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo na vesiyāgocaro hoti, na vidhavāgocaro hoti, na thullakumārīkāgocaro hoti, na paṇḍakagocaro hoti, na bhikkhunigocaro hoti. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni karaṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ samvidhātuṃ. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo tibbacchando hoti uddese paripucchāya adhisīle adhicitte adhipaññāya. Evampi bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo yassa titthāyatanā saṅkanto hoti, tassa satthuno tassa diṭṭhiyā tassa khantiyā tassa ruciyā tassa ādāyassa avaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamano hoti udaggo abhiraddho, Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā avaṇṇe bhaññamāne kupito hoti anattamano anabhiraddho. Yassa vā pana titthāyatanā saṅkanto hoti, tassa satthuno tassa diṭṭhiyā tassa khantiyā tassa ruciyā tassa ādāyassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne kupito hoti anattamano anabhiraddho, Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamāno hoti udaggo abhiraddho. Idaṁ bhikkhave saṅghātanikaṁ aññatitthiyapubbassa ārādhaniyasmiṁ. Evampi kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako hoti. Evaṁ ārādhako kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo āgato upasampādetabbo.

Sace bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo naggo āgacchati, upajjhāyamūlakaṁ cīvaraṁ pariyesitabbaṁ. Sace acchinnakeso āgacchati, saṅgho apaloketabbo bhaṇḍukammāya. Ye te bhikkhave aggikā jaṭilakā, te āgatā upasampādetabbā, na tesaṁ parivāso dātabbo. Taṁ kissahetu, kammavādino ete bhikkhave kiriyavādino. Sace bhikkhave jātiyā sākiyo aññatitthiyapubbo āgacchati, so āgato upasampādetabbo, na tassa parivāso dātabbo, imāhaṁ bhikkhave ñātīnaṁ āveṇikaṁ parihāraṁ dammīti.

Aññatitthiyapubbakathā niṭṭhitā.

Sattamo bhāṇavāro.

26. Pañcābādhavatthu

88. Tena kho pana samayena Magadhesu pañca ābādhā ussannā honti kuṭṭhaṁ gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro. Manussā pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭhā Jīvakaṁ Komārabhaccaṁ upasaṅkamitvā evaṁ vadanti “sādhu no ācariya tikicchāhi”ti. Ahaṁ khvayyo bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo, rājā ca me Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro

upaṭṭhātabbo itthāgāraṇca Buddhappamukho ca bhikkhusaṃgho, nāhaṃ sakkomi tikicchitunti. Sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṇca te ācariya hotu, mayaṇca te dāsā, sādhu no ācariya tikicchāhīti. Ahaṃ khvayyo bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo, rājā ca me Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro upaṭṭhātabbo itthāgāraṇca Buddhappamukho ca bhikkhusaṃgho, nāhaṃ sakkomi tikicchitunti. Atha kho tesaṃ manussānaṃ etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasilā sukkhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti, yannūna mayaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyāma, tattha bhikkhū ceva upaṭṭhahissanti, Jīvako ca Komārabhacco tikicchissatī”ti. Atha kho te manussā bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācimsu. Te bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. Te bhikkhū ceva upaṭṭhahimsu, Jīvako ca Komārabhacco tikicchi. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū bahū gilāne bhikkhū upaṭṭhahantā yācanabahulā viññattibahulā viharanti “gilānabhattaṃ detha, gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ detha, gilānabhesajjaṃ dethā”ti. Jīvakopi Komārabhacco bahū gilāne bhikkhū tikicchanto aññatarāṃ rājakiccaṃ parihāpesi.

89. Aññataropi puriso pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭho Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “sādhu maṃ ācariya tikicchāhī”ti. Ahaṃ khvayyo bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo, rājā ca me Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro upaṭṭhātabbo itthāgāraṇca Buddhappamukho ca bhikkhusaṃgho, nāhaṃ sakkomi tikicchitunti. Sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṇca te ācariya hotu, ahaṇca te dāso, sādhu maṃ ācariya tikicchāhīti. Ahaṃ khvayyo bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo, rājā ca me Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro upaṭṭhātabbo itthāgāraṇca Buddhappamukho ca bhikkhusaṃgho, nāhaṃ sakkomi tikicchitunti. Atha kho tassa purisassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasilā sukkhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti, yannūnāhaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyāma, tattha bhikkhū ceva upaṭṭhahissanti, Jīvako ca Komārabhacco tikicchissati, somhi ¹ arogo vibbhamissāmi”ti. Atha kho so puriso bhikkhū

1. Sohaṃ (bahūsu, Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā)

upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci, taṃ bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ, upasampādesuṃ, taṃ bhikkhū ceva upaṭṭhahimsu, Jīvako ca Komārabhacco tikicchi, so arogo vibbhami. Addasā kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ purisaṃ vibbhantaṃ, disvāna taṃ purisaṃ etadavoca “nanu tvaṃ ayyo bhikkhūsu pabbajito ahoṣī”ti. Evaṃ ācariyāti. Kissa pana tvaṃ ayyo evarūpamakāsīti. Atha kho so puriso Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Jīvako Komārabhacco ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā¹ pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭhaṃ pabbājessantī”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu bhante ayyā pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭhaṃ na pabbājeyyun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī “na bhikkhave pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭho pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

27. Rājabhaṭṭavattu

90. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paccanto kupito hoti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro senānāyake mahāmatte āṇāpesī “gacchatha bhaṇe paccantaṃ uccinathā”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho senānāyakā mahāmattā rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paccassosuṃ. Atha kho abhiññātānaṃ abhiññātānaṃ yodhānaṃ etadahosi “mayāṃ kho yuddhābhinandino gacchantā pāpaṇa karoma, bahuṇca apuññaṃ pasavāma, kena nu kho mayāṃ upāyena pāpā ca virameyyāma, kalyāṇaṇca kareyyāmā”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ yodhānaṃ etadahosi “ime

1. Bhaddantā (Ka)

kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā, sace kho mayaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyāma, evaṃ mayaṃ pāpā ca virameyyāma, kalyāṇaṇca kareyyāmā”ti. Atha kho te yodhā bhikkhū upasaṅkamtivā pabbajjaṃ yāciṃsu, te bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. Senānāyakā mahāmattā rājabhaṭe pucchiṃsu “kiṃ nu kho bhaṇe itthannāmo ca itthannāmo ca yodhā na dissanti”ti. Itthannāmo ca itthannāmo ca sāmi yodhā bhikkhūsu pabbajitāti. Senānāyakā mahāmattā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā sakyaputtiyā rājabhaṭaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Senānāyakā mahāmattā rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro vohārike mahāmatte pucchi “yo bhaṇe rājabhaṭaṃ pabbājeti, kiṃ so pasavati”ti. Upajjhāyassa deva sīsaṃ chetabbaṃ, anussāvakassa¹ jivhā uddharitabbā, gaṇassa upaḍḍhaphāsukā bhañjitabbāti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santi bhante rājāno assaddhā appasannā, te appamattakenapi bhikkhū viheṭṭheyyuṃ, sādhu bhante ayyā rājabhaṭaṃ na pabbājeyyun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī “na bhikkhave rājabhaṭo pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

28. Aṅgulimālacoravatthu

91. Tena kho pana samayena coro Aṅgulimālo bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Manussā passitvā ubbijjantipi uttasantipi palāyantipi aññenapi gacchanti aññenapi mukhaṃ karonti dvārampi thakenti. Manussā

1. Anusāvakassa (Ka)

ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dhajabandhaṃ coraṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesaṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Na bhikkhave dhajabandho coro pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

29. Kārabhedakacoravatthu

92. Tena kho pana samayena raññā Māgadhenā Seniyenā Bimbisārena anuññātaṃ hoti “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātum, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso corikaṃ katvā kārāya baddho hoti, so kārāṃ bhinditvā palāyitvā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Manussā passitvā evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ so kārabhedako cāro, handa naṃ nemā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu māyyo evaṃ avacuttha, anuññātaṃ raññā Māgadhenā Seniyenā Bimbisārena “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātum, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “abhayūvarā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, nayime labbhā kiñci kātum, kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā kārabhedakaṃ coraṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave kārabhedako coro pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

30. Likhitakacoravatthu

93. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso corikaṃ katvā palāyitvā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti, so ca rañño antepure likhito hoti “yattha passati, tattha hantabbo”ti. Manussā passitvā evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ so likhitako coro, handa naṃ hanāmā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu māyyo evaṃ avacuttha, anuññātaṃ raññā Māgadhenā Seniyenā Bimbisārena “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātum, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti

“abhayūvarā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, nayime labbhā kiñci kātum, kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā likhitakaṃ coraṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave likhitako coro pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

31. Kasāhatavatthu

94. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso kasāhato katadaṇḍakammo bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā kasāhataṃ katadaṇḍakammaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave kasāhato katadaṇḍakammo pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

32. Lakkhaṇāhatavatthu

95. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso lakkhaṇāhato katadaṇḍakammo bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā lakkhaṇāhataṃ katadaṇḍakammaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave lakkhaṇāhato katadaṇḍakammo pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

33. Ināyikavatthu

96. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro puriso ināyiko palāyitvā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Dhaniyā passitvā evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ so amhākaṃ ināyiko, handa naṃ nemā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu māyyo evaṃ avacuttha, anuññataṃ raññā Māgadhenā Seniyena Bimbisārena “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātum, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “abhayūvarā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, nayime labbhā kiñci kātum, kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā ināyikaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ

ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave iṇāyiko pabbajetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

34. Dāsavattḥu

94. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro dāso palāyitvā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Ayyakā¹ passitvā evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ so amhākaṃ dāso, handa naṃ nemā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu māyyo evaṃ avacuttha, anuññātaṃ raññā Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārena “ye samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajanti, na te labbhā kiñci kātuṃ, svākkhāto dhammo, carantu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “abhayūvarā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, nayime labbhā kiñci kātuṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dāsaṃ pabbājessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave dāso pabbajetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

35. Kammārabhaṇḍuvattḥu

98. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro kammārabhaṇḍu mātāpitūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍitvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti. Atha kho tassa kammārabhaṇḍussa mātāpitāro taṃ kammārabhaṇḍuṃ vicinantā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchīṃsu “api bhante evarūpaṃ dāraṃ passeyyāthā”ti. Bhikkhū ajānaṃyeva āhaṃsu “na jānāmā”ti, apassaṃyeva āhaṃsu “na passāmā”ti. Atha kho tassa kammārabhaṇḍussa mātāpitāro taṃ kammārabhaṇḍuṃ vicinantā bhikkhūsu pabbajitaṃ disvā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “alajjino ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dussilā musāvādino jānaṃyeva āhaṃsu ‘na jānāmā’ti, passaṃyeva āhaṃsu ‘na passāmā’ti, ayaṃ dāraṃ bhikkhūsu pabbajito”ti. Assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tassa kammārabhaṇḍussa mātāpitūnaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghaṃ apaloketuṃ bhaṇḍukammāyāti.

1. Ayyikā (Ka), ayirakā (Si)

36. Upālidārakavatthu

99. * Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sattarasavaggiyā dārakā sahāyakā honti, Upālidāraṅko tesaṃ pāmokkho hoti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho upāyena Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṇca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṇca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkhissati, aṅguliyo dukkhā bhavissanti, sace kho Upāli gaṇanaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṇca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho Upāli gaṇanaṃ sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati, sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṇca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti. Atha kho Upālissa mātāpitūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkhissati, akkhini dukkhā bhavissanti, ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasilā sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti. Sace kho Upāli samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṇca jīveyya, na ca kilameyyā”ti.

Assosi kho Upālidāraṅko mātāpitūnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho Upālidāraṅko yena te dārakā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te dāraṅke etadavoca “etha mayaṃ ayyā samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāmā”ti. Sace kho tvaṃ ayya pabbajissasi, evaṃ mayampi pabbajissāmāti. Atha kho te dārakā ekamekassa mātāpitāro upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum “anujānātha maṃ agārasmā anāgāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ dārakānaṃ mātāpitāro “sabbepime dārakā samānacchandaṃ kalyāṇadhippāyā”ti anujānimsu. Te bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācimsu. Te bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. Te rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuttāya rodanti “yāguṃ detha bhattaṃ detha khādanīyaṃ dethā”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “āgametha āvuso yāva ratti vibhāyati, sace yāgu

* Idam vatthu Vi 2. 169 piṭṭhādīsopi āgataṃ.

bhavissati pivissatha, sace bhattaṃ bhavissati bhuñjissatha, sace khādanīyaṃ bhavissati khādissatha, no ce bhavissati yāgu vā bhattaṃ vā khādanīyaṃ vā piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjissathā”ti. Evampi kho te bhikkhū bhikkhūhi vuccamānā rodantiyeva “yāguṃ detha bhattaṃ detha khādanīyaṃ dethā”ti. Senāsaṇaṃ uhadantipi ummihantipi.

Assosi kho Bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dāraḥasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho so Ānanda dāraḥasaddo”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi -pa-. Saccāṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū jānaṃ unavīsativassaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādentīti. Saccāṃ Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā jānaṃ unavīsativassaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādessanti. Unavīsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sītassa uñhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapaṃsamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ, uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ paṇaharānaṃ anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. Visativassova kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sītassa uñhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapaṃsamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ, uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ paṇaharānaṃ adhivāsakajātiko hoti. Netaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave jānaṃ unavīsativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

37. Ahivātakarogavatthu

100. Tena kho pana samayena aññataraṃ kulaṃ ahivātakarogena kālaṅkataṃ hoti, tassa pitāputtakā sesā honti, te bhikkhūsu pabbajitvā ekatova piṇḍāya caranti. Atha kho so dāraḥko pituno bhikkhāya dinnāya upadhāvitvā etadavoca “mayhampi tāta dehi, mayhampi tāta dehi”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “abrahmacārino ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, ayampi dāraḥko bhikkhuniyā jāto”ti. Assosun kho bhikkhū tesaṃ manussānaṃ

ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ūnapannarasavasso dārako pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa upaṭṭhākakulaṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ ahivātakarogena kālaṅkataṃ hoti, dve ca dārakā sesā honti, te porāṇakena āciṇṇakappena bhikkhū passitvā upadhāvanti, bhikkhū apasādentī, te bhikkhūhi apasādiyamānā rodanti. Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na ūnapannarasavasso dārako pabbājetabbo’ti, ime ca dārakā ūnapannarasavassā, kena nu kho upāyena ime dārakā na vinasseyyun”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Ussahanti pana te Ānanda dārakā kāke uddāpetunti. Ussahanti Bhagavāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ūnapannarasavassaṃ dārakaṃ kākuḍḍepakaṃ pabbājetun”ti.

38. Kaṇṭakavatthu

101. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa dve sāmaṇerā honti Kaṇṭako ca Mahako ca, te aññaṃaññaṃ dūsesuṃ. Bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma sāmaṇerā evarūpaṃ anācāraṃ ācarissantī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ekena dve sāmaṇerā upaṭṭhāpetabbā, yo upaṭṭhāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

39. Āhunderikavatthu

102. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tattheva Rājagahe vassaṃ vasi tattha hemantaṃ tattha gimhaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “āhunderikā samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyaṇaṃ disā andhakārā, na imesaṃ disā pakkhāyanti”ti. Assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ

āmantesi “gacchānanda avāpuraṇaṃ¹ ādāya anupariveṇiyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ārocehi icchatāvuso Bhagavā Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ cārikaṃ pakkamituṃ, yassāyasmato attho, so āgacchatū”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya anupariveṇiyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi “icchatāvuso Bhagavā Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ cārikaṃ pakkamituṃ, yassāyasmato attho, so āgacchatū”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “Bhagavatā āvuso Ānanda paññattaṃ dasavassāni nissāya vatthuṃ dasavassena nissayaṃ dātuṃ, tattha ca no gantabbaṃ bhavissati, nissayo ca gahetabbo bhavissati, ittaro ca vāso bhavissati, puna ca paccāgantabbaṃ bhavissati, puna ca nissayo gahetabbo bhavissati. Sace amhākaṃ ācariyupajjhāyā gamissanti, mayampi gamissāma, no ce amhākaṃ ācariyupajjhāyā gamissanti, mayampi na gamissāma, lahucittakatā no āvuso Ānanda paññāyissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā ogaṇena bhikkhusaṃghena Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ cārikaṃ pakkāmi.

40. Nissayamuccanakakathā

103. Atha kho Bhagavā Dakkhiṇāgirisimhi yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgacchi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho Ānanda Tathāgato ogaṇena bhikkhusaṃghena Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ cārikaṃ pakkanto”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa pañcavassāni nissāya vatthuṃ, abyattena yāvajīvaṃ”.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena. Na asekkhena paññākkhandhena. Na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena. Na asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (1)

1. Apāpuraṇaṃ (Ka)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Asekkhena samādhikkhandhena. Asekkhena paññākkhandhena. Asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena. Asekkhena vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (2)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (3)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (4)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, appassuto hoti, duppañño hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (5)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Na adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, na ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, na atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, bahussuto hoti, paññavā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (6)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattim na jānāti, anāpattim na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, garukaṃ āpattim na jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena na svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppvattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (7)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattiṃ jānāti, anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (8)

Aparehipi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattiṃ na jānāti, anāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, ūnapañcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (9)

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattiṃ jānāti, anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (10)

Pañcakadasavāro niṭṭhito.

104. Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Na asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekkhena samādhikkhandhena. Na asekkhena paññākkhandhena. Na asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena. Na asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, ūnapañcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (1)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena. Asekkhena paññākkhandhena. Asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena. Asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (2)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, ūnapaṇcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (3)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti, paṇcavasso vā hoti atirekapaṇcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (4)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno, hoti, appassuto hoti, duppañño hoti, ūnapaṇcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (5)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Na adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, na ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, na atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, bahussuto hoti, paññavā hoti, paṇcavasso vā hoti atirekapaṇcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (6)

Aparehipi bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattiṃ na jānāti, anāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena na svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppavattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, ūnapaṇcavasso hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahaṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na anissitena vatthabbaṃ. (7)

Chahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbaṃ. Āpattiṃ jānāti, anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ jānāti, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni

suttaso anubyañjanaso, pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahañgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbanti. (8)

Abhayūvarabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito aṭṭhamo.

41. Rāhulavattu

105. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kapilavattu tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kapilavattu tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavattusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Suddhodanassa Sakkassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Rāhulamātā devī Rāhulam kumāram etadavoca “eso te Rāhula pitā, gacchassu¹ dāyajjam yācāhi”ti. Atha kho Rāhulo kumāro yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato purato aṭṭhāsi “sukhā te samaṇa chāyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Rāhulo kumāro Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi “dāyajjam me samaṇa dehi, dāyajjam me samaṇa dehī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi “tena hi tvaṃ Sāriputta Rāhulam kumāram pabbājehi”ti. Kathāhaṃ bhante Rāhulam kumāram pabbājemīti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave tīhi saraṇagamanehi sāmaṇerapabbajjam. Evañca pana bhikkhave pabbājetabbo, paṭhamam kesamassum ohārāpetvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādāpetvā ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgam kārāpetvā bhikkhūnam pāde vandāpetvā ukkuṭikam nisīdāpetvā añjalim paggaṇhāpetvā ‘evam vadehī’ti vattabbo ‘Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi, dhammam saraṇam gacchāmi, saṃgham saraṇam gacchāmi. Dutiyampi Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi, dutiyampi dhammam saraṇam gacchāmi, dutiyampi saṃgham saraṇam gacchāmi. Tatiyampi Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi,

1. Gacchassa (Syā)

tatīyampi dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, tatīyampi saṃghaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi'ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi tīhi saraṇagamanehi sāmaṇerapabbajjan'ti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Rāhulaṃ kumāraṃ pabbājesi.

Atha kho Suddhodano Sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkhami, upasaṅkhamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Suddhodano Sakko Bhagavantam etadavoca “ekāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam varam yācāmi'ti. Atikkantavarā kho Gotama Tathāgatāti. Yañca bhante kappati, yañca anavajjanti. Vadehi Gotamāti. Bhagavati me bhante pabbajite anappakaṃ dukkhaṃ ahosi, tathā Nande, adhimattaṃ Rāhule, puttapemaṃ bhante chaviṃ chindati, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindati, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindati, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindati, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindati, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiṇṇaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati, sādhu bhante ayyā ananuññātaṃ mātāpitūhi puttaṃ na pabbājeyyunti. Atha kho Bhagavā Suddhodanaṃ Sakkaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho Suddhodano Sakko Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uttāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī “na bhikkhave ananuññāto mātāpitūhi putto pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā'ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Kapilavatthusmiṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Sāriputtassa upaṭṭhākakulaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike dāraṃ pāhesī “imaṃ dāraṃ thero pabbājetū'ti. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ na ekena dve sāmaṇerā upaṭṭhāpetabbāti, ayañca me Rāhulo sāmaṇero, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban'ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibālana ekena dve sāmaṇere upaṭṭhāpetum,

yāvatake vā pana ussahati ovaditum anusāsitum, tāvatake upaṭṭhāpetunti.

42. Sikkhāpadakathā

106. Atha kho sāmaṇerānaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho amhākaṃ sikkhāpadāni, kattha ca amhehi sikkhitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāmaṇerānaṃ dasa sikkhāpadāni, tesu ca sāmaṇerehi sikkhitum. Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī¹, adinnādānā veramaṇī, abrahmacariyā veramaṇī, musāvādā veramaṇī, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī, vikālabhojanā veramaṇī, naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā veramaṇī, mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanāṭṭhānā veramaṇī, uccāsayanamahāsayanā veramaṇī, jātārūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā veramaṇī. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāmaṇerānaṃ imāni dasa sikkhāpadāni, imesu ca sāmaṇerehi sikkhitunti.

43. Daṇḍakammavatthu

107. Tena kho pana samayena sāmaṇerā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā viharanti. Bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma sāmaṇerā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā viharissantī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatassa sāmaṇerassa daṇḍakammaṃ kātum. Bhikkhūnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bhikkhūnaṃ anattāya parisakkati, bhikkhūnaṃ avāsāya parisakkati, bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati, bhikkhū bhikkhūhi bhedeti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatassa sāmaṇerassa daṇḍakammaṃ kātunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kiṃ nu kho daṇḍakammaṃ kātābhan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āvaraṇaṃ kātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū sāmaṇerānaṃ sabbaṃ saṃghārāmaṃ āvaraṇaṃ karonti, sāmaṇerā ārāmaṃ pavisitum alabhamānā

1. Veramaṇi, veramaṇim (Ka)

pakkamantipi vibbhamantipi titthiyesupi saṅkamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sabbo saṅghārāmo āvaraṇaṃ kātabbo, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yattha vā vasati, yattha vā paṭikkamati, tattha āvaraṇaṃ kātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū sāmaṇerānaṃ mukhadvārikaṃ āhāraṃ āvaraṇaṃ karonti. Manussā yāgupānampi saṅghabhattampi karontā sāmaṇere evaṃ vadenti “etha bhante yāguṃ pivatha, etha bhante bhattaṃ bhuñjathā”ti. Sāmaṇerā evaṃ vadenti “nāvuso labbhā bhikkhūhi āvaraṇaṃ katan”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhadantā sāmaṇerānaṃ mukhadvārikaṃ āhāraṃ āvaraṇaṃ karissantī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave mukhadvāriko āhāro āvaraṇaṃ kātabbo, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Daṇḍakammavattu niṭṭhitam.

44. Anāpucchāvaraṇavatthu

108. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upajjhāye anāpucchā sāmaṇerānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ karonti. Upajjhāyā gavesanti kathaṃ¹ nu kho amhākaṃ sāmaṇerā na dissantīti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “Chabbaggiyehi āvuso bhikkhūhi āvaraṇaṃ katan”ti. Upajjhāyā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhe anāpucchā amhākaṃ sāmaṇerānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ karissantī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave upajjhāye anāpucchā āvaraṇaṃ kātabbā, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

45. Apalāḷanavatthu

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sāmaṇere apalāḷenti. Therā sāmaṃ dantakaṭṭhampi mukhodakampi gaṇhantā

1. Kahaṃ (Ka)

kilamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave aññassa parisā apalāḷetabbā, yo apalāḷeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassatī.

46. Kaṇṭakasāmaṇeravatthu

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa Kaṇṭako nāma sāmaṇero Kaṇṭakiṃ nāma bhikkhunim dūsesi. Bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma sāmaṇero evarūpaṃ anācāraṃ ācarissatī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dasahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ sāmaṇeraṃ nāsetuṃ. Pāṇātipatī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, abrahmacārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, majjapāyī hoti, Buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, micchādīṭṭhiko hoti, bhikkhunidūsako hoti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi dasahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ sāmaṇeraṃ nāsetunti.

47. Paṇḍakavatthu

109. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro paṇḍako bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti, so dahare dahare bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeti “etha maṃ āyasmanto dūsethā”ti. Bhikkhū apasādentī “nassa paṇḍaka, vinassa paṇḍaka, ko tayā attho”ti. So bhikkhūhi apasādito mahante mahante moḷigalle sāmaṇere upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeti “etha maṃ āvuso dūsethā”ti. Sāmaṇerā apasādentī “nassa paṇḍaka, vinassa paṇḍaka, ko tayā attho”ti. So sāmaṇerehi apasādito hatthibhaṇḍe assabhaṇḍe upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeti “etha maṃ āvuso dūsethā”ti. Hatthibhaṇḍā assabhaṇḍā dūsesuṃ, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “paṇḍakā ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, yepi imesaṃ na paṇḍakā, tepi ime paṇḍake dūsentī, evaṃ ime sabbeva abrahmacārino”ti. Assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesāṃ hatthibhaṇḍānaṃ assabhaṇḍānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Paṇḍako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (1)

48. Theyyasamvāsakavatthu

110. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro purāṇakulaputto khīṇakolañño sukhumālo hoti. Atha kho tassa purāṇakulaputtassa khīṇakolaññassa etadahosi “aham kho sukhumālo, na paṭibalo anadhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ adhigantum, adhigataṃ vā bhogaṃ phātiṃ kātum, kena nu kho aham upāyena sukhañca jiveyyaṃ, na ca kilameyyan”ti. Atha kho tassa purāṇakulaputtassa khīṇakolaññassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇa Sakyaputtiyā sukhasilā sukkasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti, yannūnāhaṃ sāmāṃ pattacīvaraṃ paṭiyādetvā kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ samvaseyyan”ti. Atha kho so purāṇakulaputto khīṇakolañño sāmāṃ pattacīvaraṃ paṭiyādetvā kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū abhivādeti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kativassosi tvaṃ āvuso”ti. Kiṃ etaṃ āvuso kativasso nāmāti. Ko pana te āvuso upajjhāyoti. Kiṃ etaṃ āvuso upajjhāyo nāmāti. Bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Upālīṃ etadavocum “iṅghāvuso Upālī imaṃ pabbajitaṃ anuyuñjāhi”ti. Atha kho so purāṇakulaputto khīṇakolañño āyasmatā Upālīnā anuyuñjīyamāno etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Āyasmā Upālī bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Theyyasamvāsako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. Titthiyapakkantako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (2-3)

49. Tiracchānagatavatthu

111. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro nāgo nāgayoniyā aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Atha kho tassa nāgassa etadahosi “kena nu kho aham upāyena nāgayoniyā ca parimuccheyyaṃ, khippañca manussattaṃ paṭilabheyyan”ti. Atha kho tassa nāgassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇa Sakyaputtiyā dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino

saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā, sace kho ahaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyaṃ, evāhaṃ nāgayoniyā ca parimucceyyaṃ, khippaṇca manussattaṃ paṭilabheyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho so nāgo māṇavakavaṇṇena bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci, taṃ bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. Tena kho pana samayena so nāgo aññatarena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ paccantime vihāre paṭivasati. Atha kho so bhikkhu rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya ajjhokāse caṅkamati. Atha kho so nāgo tassa bhikkhuno nikkhante vissaṭṭho niddaṃ okkami, sabbo vihāro ahinā puṇṇo, vātapāṇehi bhogā nikkhantā honti. Atha kho so bhikkhu “vihāraṃ pavississāmi”ti kavāṭaṃ paṇāmento addasa sabbaṃ vihāraṃ ahinā puṇṇaṃ vātapāṇehi bhoge nikkhante, disvāna bhūto vissaramakāsi. Bhikkhū upadhāvitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocuṃ “kissa tvaṃ āvuso vissaramakāsi”ti. Ayaṃ āvuso sabbo vihāro ahinā puṇṇo, vātapāṇehi bhogā nikkhantāti. Atha kho so nāgo tena saddena paṭibujjhivā sake āsane nisīdi. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kosi tvaṃ āvuso”ti. Ahaṃ bhante nāgoti. Kissa pana tvaṃ āvuso evarūpaṃ akāsīti. Atha kho so nāgo bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā taṃ nāgaṃ etadavoca “tume khottha nāgā aviruḷhidhammā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, gaccha tvaṃ nāga, tattheva cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa uposathaṃ upavasa, evaṃ tvaṃ nāgayoniyā ca parimuccissasi, khippaṇca manussattaṃ paṭilabhissasi”ti. Atha kho so nāgo “aviruḷhidhammo kirāhaṃ imasmiṃ dhammavinaye”ti dukkhī dummano assūni pavattayamāno vissaraṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “dveme bhikkhave paccayā nāgassa sabhāvapātukammāya, yadā ca sajātiyā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, yadā ca vissaṭṭho niddaṃ okkamati, ime kho bhikkhave dve paccayā nāgassa sabhāvapātukammāya. Tiracchānagato bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabbo”ti. (4)

50. Mātughātakavatthu

112. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro māṇavako mātaraṃ jīvitaṃ voropesi, so tena pāpakena kammena aṭṭiyati harāyati

jigucchatī. Atha kho tassa māṇavakassa etadahosi “kena nu kho ahaṃ upāyena imassa pāpakassa kammassa nikkhantiṃ kareyyan”ti. Atha kho tassa māṇavakassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā, sace kho ahaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyāṃ, evāhaṃ imassa pāpakassa kammassa nikkhantiṃ kareyyan”ti. Atha kho so māṇavako bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjāṃ yāci. Bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Upālīṃ etadavocum “pubbepi kho āvuso Upālī nāgo māṇavakavaṇṇena bhikkhūsu pabbajito, iṅghāvuso Upālī imaṃ māṇavakaṃ anuyuñjāhī”ti. Atha kho so māṇavako āyasmatā Upālīnā anuyuñjīyamāno etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Āyasmā Upālī bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Mātughātako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (5)

51. Pitughātakavatthu

113. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro māṇavako pitaraṃ jīvītā voropesi, so tena pāpakena kammena aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchatī. Atha kho tassa māṇavakassa etadahosi “kena nu kho ahaṃ upāyena imassa pāpakassa kammassa nikkhantiṃ kareyyan”ti. Atha kho tassa māṇavakassa etadahosi “ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā, sace kho ahaṃ samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyyāṃ, evāhaṃ imassa pāpakassa kammassa nikkhantiṃ kareyyan”ti. Atha kho so māṇavako bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjāṃ yāci. Bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Upālīṃ etadavocum “pubbepi kho āvuso Upālī nāgo māṇavakavaṇṇena bhikkhūsu pabbajito, iṅghāvuso Upālī imaṃ māṇavakaṃ anuyuñjāhī”ti. Atha kho so māṇavako āyasmatā Upālīnā anuyuñjīyamāno etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Āyasmā Upālī bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Pitughātako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (6)

52. Arahantaghātakavattu

114. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Sāketā Sāvattim addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Antarāmagge corā nikkhamitvā ekacce bhikkhū acchindiṃsu, ekacce bhikkhū haniṃsu. Sāvattiyā rājabhaṭā nikkhamitvā ekacce core aggahesum, ekacce corā palāyiṃsu. Ye te palāyiṃsu, te bhikkhūsu pabbajiṃsu. Ye te gahitā, te vadhāya oniyyanti. Addasaṃsu kho te palāyitvā pabbajitā te core vadhāya oniyyamāne, disvāna evamāhaṃsu “sādhu kho mayaṃ palāyimhā, sacā ca¹ mayaṃ gayheyyāma², mayampi evameva haññeyyāma”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso akatthā”ti. Atha kho te pabbajitā bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Arahanto ete bhikkhave bhikkhū, Arahantaghātako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (7)

53. Bhikkhunīdūsakavattu

115. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Sāketā Sāvattim addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Antarāmagge corā nikkhamitvā ekaccā bhikkhuniyo acchindiṃsu, ekaccā bhikkhuniyo dūsesum. Sāvattiyā rājabhaṭā nikkhamitvā ekacce core aggahesum, ekacce corā palāyiṃsu. Ye te palāyiṃsu, te bhikkhūsu pabbajiṃsu. Ye te gahitā, te vadhāya oniyyanti. Addasaṃsu kho te palāyitvā pabbajitā te core vadhāya oniyyamāne, disvāna evamāhaṃsu “sādhu kho mayaṃ palāyimhā, sacā ca mayaṃ gayheyyāma, mayampi evameva haññeyyāma”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso akatthā”ti. Atha kho te pabbajitā bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Bhikkhunīdūsako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. Saṃghabhedako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. Lohituppādako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (8-9-10)

1. Sace ca, sacajja (Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pāṭhantarā)

2. Gaṇheyyāma (Ka)

54. Ubhatobyañjanakavatthu

116. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro ubhatobyañjanako bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti, so karotipi kārāpetipi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Ubhatobyañjanako bhikkhave anupasampanno na upasampādetabbo, upasampanno nāsetabboti. (11)

55. Anupajjhāyakādivatthūni

117. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū anupajjhāyakaṃ upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave anupajjhāyako upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (12)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū saṃghena upajjhāyena upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṃghena upajjhāyena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (13)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gaṇena upajjhāyena upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave gaṇena upajjhāyena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (14)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū paṇḍakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- theyyasamvāsakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- titthiyapakkantakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- tiracchānagatupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- mātughātakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- pitughātakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- Arahantaghātakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- bhikkhunidūsakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- saṃghabhedakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- lohituppādakupajjhāyena upasampādentī -pa- ubhatobyañjanakupajjhāyena upasampādentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave paṇḍakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave theyyasamvāsakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave titthiyapakkantakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave tiracchānagatupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave mātughātakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave pitughātakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave Arahantaghātakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave bhikkhunidūsakupajjhāyena upasampāde-

tabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave saṁghabhedakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave lohituppādakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave ubhatobyañjanakupajjhāyena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (15)

56. Apattakādivatthu

118. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū apattakaṁ upasampādentī, hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesuṁ. Na bhikkhave apattako upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (16)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū acīvarakaṁ upasampādentī, naggā piṇḍāya caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesuṁ. Na bhikkhave acīvarako upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (17)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū apattacīvarakaṁ upasampādentī, naggā hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesuṁ. Na bhikkhave apattacīvarako upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (18)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū yācitakena pattena upasampādentī, upasampanne pattaṁ paṭiharanti, hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesuṁ. Na bhikkhave yācitakena pattena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (19)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū yācitakena cīvarena upasampādentī, upasampanne cīvaraṁ paṭiharanti, naggā piṇḍāya caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesuṁ. Na bhikkhave yācitakena cīvarena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (20)

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū yācitakena pattacīvarena upasampādentī, upasampanne pattacīvaram paṭiharanti, naggā hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi tittihīyā”ti. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Na bhikkhave yācitakena pattacīvarena upasampādetabbo, yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. (21)

Na-upasampādetabbekavīsativāro niṭṭhito.

57. Napabbājetabbadvattimsavāra

119. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū hatthacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- pādacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- hatthapādacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kaṇṇacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- nāsacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kaṇṇanāsacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- aṅglicchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- aḷacchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kaṇḍaracchinnaṃ pabbājenti -pa- phaṇahatthakaṃ pabbājenti -pa- khujjaṃ pabbājenti -pa- vāmanaṃ pabbājenti -pa- galagaṇḍim pabbājenti -pa- lakkaṇāhataṃ pabbājenti -pa- kasāhataṃ pabbājenti -pa- likhitakaṃ pabbājenti -pa- sīpadim pabbājenti -pa- pāparogim pabbājenti -pa- parisadūsakaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kāṇaṃ pabbājenti -pa- kuṇim pabbājenti -pa- khañjaṃ pabbājenti -pa- pakkahataṃ pabbājenti -pa- chinniriyaṃ pathaṃ pabbājenti -pa- jarādubbalaṃ pabbājenti -pa- andhaṃ pabbājenti -pa- mūgaṃ pabbājenti -pa- badhiraṃ pabbājenti -pa- andhamūgaṃ pabbājenti -pa- andhabadhiraṃ pabbājenti -pa- mūgabadhiraṃ pabbājenti -pa- andhamūgabadhiraṃ pabbājenti. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum -pa-. Na bhikkhave hatthacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave pādacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave hatthapādacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kaṇṇacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave nāsacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kaṇṇanāsacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave aṅglicchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave aḷacchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kaṇḍaracchinno pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave phaṇahatthako pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave khujjo pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave vāmano pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave galagaṇḍi pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave

lakkhaṇāhato pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kasāhato pabbājetabbo -pa-.
 Na bhikkhave likhitako pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave sīpadī
 pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave pāparogī pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave
 parisadūsako pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave kāṇo pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na
 bhikkhave kuṇī pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave khañjo pabbājetabbo -pa-.
 Na bhikkhave pakkhahato pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave chinniriyāpatho
 pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave jarādubbalo pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na
 bhikkhave andho pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave mūgo pabbājetabbo -pa-.
 Na bhikkhave badhiro pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave andhamūgo
 pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave andhabadhiro pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na
 bhikkhave mūgabadhiro pabbājetabbo -pa-. Na bhikkhave
 andhamūgabadhiro pabbājetabbo, yo pabbājeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Napabbājetabbadvattimsavāro niṭṭhito.

Dāyajjabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito navamo.

58. Alajjīnissayavattthūni

120. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū alajjīnaṃ nissayaṃ
 denti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave alajjīnaṃ nissayo
 dātabbo, yo dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū alajjīnaṃ nissāya vasanti, tepi
 nacirasseva alajjino honti pāpakā. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ
 ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave alajjīnaṃ nissāya vatthabbaṃ, yo vaseyya, āpatti
 dukkaṭassāti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na alajjīnaṃ
 nissayo dātabbo, na alajjīnaṃ nissāya vatthabbaṃ’ti, kathaṃ nu kho mayaṃ
 jāneyyāma lajjimā vā alajjimā vā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.
 Anujānāmi bhikkhave catūhapañcāhaṃ āgāmetuṃ yāva bhikkhusabhāgataṃ
 jānāmīti.

59. Gamikādinissayavattḥūni

121. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipanno hoti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na anissitena vatthabban’ti, ahañcamhi nissayakaraṇīyo addhānamaggappaṭipanno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānamaggappaṭipannena bhikkhunā nissayaṃ alabhamānena anissitena vatthunti.

Tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti, te aññatarāṃ āvāsāṃ upagacchimsu. Tattha eko bhikkhu gilāno hoti. Atha kho tassa gilānassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na anissitena vatthabban’ti, ahañcamhi nissayakaraṇīyo gilāno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā nissayaṃ alabhamānena anissitena vatthunti.

Atha kho tassa gilānupaṭṭhākassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na anissitena vatthabban’ti, ahañcamhi nissayakaraṇīyo, ayañca bhikkhu gilāno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākena bhikkhunā nissayaṃ alabhamānena yāciyamānena anissitena vatthunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu araññe viharati, tassa ca tasmim̐ senāsane phāsu hoti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na anissitena vatthabban’ti, ahañcamhi nissayakaraṇīyo araññe viharāmi, mayhañca imasmim̐ senāsane phāsu hoti, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āraññikena bhikkhunā phāsuvihāraṃ sallakkhenta nissayaṃ alabhamānena anissitena vatthuṃ “yadā patirūpo nissayadāyako āgacchissati, tadā tassa nissāya vasissāmī”ti.

60. Gottena anussāvanānujānanā

122. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Mahākassapaṇḍa upasampadāpekkho hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmato Ānandassa santike dūtaṇḍi pāhesi “āgacchatu Ānando imaṇḍi anussāveṇḍatū”¹. Āyasmā Ānando evamaḥa “nāhaṇḍi ussaḥāmi therassa nāmaṇḍi gaḥetum, garu me thero”^{ti}. Bhagavato etamattḥaṇḍi ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkḥave gottenaṇḍi anussāvetunti.

61. Dve upasampadāpekkhādivatthu

123. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Mahākassapaṇḍa dve upasampadāpekkhā honti. Te vivadanti “ahaṇḍi paṭḥamaṇḍi upasampajjissāmi, ahaṇḍi paṭḥamaṇḍi upasampajjissāmi”^{ti}. Bhagavato etamattḥaṇḍi ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkḥave dve ekānussāvaṇḍe kātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṇḍi therānaṇḍi upasampadāpekkhā honti. Te vivadanti “ahaṇḍi paṭḥamaṇḍi upasampajjissāmi, ahaṇḍi paṭḥamaṇḍi upasampajjissāmi”^{ti}. Therā evamaḥaṇḍisu “ḥanda mayaṇḍi āvuso sabbeva ekānussāvaṇḍe karomā”^{ti}. Bhagavato etamattḥaṇḍi ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkḥave dve tayo ekānussāvaṇḍe kātum, taṇḍa kho ekena upajjhāyena, na tveva nānupajjhāyenaṇḍi.

62. Gabbhavīsūpasampadānujānanā

124. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kumārakassapo gabbhavīso upasampanno aḥosi. Atha kho āyasmato Kumārakassapaṇḍa etadaḥosi “Bhagavatā paṇḍattaṇḍi ‘na ūnavīsativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo’^{ti}, aḥaṇḍicamḥi gabbhavīso upasampanno, upasampanno nu khomḥi nanu kho upasampanno”^{ti}. Bhagavato etamattḥaṇḍi ārocesum. Yaṇḍi bhikkḥave mātukucchismiṇḍi paṭḥamaṇḍi cittaṇḍi uppannaṇḍi, paṭḥamaṇḍi viṇḍāṇaṇḍi pātubhūtaṇḍi, tadupādāya sāvaṇḍa jāti. Anujānāmi bhikkḥave gabbhavīsaṇḍi upasampādetunti.

1. Anussāveṇḍatīti (Syā)

63. Upasampadāvidhi

125. Tena kho pana samayena upasampannā dissanti kuṭṭhikāpi gaṇḍikāpi kilāsikāpi sosikāpi apamārikāpi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave upasampādentena terasa¹ antarāyike dhamme pucchituṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave pucchitabbo “santi te evarūpā ābādhā kuṭṭhaṃ gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro, manussosi, purisosi, bhujissosi, aṇaṇosi, nasi rājabhaṭo, anuññātosī mātāpitūhi, paripuṇṇavāsativassosi, paripuṇṇaṃ te pattacīvaraṃ, kiṃnāmosi, konāmo te upajjhāyo”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ananusiṭṭhe upasampadāpekkhe antarāyike dhamme pucchanti. Upasampadāpekkhā vitthāyanti, maṅkū honti, na sakkonti vissajjetuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave paṭhamam anusāsivā pacchā antarāyike dhamme pucchitunti.

Tattheva saṃghamajjhe anusāsanti, upasampadāpekkhā tattheva vitthāyanti, maṅkū honti, na sakkonti vissajjetuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ekamantaṃ anusāsivā saṃghamajjhe antarāyike dhamme pucchituṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave anusāsitabbo—

126. Paṭhamam upajjham gāhāpetabbo, upajjham gāhāpetvā pattacīvaraṃ ācikkhitabbaṃ, ayaṃ te patto, ayaṃ saṃghāṭi, ayaṃ uttarāsaṅgo, ayaṃ antaravāsako. Gaccha amumhi okāse tiṭṭhāhīti.

Bālā abyattā anusāsanti, duranusiṭṭhā upasampadāpekkhā vitthāyanti, maṅkū honti, na sakkonti vissajjetuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave bālena abyattena anusāsitabbo, yo anusāseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa anusāsitunti.

Asammatā anusāsanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave asammatena anusāsitabbo, yo anusāseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

1. Tassa (Ka)

anujānāmi bhikkhave sammatena anusāsituṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo¹, attanā vā ² attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, parena vā paro sammannitabbo.

Kathañca attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo “suṇātu me bhante Saṃgho, itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, yadi Saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ itthannāmaṃ anusāseyyaṃ”ti, evaṃ attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ.

Kathañca pana parena paro sammannitabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo “suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, itthannāmo itthannāmaṃ anusāseyyaṃ”ti, evaṃ parena paro sammannitabbo.

Tena sammatena bhikkhunā upasampadāpekkho upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “suṇasi itthannāma ayaṃ te saccakālo bhūtakālo, yaṃ jātāṃ, taṃ saṃghamajjhe pucchante santaṃ ‘atthi’ti vattabbaṃ, asantaṃ ‘natthi’ti vattabbaṃ, mā kho vitthāyi, mā kho maṅku ahosi, evaṃ taṃ pucchissanti—santi te evarūpā ābādā kuṭṭhaṃ gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro, manussosi, purisosi, bhujjissosi, aṇaṇosi, nasi rājabhaṭo, anuññātosī mātāpitūhi, paripuṇṇavāsivassosi, paripuṇṇaṃ te pattacīvaram, kiṃnāmosi, konāmo te upajjhāya”ti.

Ekato āgacchanti. Na bhikkhave ekato āgantabbaṃ, anusāsakena paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā saṃgho ñāpetabbo “suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, anusīṭṭho so mayā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, itthannāmo āgaccheyyā”ti. “Āgacchāhi”ti vattabbo.

Ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅga kārāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ pāde vandāpetvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīdāpetvā añjaliṃ paggaṇhāpetvā upasampadaṃ yācāpetabbo “saṃghaṃ bhante upasampadaṃ yācāmi, ullumpatu maṃ bhante saṃgho anukampaṃ upādāya. Dutiyampi bhante saṃghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācāmi, ullumpatu maṃ bhante saṃgho

1. Sammanitabbo (Ka)

2. Attanāva (Syā)

anukampaṃ upādāya. Tatiyampi bhante saṃghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācāmi, ullumpatu maṃ bhante saṃgho anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ itthannāmaṃ antarāyike dhamme puccheyyaṃ”ti. Suṇasi itthannāma ayaṃ te saccakālo bhūtakālo, yaṃ jātāṃ, taṃ pucchāmi, santaṃ “atthī”ti vattabbaṃ, asantaṃ “natthī”ti vattabbaṃ, santi te evarūpā ābādhā kuṭṭhaṃ gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro, manussosi, purisosi, bhujissosi, aṇaṇosi, nasi rājabhaṭo, anuññātosi mātāpitūhi, paripuṇṇavāsativassosi, paripuṇṇaṃ te pattacīvaraṃ, kiṃnāmosi, konāmo te upajjhāyoti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

127. “Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, parisuddho antarāyikehi dhammehi, paripuṇṇa’ssa pattacīvaraṃ, itthannāmo saṃghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeyya itthannāmena upajjhāyena, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, parisuddho antarāyikehi dhammehi, paripuṇṇa’ssa pattacīvaraṃ, itthannāmo saṃghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dutiyampi etamatthaṃ vadāmi. Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, parisuddho antarāyikehi dhammehi, paripuṇṇa’ssa pattacīvaraṃ, itthannāmo saṃghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Tatīyampi etamatthaṃ vadāmi. Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ itthannāmo itthannāmassa āyasmato upasampadāpekkho, parisuddho antarāyikehi dhammehi, paripuṇṇa'ssa pattacīvaram, itthannāmo saṃghaṃ upasampadaṃ yācati itthannāmena upajjhāyena, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ upasampādeti itthannāmena upajjhāyena, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa upasampadā itthannāmena upajjhāyena, so tuṇha'ssa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Upasampanno saṃghena itthannāmo itthannāmena upajjhāyena, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi'ti.

Upasampadākammaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

64. Cattāro nissayā

128. Tāvadeva chāyā metabbā, utuppamāṇaṃ ācikkhitabbaṃ, divasabhāgo ācikkhitabbo, saṅgīti ācikkhitabbā, cattāro nissayā ācikkhitabbā¹—

Piṇḍiyālopabhojanaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho saṃghabhaddaṃ uddesabhaddaṃ nimantaṇaṃ salākabhattaṃ pakkhikaṃ uposathikaṃ pāṭipadikaṃ.

Paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho khomaṃ kappāsikaṃ koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ sāṇaṃ bhaṅgaṃ.

Rukkhamūlasenāsaṇaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā.

Pūtimuttabhessaṃ nissāya pabbajjā, tattha te yāvajīvaṃ ussāho karaṇīyo, atirekalābho sappi navanītaṃ telaṃ madhu phañṇitanti.

Cattāro nissayā niṭṭhitā.

1. Ācikkhitabbā, cattāri akaraṇīyāni ācikkhitabbāni. (Ka)

65. Cattāri akaraṇīyāni

129. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ upasampādetvā ekakaṃ ohāya pakkamiṃsu. So pacchā ekakova āgacchanto antarāmagge purāṇadutiyikāya samāgañchi. Sā evamāha “kiṃdāni pabbajitosī”ti. Āma pabbajitomhīti. Dullabho kho pabbajitānaṃ methuno dhammo, ehi methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevāti. So tassā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevitvā cirena agamāsi. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kissa tvaṃ āvuso evaṃ ciraṃ akāsī”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave upasampādetvā dutiyaṃ dātuṃ, cattāri ca akaraṇīyāni ācikkhituṃ—

Upasampanna bhikkhunā methuno dhammo na paṭisevitabbo antamaso tiracchānagatāyapi. Yo bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo. Seyyathāpi nāma puriso sīsacchinno abhabbo tena sarīrabandhanena jīvitum, evameva bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevitvā assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo, taṃ te yāvajīvaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ.

Upasampanna bhikkhunā adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātānaṃ na ādātabbānaṃ antamaso tiṇasalākaṃ upādāya. Yo bhikkhu pādaṃ vā pādārahaṃ vā atirekapādaṃ vā adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātānaṃ ādiyati, assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo. Seyyathāpi nāma paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto abhabbo haritatthāya, evameva bhikkhu pādaṃ vā pādārahaṃ vā atirekapādaṃ vā adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātānaṃ ādiyitvā assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo taṃ te yāvajīvaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ.

Upasampanna bhikkhunā sañcicca pāṇo jīvitā na voropetabbo antamaso kunthakipillikaṃ upādāya. Yo bhikkhu sañcicca manussaviggahaṃ jīvitā voropeti antamaso gabbhapātanaṃ upādāya, assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo. Seyyathāpi nāma puthusilā dvedhā bhinnā appaṭisandhikā hoti, evameva bhikkhu sañcicca manussaviggahaṃ jīvitā voropetvā assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo, taṃ te yāvajīvaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ.

Upasampanna bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhammo na ullapitabbo antamaso “suññāgāre abhiraṃmā”ti. Yo bhikkhu pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapati jhānaṃ vā vimokkhaṃ vā samādhiṃ vā samāpattiṃ vā maggaṃ vā phalaṃ vā, assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo. Seyyathāpi nāma tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo puna viruḷhiyā, evameva bhikkhu pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapitvā assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo, taṃ te yāvajīvaṃ akaraṇīyanti.

Cattāri akaraṇīyāni niṭṭhitāni.

66. Āpattiya adassane ukkhittakavatthūni

130. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu āpattiya adassane ukkhittako vibbhami, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadaṃ yāci. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattiya adassane ukkhittako vibbhamati, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadaṃ yācati, so evamassa vacanīyo “passissasi taṃ āpattiṃ”ti. Sacāhaṃ passissāmīti, pabbājetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na passissāmīti, na pabbājetabbo. Pabbājetvā vattabbo “passissasi taṃ āpattiṃ”ti. Sacāhaṃ passissāmīti, upasampādetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na passissāmīti, na upasampādetabbo. Upasampādetvā vattabbo “passissasi taṃ āpattiṃ”ti. Sacāhaṃ passissāmīti, osāretabbo. Sacāhaṃ na passissāmīti, na osāretabbo. Osāretvā vattabbo “passasi¹ taṃ āpattiṃ”ti. Sace passati, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce passati, labbhamānāya sāmaggīya puna ukkhipitabbo. Alabbhamānāya sāmaggīya anāpatti sambhoge saṃvāse.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattiya appaṭikamme ukkhittako vibbhamati, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadaṃ yācati, so evamassa vacanīyo “paṭikarissasi taṃ āpattiṃ”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭikarissāmīti, pabbājetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭikarissāmīti, na pabbājetabbo. Pabbājetvā vattabbo

1. Passāhi (Sī)

“paṭikarissasi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭikarissāmīti, upasampādetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭikarissāmīti, na upasampādetabbo. Upasampādetvā vattabbo “paṭikarissasi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭikarissāmīti, osāretabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭikarissāmīti, na osāretabbo. Osāretvā vattabbo “paṭikarohi taṃ āpattin”ti. Sace paṭikaroti, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce paṭikaroti, labbhamānāya sāmaggīyā puna ukkhipitabbo. Alabbhamānāya sāmaggīyā anāpatti sambhoge saṃvāse.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako vibbhamati, so puna paccāgantvā bhikkhū upasampadaṃ yācati, so evamassa vacanīyo “paṭinissajjissasi taṃ pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭinissajjissāmīti, pabbājetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭinissajjissāmīti, na pabbājetabbo. Pabbājetvā vattabbo “paṭinissajjissasi taṃ pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭinissajjissāmīti, upasampādetabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭinissajjissāmīti, na upasampādetabbo. Upasampādetvā vattabbo “paṭinissajjissasi taṃ pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti. Sacāhaṃ paṭinissajjissāmīti, osāretabbo. Sacāhaṃ na paṭinissajjissāmīti, na osāretabbo. Osāretvā vattabbo “paṭinissajjehi taṃ pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti. Sace paṭinissajjati, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce paṭinissajjati, labbhamānāya sāmaggīyā puna ukkhipitabbo. Alabbhamānāya sāmaggīyā anāpatti sambhoge saṃvāseti.

Mahākhandhako paṭhamo.

67. Tassuddānaṃ

131. Vinayamhi mahatthesu, pesalānaṃ sukhāvahe.
 Niggahānañca pāpicche, lajjīnaṃ paggahe su ca.
 Sāsanādhāraṇe ceva, sabbaññujinagocare.
 Anaññavisaye khome, supaññatte asaṃsaye.
 Khandhake vinaye ceva, parivāre ca māṭike.
 Yathāthakārī kusalo, paṭipajjati yoniso.

Yo gavaṃ na vijānāti, na so rakkhati gogaṇaṃ.
 Evaṃ sīlaṃ ajānanto, kiṃ so rakkheyya saṃvaram.
 Pamuttṭhamhi ca suttante, abhidhamme ca tāvade.
 Vinaye avinaṭṭhamhi, puna tiṭṭhati sāsanaṃ.
 Tasmā saṅgāhaṇāhetum¹, uddānaṃ anupubbaso.
 Pavakkhāmi yathāñāyaṃ, suṇātha mama bhāsato.
 Vatthu nidānaṃ āpatti, nayā peyyārameva ca.
 Dukkaraṃ taṃ asetum, nayato taṃ vijānathāti.
 Bodhi Rājāyatanañca, Ajapālo Sahampati.
 Brahmā Āḷāro Udako, bhikkhu ca Upako isi.
 Koṇḍañño Vappo Bhaddiyo, mahānāmo ca Assaji.
 Yaso cattāro paññāsa, sabbe pesesi so disā.
 Vatthu mārehi tiṃsā ca, Uruvelaṃ tayo jaṭī.
 Agyāgāraṃ mahārājā, Sakko brahmā ca kevalā.
 Paṃsukūlaṃ pokkharāṇī, silā ca kakudho silā.
 Jambu ambo ca āmalo, pāripupphañca āhari.
 Phāliyantu ujjalantu, vijjhāyantu ca Kassapa.
 Nimujjanti mukhī megho, Gayā laṭṭhi ca Māgadho.
 Upatisso Kolito ca, abhiññātā ca pabbajum.
 Dunnivatthā paṇāmanā, kiso lūkho ca brāhmaṇo.
 Anācāraṃ ācarati, udaraṃ māṇavo gaṇo.
 Vassaṃ bālehi pakkanto, dasa vassāni nissayo.
 Na vattanti paṇāmetum, bālā passaddhi pañca cha.
 Yo so añño ca naggo ca, acchinnajaṭiḷasākiyo.
 Magadhesu pañcābādhā, eko rājā² ca aṅguli.
 Māgadho ca anuññāsi, kārā likhi kasāhato.

 1. Saṅgāhanāhetum (Ka)

2. Bhaṭṭo coro (Syā)

Lakkhaṇā iṇā dāso ca, bhaṇḍuko Upāli ahi.
 Saddham̐ kulaṁ Kaṇṭako ca, āhunderikameva ca.
 Vatthumhi dārako sikkhā, viharanti ca kiṁ nu kho.
 Sabbhaṁ mukhaṁ upajjhāye, apalāḷana Kaṇṭako.
 Paṇḍako theyyapakkanto, ahi ca mātari pitā.
 Arahantabhikkhunībhedā, ruhirena ca byañjanaṁ.
 Anupajjhāya saṁghena, gaṇapaṇḍakapattako.
 Acīvaraṁ tadubhayaṁ, yācitenapi ye tayo.
 Hatthā pādā hatthapādā, kaṇṇā nāsā tadūbhayaṁ.
 Aṅguli-aḷakaṇḍaraṁ, phaṇaṁ khujaṇca vāmanaṁ.
 Galagaṇḍī lakkhaṇā ceva, kasā likhitasīpadī.
 Pāpapaṇḍasādūsī ca, kāṇaṁ kuṇi tatheva ca.
 Khañjaṁ pakkhahatañceva, sacchinna-iriyāpathaṁ.
 Jarāṇḍhamūgabadhiraṁ, andhamūgaṇca yaṁ tahiṁ.
 Andhabadhiraṁ yaṁ vuttaṁ, mūgabadhirameva ca.
 Andhamūgabadhiraṇca, alajjīṇaṇca nissayaṁ.
 Vatthabbaṇca tathāddhānaṁ, yācamānena lakkhaṇā¹.
 Āgacchatu vivadanti, ekupajjhāyena Kassapo.
 Dissanti upasampannā, ābādhehi ca pīḷitā.
 Ananusīṭṭhā vitthenti, tattheva anusāsanā.
 Saṁghepi ca atho bālā, asammata ca ekato.
 Ullumpatupasampadā, nissayo ekako tayoti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni ekasataṇca dvāsattati.

Mahākhandhako niṭṭhito.

2. Uposathakkhandhaka

68. Sannipātānujānanā

132. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena aññatitthiyā paribbājakā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā dhammaṃ bhāsanti. Te manussā upasaṅkamanti dhammassavanāya, te labhanti aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu pemaṃ, labhanti pasādaṃ, labhanti aññatitthiyā paribbājakā pakkhaṃ. Atha kho rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “etarahi kho aññatitthiyā paribbājakā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā dhammaṃ bhāsanti. Te manussā upasaṅkamanti dhammassavanāya, te labhanti aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu pemaṃ, labhanti pasādaṃ, labhanti aññatitthiyā paribbājakā pakkhaṃ, yannūna ayyāpi cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipateyyun”ti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro Bhagavantam etadavoca “idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi ‘etarahi kho aññatitthiyā paribbājakā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā dhammaṃ bhāsanti. Te manussā upasaṅkamanti dhammassavanāya, te labhanti aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu pemaṃ, labhanti pasādaṃ, labhanti aññatitthiyā paribbājakā pakkhaṃ, yannūna ayyāpi cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipateyyun’ti. Sādhū bhante ayyāpi cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipateyyun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū

āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitun”ti.

Tena kho pana समयena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā anuññātā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitun”ti cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā tuṇhī nisīdanti. Te manussā upasaṅkamanti dhammassavanāya. Te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā tuṇhī nisīdissanti seyyathāpi mūgasūkarā, nanu nāma sannipatitehi dhammo bhāsitaḥ”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khiyyantānam vipācentānam. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa sannipatitvā dhammam bhāsitaṃ”ti.

96. Pātimokkhuḍdesānujānānā

133. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaḥ udapādi “yannūnāham yāni mayā bhikkhūnam paññattāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni nesaṃ pātimokkhuḍdesam anujāneyyam, so nesaṃ bhavissati uposathakamman”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “idha mayham bhikkhave rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaḥ udapādi yannūnāham yāni mayā bhikkhūnam paññattāni sikkhāpadāni, tāni nesaṃ pātimokkhuḍdesam anujāneyyam, so nesaṃ bhavissati uposathakamman”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pātimokkham uddisitaṃ. Evaṃca pana bhikkhave uddisitaḥ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho nāpetabho—

134. “Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho uposatham kareyya, pātimokkham uddiseyya. Kim saṃghassa pubbakiccam, pārissuddhim āyasmanto ārocetha, pātimokkham uddisissāmi, taṃ sabbeva santā sādhuḥkaṃ suṇoma manasi karoma. Yassa siyā

āpatti, so āvikareyya, asantiyā āpattiyā tuṇhī bhavitabbaṃ, tuṇhībhāvena kho paṇāyasmante parisuddhāti vedissāmi. Yathā kho pana paccekapuṭṭhassa veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti, evamevaṃ¹ evarūpāya parisāya yāvatatiyaṃ anussāvitaṃ hoti. Yo pana bhikkhu yāvatatiyaṃ anussāviyamāne saramāno santiṃ āpattiṃ nāvikareyya, sampajānamusāvādassa hoti.

Sampajānamusāvādo kho paṇāyasmanto antarāyiko dhammo vutto Bhagavatā, tasmā saramānena bhikkhunā āpannena visuddhāpekkhena santi āpatti āvikātabbā, āvikatā hissa phāsu hotī”ti.

135. **Pātimokkhaṃ**ti ādimetaṃ mukhametaṃ pamukhametaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, tena vuccati “pātimokkhaṃ”ti. **Āyasmantoti** piyavacanametaṃ, garuvacanametaṃ, sagāravasappatissādhivacanametaṃ “āyasmanto”ti.

Uddisissāmīti ācikkhissāmi desessāmi paññapessāmi paṭṭhapessāmi vivarissāmi vibhajissāmi uttānaṃ karissāmi² pakāsessāmi. **Tanti** pātimokkhaṃ vuccati. **Sabbeva santāti** yāvatikā tassā parisāya therā ca navā ca majjhimā ca, etc vuccanti “sabbeva santā”ti. **Sādhukaṃ suṇomāti** aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasa³ samannāharāma. **Manasi karomāti** ekaggacittā avikkhittacittā avisāhaṭacittā nisāmema. **Yassa siyā āpattīti** therassa vā navassa vā majjhimassa vā pañcannaṃ vā āpattikkhandhānaṃ aññatarā āpatti, sattannaṃ vā āpattikkhandhānaṃ aññatarā āpatti. **So āvikareyyāti** so deseyya, so vivareyya, so uttānaṃ kareyya, so pakāseyya saṃghamajjhe vā gaṇamajjhe vā ekapuggale vā. **Asanti** nāma āpatti anajjhāpanā vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā vuṭṭhitā. **Tuṇhī bhavitabbanti** adhivāsetabbaṃ, na byāharitabbaṃ. **Parisuddhāti vedissāmīti** jānissāmi dhāressāmi. **Yathā kho pana paccekapuṭṭhassa veyyākaraṇaṃ hotīti** yathā ekena eko puṭṭho byākareyya, evameva tassā parisāya jānitabbaṃ “maṃ pucchaṭī”ti. **Evarūpā** nāma parisā bhikkhuparisā vuccati. **Yāvatatiyaṃ anussāvitaṃ hotīti** sakimpi anussāvitaṃ hoti, dutiyampi anussāvitaṃ hoti, tatiyampi

1. Evameva (Ka)

2. Uttānī karissāmi (Sī, Syā)

3. Sabbaṃ cetasa (Syā, Ka)

anussāvitam hoti. **Saramānoti** jānamāno sañjānamāno. **Santī** nāma **āpatti** ajjhāpannā vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā avuṭṭhitā. **Nāvikareyyāti** na deseyya, na vivareyya, na uttānim kareyya, na pakāseyya saṅghamajjhe vā gaṇamajjhe vā ekapuggale vā. **Sampajānamusāvādassa hotīti** sampajānamusāvāde kim hoti, dukkaṭam hoti. **Antarāyiko dhammo vutto Bhagavatāti** kissa antarāyiko, paṭhamassa jhānassa adhigamāya antarāyiko, dutiyassa jhānassa adhigamāya antarāyiko, tatiyassa jhānassa adhigamāya antarāyiko, catutthassa jhānassa adhigamāya antarāyiko, jhānānam vimokkhānam samādhīnam samāpattīnam nekkhammānam nissaraṇānam pavivekānam kusalānam dhammānam adhigamāya antarāyiko. **Tasmāti** tamkāraṇā. **Saramānenāti** jānamānena sañjānamānena. **Visuddhāpekkhenāti** vuṭṭhātukāmena visujjhitukāmena. **Santī** nāma **āpatti** ajjhāpannā vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā avuṭṭhitā. **Āvikātabbāti** āvikātabbā saṅghamajjhe vā gaṇamajjhe vā ekapuggale vā. **Āvikatā hissa phāsu hotīti** kissa phāsu hoti, paṭhamassa jhānassa adhigamāya phāsu hoti, dutiyassa jhānassa adhigamāya phāsu hoti, tatiyassa jhānassa adhigamāya phāsu hoti, catutthassa jhānassa adhigamāya phāsu hoti, jhānānam vimokkhānam samādhīnam samāpattīnam nekkhammānam nissaraṇānam pavivekānam kusalānam dhammānam adhigamāya phāsu hotīti.

136. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā pātimokkhuddeso anuññāto”ti devasikam pātimokkham uddisanti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave devasikam pātimokkham uddisitabbam, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathe pātimokkham uddisitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā uposathe pātimokkhuddeso anuññāto”ti pakkhassa tikkhattum pātimokkham uddisanti cātuddase pannarase aṭṭhamiyā ca pakkhassa. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave pakkhassa tikkhattum pātimokkham uddisitabbam, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sakim pakkhassa cātuddase vā pannarase vā pātimokkham uddisitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yathāparisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti sakāya sakāya parisāya. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave yathāparisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ sakāya sakāya parisāya, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave samaggānaṃ uposathakammanti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘samaggānaṃ uposathakammaṃ’ti, kittāvatā nu kho sāmaggī hoti, yāvatā ekāvāso, udāhu sabbā pathavī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ettāvatā sāmaggī, yāvatā ekāvāsoti.

70. Mahākappinavatthu

137. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākappino Rājagahe viharati Maddakucchimhi migadāye. Atha kho āyasmato Mahākappinassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “gaccheyyaṃ vāhaṃ uposathaṃ na vā gaccheyyaṃ, gaccheyyaṃ vāhaṃ saṃghakammaṃ na vā gaccheyyaṃ, atha khvāhaṃ visuddho paramāya visuddhiyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Mahākappinassa cetasā cetoparivitaṅkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva Gijjhakūṭe pabbate antarahito Maddakucchimhi migadāye āyasmato Mahākappinassa sammukhe pāturahosi, nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Āyasmāpi kho Mahākappino Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mahākappinaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “nanu te kappina rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi gaccheyyaṃ vāhaṃ uposathaṃ na vā gaccheyyaṃ, gaccheyyaṃ vāhaṃ saṃghakammaṃ na vā gaccheyyaṃ, atha khvāhaṃ visuddho paramāya visuddhiyā”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Tumhe ce brāhmaṇa uposathaṃ na sakkarissatha na garukarissatha¹ na mānessatha na pūjessatha, atha ko carahi uposathaṃ sakkarissati garukarissati mānessati pūjessati. Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa uposathaṃ, mā no agamāsi. Gaccha tvaṃ saṃghakammaṃ, mā no agamāsīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā

1. Na garuṃ karissatha (Ka)

Mahākappino Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahākappinaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva Maddakucchimhi migadāye āyasmato Mahākappinassa sammukhe antarahito Gijjhakūṭe pabbate pāturahosi.

71. Sīmānujānaṇā

138. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘ettāvatā sāmaggī, yāvatā ekāvāso’ti, kittāvatā nu kho ekāvāso hoti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sīmaṃ sammannitum. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbā, paṭhamāṃ nimittā kittetabbā pabbatanimittaṃ pāsāṇanimittaṃ vananimittaṃ rukkhanimittaṃ magganimittaṃ vammikanimittaṃ nadānimittaṃ udakanimittaṃ. Nimitte kittetvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

139. “Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yāvatā samantā nimittā kittitā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho etehi nimittehi sīmaṃ sammanneyya samānasamvāsaṃ ekuposathaṃ¹, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yāvatā samantā nimittā kittitā, saṃgho etehi nimittehi sīmaṃ sammannati samānasamvāsaṃ ekuposathaṃ, yassāyasmato khamati etehi nimittehi sīmāya sammuti² samānasamvāsāya ekuposathāya, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammatā sīmā saṃghena etehi nimittehi samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evameva dhārayāmi”ti.

140. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā sīmāsammuti anuññātā”ti atimahatiyo sīmāyo sammannanti catuyojanikāpi pañcayojanikāpi chayojanikāpi. Bhikkhū uposathaṃ āgacchantā uddissamānepi pātimokkhe āgacchanti, uddiṭṭhamattepi āgacchanti,

1. Ekuposathaṃ (Ka)

2. Sammati (Syā)

antarāpi parivasanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave atimahaṭī sīmā sammannitabbā catuyojanikā vā pañcayojanikā vā chayojanikā vā, yo sammanneyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tiyojanaparamaṃ sīmaṃ sammannitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nadīpārasīmaṃ¹ sammannanti. Uposathaṃ āgacchantā bhikkhūpi vuyhanti, pattāpi vuyhanti, cīvarānīpi vuyhanti, Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave nadīpārasīmā sammannitabbā, yo sammanneyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yatthassa dhuvanāvā vā dhuvasetu vā, evarūpaṃ nadīpārasīmaṃ sammannitunti.

72. Uposathāgārakathā

141. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū anuparivenīyaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti asaṅketena. Āgantukā bhikkhū na jānanti “kattha vā ajjuposatho karīyissatī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave anuparivenīyaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ asaṅketena, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathāgāraṃ sammannitvā uposathaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ saṅgho ākaṅkhati vihāraṃ vā aḍḍhayogaṃ vā pāsādaṃ vā hammiyaṃ vā guhaṃ vā. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāraṃ uposathāgāraṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāraṃ uposathāgāraṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa vihārassa uposathāgārassa sammuti, so tuḥhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo vihāro uposathāgāraṃ, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuḥhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse dve uposathāgārāni sammatāni honti. Bhikkhū ubhayattha sannipatanti “idha uposatho karīyissati, idha uposatho karīyissatī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ

1. Nadīpāraṃ sīmaṃ (Sī, Syā)

ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ekasmiṃ āvāse dve uposathāgārāni sammannitabbāni, yo sammanneyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ekaṃ samūhanitvā¹ ekattha uposathaṃ kātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave samūhantabbāṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ uposathāgāraṃ samūhaneyya,² esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ uposathāgāraṃ samūhanati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa uposathāgārassa samugghāto, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Samūhataṃ saṃghena itthannāmaṃ uposathāgāraṃ, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

73. Uposathappamukhānujānanā

142. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse atikhuddakaṃ uposathāgāraṃ sammataṃ hoti tadahuposathe mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito hoti. Bhikkhū asammataya bhūmiyā nisinnā pātimokkhaṃ assosūṃ. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhunaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘uposathāgāraṃ sammannitvā uposatho kātabbo’ti, mayañcamhā asammataya bhūmiyā nisinnā pātimokkhaṃ assumhā, kato nu kho amhākaṃ uposatho, akato nu kho”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Sammataya vā bhikkhave bhūmiyā nisinnā asammataya vā yato pātimokkhaṃ suṇāti, katovassa uposatho. Tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho yāva mahantaṃ uposathappamukhaṃ³ ākaṅkhati, tāva mahantaṃ uposathappamukhaṃ sammannatu. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbāṃ, paṭhamaṃ nimittā kittetabbā, nimitte kittetvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yāvatā samantā nimittā kittitā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho etehi nimittehi uposathappamukhaṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yāvatā samantā nimittā kittitā, saṃgho etehi nimittehi uposathappamukhaṃ sammannati,

1. Samuhanitvā (Ka)

2. Samuhaneyya (Ka)

3. Uposathamukhaṃ (Syā)

yassāyasmato khamati etehi nimittehi uposathappamukhassa sammuti, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammataṃ saṃghena etehi nimittehi uposathappamukhaṃ, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametam dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe navakā bhikkhū paṭhamataram sannipatitvā “na tāva therā āgacchanti”ti pakkamimsu. Uposatho vikāle ahosi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadahuposathe therehi bhikkhūhi paṭhamataram sannipatitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sambahulā āvāsā samānasīmā honti. Tattha bhikkhū “vivadanti amhākaṃ āvāse uposatho karīyatu, amhākaṃ āvāse uposatho karīyatū”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Idha pana bhikkhave sambahulā āvāsā samānasīmā honti. Tattha bhikkhū vivadanti “amhākaṃ āvāse uposatho karīyatu, amhākaṃ āvāse uposatho karīyatū”ti. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi sabbeheva ekajjham sannipatitvā uposatho kātabbo. Yattha vā pana thero bhikkhu viharati, tattha sannipatitvā uposatho kātabbo, na tveva vaggena saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, yo kareyya, āvatti dukkaṭassāti.

74. Avippavāsasīmānujānanā

143. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākassapo Andhakavindā Rājagaham uposatham āgacchanto antarāmagge nadim taranto manam vūlho ahosi, cīvarānissa¹ allāni. Bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavocum “kissa te āvuso cīvarāni allāni”ti. Idhāham āvuso Andhakavindā Rājagaham uposatham āgacchanto antarāmagge nadim taranto manamhi vūlho, tena me cīvarāni allānīti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Yā sā bhikkhave saṃghena sīmā sammata samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, saṃgho tam sīmam ticīvarena avippavāsaṃ sammannatu. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho nāpetabbo—

1. Tena cīvarānissa (Ka)

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho taṃ sīmaṃ ticīvarena avippavāsaṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, saṅgho taṃ sīmaṃ ticīvarena avippavāsaṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati etissā sīmāya ticīvarena avippavāsāya¹ sammuti, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammatā sā sīmā saṅghena ticīvarena avippavāsā², khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā ticīvarena avippavāsasammuti anuññātā”ti antaraghare cīvarāni nikkhipanti, tāni cīvarāni nassantipi ḍayhantipi undūrehipi khajjanti. Bhikkhū duccolā honti lūkhacīvarā. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kissa tumhe āvuso duccolā lūkhacīvarā”ti. Idha mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā “ticīvarena avippavāsasammuti anuññātā”ti antaraghare cīvarāni nikkhipimhā, tāni cīvarāni naṭṭhānipi daḍḍhānipi undūrehipi khāyitāni, tena mayaṃ duccolā lūkhacīvarāti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Yā sā bhikkhave saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, saṅgho taṃ sīmaṃ ticīvarena avippavāsaṃ sammannatu ṭhapetvā gāmañca gāmūpacārañca, evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

144. “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho taṃ sīmaṃ ticīvarena avippavāsaṃ sammanneyya ṭhapetvā gāmañca gāmūpacārañca, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yā sā saṅghena sīmā sammatā samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, saṅgho taṃ sīmaṃ ticīvarena avippavāsaṃ sammannati ṭhapetvā gāmañca gāmūpacārañca, yassāyasmato khamati etissā sīmāya ticīvarena avippavāsāya³ sammuti ṭhapetvā gāmañca gāmūpacārañca, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Sammatā

1. Avippavāsassa (Syā)

2. Avippavāso (Syā)

3. Avippavāsassa (Syā)

sā sīmā saṁghena ticīvarena avippavāsā¹ ṭhapetvā gāmañca gāmūpacārañca, khamati saṁghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṁ dhārayāmi”ti.

75. Sīmāsamūhanana

Sīmaṁ bhikkhave sammannantena paṭhamam samānasamvāsasīmā² sammannitabbā, pacchā ticīvarena avippavāso sammannitabbo. Sīmaṁ bhikkhave samūhanantena paṭhamam ticīvarena avippavāso samūhantabbo, pacchā samānasamvāsasīmā samūhantabbā. Evañca pana bhikkhave ticīvarena avippavāso samūhantabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṁgho ñāpetabbo—

145. “Suṇātu me bhante saṁgho, yo so saṁghena ticīvarena avippavāso sammato, yadi saṁghassa pattakallaṁ, saṁgho taṁ ticīvarena avippavāsam samūhaneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṁgho, yo so saṁghena ticīvarena avippavāso sammato, saṁgho taṁ ticīvarena avippavāsam samūhanati, yassāyasmato khamati etassa ticīvarena avippavāsassa samugghāto, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Samūhato so saṁghena ticīvarena avippavāso, khamati saṁghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṁ dhārayāmi”ti.

Evañca pana bhikkhave sīmā³ samūhantabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṁgho ñāpetabbo—

146. “Suṇātu me bhante saṁgho, yā sā saṁghena sīmā sammata samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, yadi saṁghassa pattakallaṁ, saṁgho taṁ sīmaṁ samūhaneyya samānasamvāsam ekuposatham, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṁgho, yā sā saṁghena sīmā sammata samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, saṁgho taṁ sīmaṁ samūhanati samānasamvāsam ekuposatham, yassāyasmato khamati etissā sīmāya samānasamvāsāya ekuposathāya samugghāto, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. Samūhatā sā sīmā saṁghena samānasamvāsā ekuposathā, khamati saṁghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṁ dhārayāmi”ti.

1. Avippavāso (Syā) 2. Samānasamvāsā sīmā (Syā) 3. Samānasamvāsā sīmā (Syā)

76. Gāmasīmādi

147. Asammatāya bhikkhave sīmāya aṭṭhapitāya yaṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. Yā tassa vā gāmassa gāmasīmā, nigamassa vā nigamasīmā, ayaṃ tattha samānasamvāsā ekuposathā. Agāmake ce bhikkhave araṇṇe samantā sattabbhantarā, ayaṃ tattha samānasamvāsā ekuposathā. Sabbā bhikkhave nadī asīmā, sabbo samuddo asīmo, sabbo jātassaro asīmo. Nadiyā vā bhikkhave samudde vā jātassare vā yaṃ majjhimassa purisassa samantā udakukkhepā, ayaṃ tattha samānasamvāsā ekuposathāti.

148. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sīmāya sīmaṃ sambhindanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Yesaṃ bhikkhave sīmā paṭhamāṃ sammatā, tesaṃ taṃ kammaṃ dhammikaṃ akuppaṃ ṭhānārahaṃ. Yesaṃ bhikkhave sīmā pacchā sammatā, tesaṃ taṃ kammaṃ adhammikaṃ kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ. Na bhikkhave sīmāya sīmā sambhinditabbā, yo sambhindeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sīmāya sīmaṃ ajjhottharanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Yesaṃ bhikkhave sīmā paṭhamāṃ sammatā, tesaṃ taṃ kammaṃ dhammikaṃ akuppaṃ ṭhānārahaṃ. Yesaṃ bhikkhave sīmā pacchā sammatā, tesaṃ taṃ kammaṃ adhammikaṃ kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ. Na bhikkhave sīmāya sīmā ajjhottharitabbā, yo ajjhotthareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sīmaṃ sammannantena sīmantarikaṃ ṭhapetvā sīmaṃ sammannituntī.

77. Uposathabhedādi

149. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho uposathā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Dveme bhikkhave uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca. Ime kho bhikkhave dve uposathāti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho uposathakammānī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Cattārimāni bhikkhave

uposathakammāni, adhammena vaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, adhammena samaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, dhammena vaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, dhammena samaggaṃ uposathakammanti. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena vaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ kātabbhaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena samaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ kātabbhaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena vaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ kātabbhaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena samaggaṃ uposathakammaṃ, evarūpaṃ bhikkhave uposathakammaṃ kātabbhaṃ, evarūpaṇca mayā uposathakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evarūpaṃ uposathakammaṃ karissāma yadidaṃ dhammena samagganti. Evañhi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

78. Saṃkhittena pātimokkhuddesādi

150. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho pātimokkhuddesā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Pañcime bhikkhave pātimokkhuddesā, nidānaṃ uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ paṭhamo pātimokkhuddeso. Nidānaṃ uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ dutiyo pātimokkhuddeso. Nidānaṃ uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni uddisitvā terasa saṃghādisese uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ tatiyo pātimokkhuddeso. Nidānaṃ uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni uddisitvā terasa saṃghādisese uddisitvā dve aniyate uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ catuttho pātimokkhuddeso. Vitthāreneva pañcamo. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca pātimokkhuddesāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā saṃkhittena pātimokkhuddeso anuññāto”ti sabbakālaṃ saṃkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṃkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe savarabhayaṃ¹ ahosi. Bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu vitthārena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitum. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sati antarāye saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū asatipi antarāye saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave asati antarāye saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sati antarāye saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitum. Tatrame antarāyā, rājantarāyo corantarāyo agyantarāyo udakantarāyo manussantarāyo amanussantarāyo vāḷantarāyo sarīsapantarāyo jīvitantarāyo brahmacariyantarāyoti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave evarūpesu antarāyesu saṅkhittena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitum, asati antarāye vitthārenāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe anajjhittā dhammaṃ bhāsanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe anajjhittā dhammo bhāsitaḥ, yo bhāseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā sāmaṃ vā dhammaṃ bhāsituṃ paraṃ vā ajjesitunti.

79. Vinayapucchanakathā

151. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe asammataṃ vinayaṃ pucchanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe asammataṃ vinayaṃ pucchitaḥ, yo puccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe sammataṃ vinayaṃ pucchitum. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitaḥ, attanā vā² attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, parena vā paro sammannitaḥ, kathañca attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabba—

1. Saṃcarabhayaṃ (Syā)

2. Attanāva (Syā)

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ itthānnāmaṃ vinayaṃ puccheyyaṃ”ti. Evaṃ attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ.

Kathaṇca parena paro sammannitabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, itthannāmo itthannāmaṃ vinayaṃ puccheyyā”ti. Evaṃ parena paro sammannitabboti.

Tena kho pana samayena pesalā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe sammatā vinayaṃ pucchanti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe sammatenapi parisāṃ oloketvā puggalaṃ tulayitvā vinayaṃ pucchitunti.

80. Vinayavissajjanakathā

152. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe asammataṃ vinayaṃ vissajjenti¹. Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe asammataṃ vinayaṃ vissajjetabbo, yo vissajjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe sammatena vinayaṃ vissajjetuṃ. Evaṇca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbaṃ, attanā vā² attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, parena vā paro sammannitabbo, kathaṇca attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ itthannāmena vinayaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeyyaṃ”ti. Evaṃ attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ.

Kathaṇca parena paro sammannitabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, itthannāmo itthannāmena vinayaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeyyā”ti. Evaṃ parena paro sammannitabbo”ti.

1. Vissajjanti (Ka)

2. Attanāva (Syā)

Tena kho pana samayena pesalā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe sammataṃ vinayaṃ vissajjenti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe sammatenapi parisāṃ oloketvā puggalaṃ tulayitvā vinayaṃ vissajjetunti.

81. Codanākathā

153. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anokāsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave anokāsakato bhikkhu āpattiyā codetabbo, yo codeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave okāsaṃ kārāpetvā āpattiyā codetuṃ “karotu āyasmā okāsaṃ ahaṃ taṃ vattukāmo”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena pesalā bhikkhū chabbaggiye bhikkhū okāsaṃ kārāpetvā āpattiyā codenti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave katepi okāse puggalaṃ tulayitvā āpattiyā codetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “puramhākaṃ pesalā bhikkhū okāsaṃ kārāpentī”ti paṭikacceva suddhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anāpattikānaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe okāsaṃ kārāpentī. Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave suddhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anāpattikānaṃ avatthusmiṃ akāraṇe okāso kārāpetabbo, yo kārāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave puggalaṃ tulayitvā okāsaṃ kātun¹ ti.

82. Adhammakammaṇḍikkosānādi

154. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe adhammakammaṃ karonti. Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ kātabbaṃ, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. Karontiyeva adhammakammaṃ. Bhagavato etamattthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave adhammakamme kayiramāne paṭikkositunti.

1. Kārāpetuṃ (Syā)

Tena kho pana samayena pesalā bhikkhū chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi adhammakamme kayiramāne paṭikkosanti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave diṭṭhimpī āvikātunti. Tesāmyeva santike diṭṭhiṃ āvikaronti. Chabbaggiyā bhikkhū labhanti āghātaṃ, labhanti appaccayaṃ, vadhena tajjenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave catūhi pañcahi paṭikkosituṃ, dvīhi tīhi diṭṭhiṃ āvikātuṃ, ekena adhiṭṭhātuṃ “na metaṃ khamatī”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisamānā sañcicca na sāventi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave pātimokkhuddesakena sañcicca na sāvetabbaṃ, yo na sāveyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyī saṅghassa pātimokkhuddesako hoti kākassarako. Atha kho āyasmato Udāyissa etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘pātimokkhuddesakena sāvetabbaṃ’ti, ahañcamhi kākassarako, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabbaṃ”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pātimokkhuddesakena vāyamituṃ “kathaṃ sāveyyaṃ”ti. Vāyamantassa anāpattīti.

Tena kho pana samayena Devadatto sagahaṭṭhāya parisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sagahaṭṭhāya parisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe anajjhīṭṭhā pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe anajjhīṭṭhena pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therādhikaṃ¹ pātimokkhanti.

Aññatitthiyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito paṭhamo².

1. Therādeyyaṃ (Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pāṭhantaram)

2. Ekādasamo (Ka)

83. Pātimokkhuddesaka-ajjhesanādi

155. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Codanāvattthu tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Codanāvattthu tadavasari. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti, tattha thero bhikkhu bālo hoti abyatto, so na jānāti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘therādhikaṃ pātimokkhaṃ’ti, ayañca amhākaṃ thero bālo abyatto, na jānāti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yo tattha bhikkhu byatto paṭibalo, tassādheyyaṃ pātimokkhanti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā, te therāṃ ajjhesiṃsu “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ”ti. So evamāha “na me āvuso vattatī”ti. Dutiyāṃ therāṃ ajjhesiṃsu “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ”ti. Sopi evamāha “na me āvuso vattatī”ti. Tatiyāṃ therāṃ ajjhesiṃsu “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ”ti. Sopi evamāha “na me āvuso vattatī”ti. Eteneva upāyena yāva saṃghanavakaṃ ajjhesiṃsu “uddisatu āyasmā pātimokkhaṃ”ti. Sopi evamāha “na me bhante vattatī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā, te therāṃ ajjhesanti “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “na me āvuso vattatī”ti. Dutiyāṃ therāṃ ajjhesanti “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ”ti. Sopi evaṃ vadeti “na me āvuso vattatī”ti.

tatiyaṃ therāṃ ajjhesanti “uddisatu bhante thero pātimokkhaṃ”ti. Sopi evaṃ vadeti “na me āvuso vattatī”ti. Eteneva upāyena yāva saṃghanaṇakāṃ ajjhesanti “uddisatu āyasmā pātimokkhaṃ”ti. Sopi evaṃ vadeti “na me bhante vattatī”ti. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukāṃ pāhetabba “gacchāvuso saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā pātimokkhaṃ pariyāpuṇitvāna āgacchāhi”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho pāhetabba”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā naṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpetunti. Therena āṇattā naṃ bhikkhū na gacchanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na gantabbaṃ, yo na gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassatī.

84. Pakkhagaṇanādi-uggahaṇānujānanā

156. Atha kho Bhagavā Codanāvattusmiṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgañchi.

Tena kho pana samayena manussā bhikkhū piṇḍāya carante pucchanti “katimī bhante pakkhassā”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “na kho mayaṃ āvuso jānāmā”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “pakkhagaṇanamattampime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā na jānanti, kiṃ panime aññaṃ kiñci kalyāṇaṃ jānissanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pakkhagaṇanaṃ uggahetunti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho pakkhagaṇanā uggahetabbā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbeheva pakkhagaṇanaṃ uggahetunti.

157. Tena kho pana samayena manussā bhikkhū piṇḍāya carante pucchanti “kīvatikā bhante bhikkhū”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “na kho mayaṃ āvuso jānāmā”ti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “aññaṃ kiñci kalyāṇaṃ jānissanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhū gaṇetunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kadā nu kho bhikkhū gaṇetabbā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadahuposathe nāmaggena¹ vā gaṇetuṃ, salākaṃ vā gāhetunti.

158. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ajānantā “ajjuposatho”ti dūraṃ gāmaṃ piṇḍāya caranti. Te uddissamānēpi pātimokkhe āgacchanti, uddiṭṭhamattepi āgacchanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ārocesuṃ ajjuposathoti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho ārocetabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā kālavato ārocetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro thero kālavato nassarati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bhattakālepi ārocetunti.

Bhattakālepi nassarati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ kālaṃ sarati, taṃ kālaṃ ārocetunti.

85. Pabbakaraṇānujānanā

159. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse uposathāgāraṃ uklāpaṃ hoti. Āgantukā bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma āvāsikā bhikkhū uposathāgāraṃ na sammajjissanti”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathāgāraṃ sammajjitunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho uposathāgāraṃ sammajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā navaṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpetunti.

Therena āṇattā navā bhikkhū na sammajjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na sammajjitabbaṃ, yo na sammajjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

1. Nāmamattena (Syā), gaṇamaggena (Ka)

160. Tena kho pana samayena uposathāgāre āsanam apaññattam hoti. Bhikkhū chamāyam nisīdanti, gattānipi cīvarānipi paṃsukitāni honti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathāgāre āsanam paññāpetunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnam etadahosi “kena nu kho uposathāgāre āsanam paññāpetabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā navam bhikkhum āṇāpetunti.

Therena āṇattā navā bhikkhū na paññāpentī. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na paññāpetabban, yo na paññāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

161. Tena kho pana samayena uposathāgāre padīpo na hoti, bhikkhū andhakāre kāyampi cīvarampi akkamanti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uposathāgāre padīpam kātunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnam etadahosi “kena nu kho uposathāgāre padīpo katabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā navam bhikkhum āṇāpetunti.

Therena āṇattā navā bhikkhū na padīpentī. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na padīpetabbo, yo na padīpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

162. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse āvāsikā bhikkhū neva pānīyam upaṭṭhāpentī, na paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpentī. Āgantukā bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma āvāsikā bhikkhū neva pānīyam upaṭṭhāpessanti, na paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpessanti”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pānīyam paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpetunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnam etadahosi “kena nu kho pānīyam paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpetabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave therena bhikkhunā navam bhikkhum āṇāpetunti.

Therena āṇattā navā bhikkhū na upaṭṭhāpenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave therena āṇattena agilānena na upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ, yo na upaṭṭhāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

86. Disaṃgamikādivatthu

163. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū bālā abyattā disaṃgamikā ācariyupajjhāye āpucchimsu¹. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave sambahulā bhikkhū bālā abyattā disaṃgamikā ācariyupajjhāye āpucchanti². Te³ bhikkhave ācariyupajjhāyehi pucchitabbā “kahaṃ gamissatha kena saddhiṃ gamissathā”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bālā abyattā aññe bāle abyatte apadiseyyumu. Na bhikkhave ācariyupajjhāyehi anujānitaḃbā, anujāneyyumu ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te ca bhikkhave bālā abyattā ananuññātā ācariyupajjhāyehi gaccheyyumu ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā. Tattha añño bhikkhu āgacchati bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi so bhikkhu saṅgahetabbo anuggahetabbo upalāpetabbo upaṭṭhāpetabbo cuṇṇena mattikāya dantakaṭṭhena mukhodakena, no ce saṅgaṇheyyumu anuggaṇheyyumu upalāpeyyumu upaṭṭhāpeyyumu cuṇṇena mattikāya dantakaṭṭhena mukhodakena, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā bhikkhū viharanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā pātimokkhaṃ pariāpuṇitvā āgacchā”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, tehi bhikkhave

1. Na āpucchimsu (Ka)

2. Na āpucchanti (Ka)

3. Tehi (Ka)

bhikkhūhi sabbeheva yattha jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā, so āvāso gantabbo, no ce gaccheyyūṃ, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū vassaṃ vasanti bālā abyattā, te na jānanti uposathaṃ vā uposathakammaṃ vā pātimokkhaṃ vā pātimokkhuddesaṃ vā. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā pātimokkhaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā āgacchā”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, eko bhikkhu Satthāhakālikaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso saṃkhittena vā vitthārena vā pātimokkhaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā āgacchā”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, na bhikkhave tehi bhikkhūhi tasmim āvāse vassaṃ vasitabbaṃ, vaseyyūṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

87. Pārisuddhidānakathā

164. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sannipatatha bhikkhave saṃgho uposathaṃ karissatī”ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi bhante bhikkhu gilāno, so anāgato”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā pārisuddhiṃ dātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. Tena gilānena bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahevā evamassa vacanīyo “pārisuddhiṃ dammi, pārisuddhiṃ me hara, pārisuddhiṃ me ārocehi”ti. Kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, dinnā hoti pārisuddhi. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na dinnā hoti pārisuddhi. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, so bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu mañcena vā piṭhena vā saṃghamajjhe ānetvā uposatho katabbo. Sace bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “sace kho mayaṃ gilānaṃ ṭhānā cāvessāma, ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriya vā bhavissatī”ti. Na bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu ṭhānā cāvetabbo, saṃghena tattha gantvā

uposatho kātabbo, na tveva vaggena saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, kareyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā tattheva pakkamati, aññassa dātabbā pārisuddhi. Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā tattheva vibbhamati -pa- kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātaḥ paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātaḥ paṭijānāti. Pitughātaḥ paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātaḥ paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādaḥ paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, aññassa dātabbā pārisuddhi.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā antarāmagge pakkamati, anāhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi. Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā antarāmagge vibbhamati -pa-. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, anāhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā saṃghappatto pakkamati, āhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi. Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā saṃghappatto vibbhamati -pa-. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, āhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā saṃghappatto sutto na āroceti. Pamatto na āroceti. Samāpanno na āroceti, āhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi, pārisuddhihārakassa anāpatti.

Pārisuddhihārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pārisuddhiyā saṃghappatto sañcicca na āroceti, āhaṭā hoti pārisuddhi, pārisuddhihārakassa āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

88. Chandadānakathā

165. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sannipatatha bhikkhave saṅgho kammaṃ karissatī”ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “atthi bhante bhikkhu gilāno, so anāgato”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā chandaṃ dātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave dātabbo, tena gilānena bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhum upasaṅkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggaheṭvā evamassa vacanīyo “chandaṃ dammi, chandaṃ me hara, chandaṃ me ārocehī”ti. Kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, dinno hoti chando. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na dinno hoti chando. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, so bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu mañcena vā piṭhena vā saṅghamajjhe ānetvā kammaṃ katabbaṃ. Sace bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “sace kho mayaṃ gilānaṃ ṭhānā cāveśsāma, ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriya vā bhavissatī”ti. Na bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu ṭhānā cāvetabbo, saṅghena tattha gantvā kammaṃ katabbaṃ, na tveva vaggena saṅghena kammaṃ katabbaṃ, kareyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Chandahāraṃ ce bhikkhave dinne chande tattheva pakkamati, aññassa dātabbo chando. Chandahāraṃ ce bhikkhave dinne chande tattheva vibbhamati -pa- kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātako paṭijānāti. Pitughātako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṅghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, aññassa dātabbo chando.

Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande antarāmagge pakkamati, anāhaṭo hoti chando. Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande antarāmagge vibbhamati -pa-. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, anāhaṭo hoti chando.

Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande saṃghappatto pakkamati, āhaṭo hoti chando. Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande saṃghappatto vibbhamati -pa-. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, āhaṭo hoti chando.

Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande saṃghappatto sutto na āroceti. Pamatto na āroceti. Samāpanno na āroceti, āhaṭo hoti chando, chandahārakassa anāpatti.

Chandahārako ce bhikkhave dinne chande saṃghappatto sañcicca na āroceti, āhaṭo hoti chando, chandahārakassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadahuposathe pārisuddhiṃ dentena chandampi dātum, santi saṃghassa karaṇīyanti.

89. Ñātakādiggahaṇakathā

166. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarāṃ bhikkhuṃ tadahuposathe ñātakā gaṇhimsu. Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesum.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ tadahuposathe ñātakā gaṇhanti, te ñātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “inṅha tumhe āyasmanto imaṃ bhikkhuṃ muhuttaṃ muñcatha, yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu uposathaṃ karotī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, te ñātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “inṅha tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṃ ekamantaṃ hotha, yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu pārisuddhiṃ detī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, te ñātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “inṅha tumhe āyasmanto imaṃ bhikkhuṃ muhuttaṃ nissīmaṃ netha, yāva saṃgho uposathaṃ karotī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, na tveva vaggena saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, kareyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhūṃ tadahuposathe rājāno gaṇhanti -pa- corā gaṇhanti. Dhuttā gaṇhanti. Bhikkhupaccatthikā gaṇhanti, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṃ bhikkhūṃ muhuttaṃ muñcatha, yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu uposathaṃ karotī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṃ ekamantaṃ hotha, yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu pārisuddhiṃ detī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅgha tumhe āyasmanto imaṃ bhikkhūṃ muhuttaṃ nissīmaṃ netha, yāva saṃgho uposathaṃ karotī”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, na tveva vaggena saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, kareyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

90. Ummattakasammuti

167. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sannipatatha bhikkhave atthi saṃghassa karaṇīyaṃ”ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi bhante Gaggo nāma bhikkhu ummattako, so anāgato”ti.

Dveme bhikkhave ummattakā. Atthi bhikkhave bhikkhu ummattako saratipi uposathaṃ napi sarati, saratipi saṃghakammaṃ napi sarati, atthi neva sarati. Āgacchatipi uposathaṃ napi āgacchati, āgacchatipi saṃghakammaṃ napi āgacchati, atthi neva āgacchati. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ ummattako saratipi uposathaṃ napi sarati, saratipi saṃghakammaṃ napi sarati, āgacchatipi uposathaṃ napi āgacchati, āgacchatipi saṃghakammaṃ napi āgacchati, anujānāmi bhikkhave evarūpassa ummattakassa ummattakasammutiṃ dātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave dātabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, Gaggo bhikkhu ummattako saratipi uposathaṃ napi sarati, saratipi saṃghakammaṃ napi sarati, āgacchatipi uposathaṃ napi āgacchati, āgacchatipi saṃghakammaṃ napi āgacchati, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho Gaggassa bhikkhuno ummattakassa

ummattakasammutim dadeyya, sareyya vā Gaggo bhikkhu uposatham na vā sareyya, sareyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā sareyya, āgaccheyya vā uposatham na vā āgaccheyya, āgaccheyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā āgaccheyya. Saṅgho saha vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposatham kareyya, saṅghakammaṃ kareyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, Gaggo bhikkhu ummattako saratipi uposatham napi sarati, saratipi saṅghakammaṃ napi sarati, āgacchatipi uposatham napi āgacchati, āgacchatipi saṅghakammaṃ napi āgacchati. Saṅgho Gaggassa bhikkhuno ummattakassa ummattakasammutim deti, sareyya vā Gaggo bhikkhu uposatham na vā sareyya, sareyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā sareyya, āgaccheyya vā uposatham na vā āgaccheyya, āgaccheyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, saṅgho saha vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposatham karissati, saṅghakammaṃ karissati. Yassāyasmato khamati Gaggassa bhikkhuno ummattakassa ummattakasammutiyā dānaṃ, sareyya vā Gaggo bhikkhu uposatham na vā sareyya, sareyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā sareyya, āgaccheyya vā uposatham na vā āgaccheyya, āgaccheyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, saṅgho saha vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposatham karissati, saṅghakammaṃ karissati, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinnā saṅghena Gaggassa bhikkhuno ummattakassa ummattakasammuti, sareyya vā Gaggo bhikkhu uposatham na vā sareyya, sareyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā sareyya, āgaccheyya vā uposatham na vā āgaccheyya, āgaccheyya vā saṅghakammaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, saṅgho saha vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposatham karissati, saṅghakammaṃ karissati, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametam dhārayāmi”ti.

91. Saṅghuposathādippabheda

168. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe cattāro bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘uposatho kātabbo’ti, mayañcamhā cattāro janā, katham nu kho amhehi uposatho kātabbo”ti. Bhagavato

etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave catunnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe tayo bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ catunnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisituṃ, mayañcamhā tayo janā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi uposatho kātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tiṇṇaṃ pārisuddhi-uposathaṃ kātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave kātabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa te bhikkhū ñāpetabbā—

“Suṇantu me āyasmantā, ajjuposatho pannaraso, yadāyasmantānaṃ pattakallaṃ, mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ pārisuddhi-uposathaṃ kareyyāma”ti.

Therena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “parisuddho ahaṃ āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho ahaṃ āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho ahaṃ āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “parisuddho ahaṃ bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho ahaṃ bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho ahaṃ bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe dve bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavato anuññātaṃ catunnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisituṃ, tiṇṇannaṃ pārisuddhi-uposathaṃ kātuṃ, mayañcamhā dve janā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi uposatho kātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dvinnāṃ pārisuddhi-uposathaṃ kātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave kātabbo, therena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā navo bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “parisuddho ahaṃ āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhārehi, parisuddho ahaṃ āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhārehi, parisuddho ahaṃ āvuso parisuddhoti maṃ dhārehi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggaḥetvā thero bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “parisuddho ahaṃ bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho ahaṃ bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha, parisuddho ahaṃ bhante parisuddhoti maṃ dhāretha”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe eko bhikkhu viharati. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ catunnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisituṃ, tiṇṇannaṃ pārisuddhi-uposathaṃ kātuṃ, dvinnāṃ pārisuddhi-uposathaṃ kātuṃ, ahañcamhi ekako, kathaṃ nu kho mayā uposatho kātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe eko bhikkhu viharati. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yattha bhikkhū paṭikkamanti upaṭṭhānasālāya vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇḍale vā, so deso sammajjitvā pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā padīpaṃ katvā nisīditabbaṃ. Sace aññe bhikkhū āgacchanti, tehi saddhiṃ uposatho kātabbo. No ce āgacchanti, “ajja me uposatho”ti adhiṭṭhātabbo, no ce adhiṭṭhaheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Tatra bhikkhave yattha cattāro bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pārisuddhiṃ āharitvā tihi pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ, uddiseyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha tayo bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pārisuddhiṃ āharitvā dvīhi pārisuddhi-uposatho kātabbo, kareyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha dve bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pārisuddhiṃ āharitvā ekena adhiṭṭhātabbo, adhiṭṭhaheyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

92. Āpattiṭṭhānāyikaṃ

169. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tadahuposathe āpattiṃ āpanno hoti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññātaṃ ‘na sāpattikena uposatho kātabbo’ti, ahañcamhi āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabbaṃ”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahuposathe āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim

paggahevā evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, taṃ paṭidesemī”ti. Tena vattabbo “passasī”ti. “Āma passāmī”ti. “Āyatim saṃvareyyāsī”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahuposathe āpattiyā vematiko hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahevā evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissāmi, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmī”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkhaṃ sotabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātabboti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ desenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sabhāgā āpatti desetabbā, yo deseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ paṭiggaṇhanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sabhāgā āpatti paṭiggahetabbā, yo paṭiggaṇheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

93. Āpatti-āvikaraṇavidhi

170. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne āpattiṃ sarati, atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sāpattikena uposatho kātabbo’ti, ahañcamhi āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne āpattiṃ sarati, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, ito vuṭṭhahitvā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmī”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkhaṃ sotabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne āpattiyā vematiko hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa

vacanīyo “aham āvuso itthannāmāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissāmi, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmi”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkham sotabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātabboti.

94. Sabhāgāpattiṭikkamavidhi

171. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno hoti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sabhāgā āpatti desetabbā, na sabhāgā āpatti paṭiggahetabbā’ti, ayaṅca sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabbaṃ”ti. Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmantaṃ āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarivā āgaccha, mayaṃ te santike āpattiṃ paṭikarissāma”ti. Evañcetam labhetha, iccetam kusalam. No ce labhetha, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, yadā aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ suddhaṃ anāpattikaṃ passissati, tadā tassa santike taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissati”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sabbo saṅgho sabhāgāya āpattiyā vematiko hoti, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ sabbo saṅgho sabhāgāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissati, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissati”ti vatvā uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā uposathassa antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse vassūpagato saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattim āpanno hoti, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso taṃ āpattim paṭikarivā āgaccha, mayaṃ te santike taṃ āpattim paṭikarissāmā”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, eko bhikkhu sattāhakālikam pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso taṃ āpattim paṭikarivā āgaccha, mayaṃ te santike taṃ āpattim paṭikarissāmā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattim āpanno hoti, so na jānāti tassā āpattiyā nāmagottaṃ. Tattha añño bhikkhu āgacchati bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo, tamenam aññataro bhikkhu yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca “yo nu kho āvuso evañcevañca karoti, kiṃ nāma so āpattim āpajjati”ti. So evamāha “yo kho āvuso evañcevañca karoti, imaṃ nāma so āpattim āpajjati, imaṃ nāma tvaṃ āvuso āpattim āpanno, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattin”ti. So evamāha “na kho ahaṃ āvuso ekova imaṃ āpattim āpanno, ayaṃ sabbo saṅgho imaṃ āpattim āpanno”ti. So evamāha “kiṃ te āvuso karissati paro āpanno vā anāpanno vā, iṅgha tvaṃ āvuso sakāya āpattiyā vuṭṭhāhi”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno vacanena taṃ āpattim paṭikarivā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca “yo kira āvuso evañcevañca karoti, imaṃ nāma so āpattim āpajjati, imaṃ nāma tumhe āvuso āpattim āpannā, paṭikarotha taṃ āpattin”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū na icchimsu tassa bhikkhuno vacanena taṃ āpattim paṭikātuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse sabbo saṅgho sabhāgaṃ āpattim āpanno hoti, so na jānāti tassā āpattiyā nāmagottaṃ. Tattha añño bhikkhu āgacchati bahussuto āgatāgamo

dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī
 kukkuccako sikkhākāmo, tamenam aññataro bhikkhu yena so bhikkhu
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum evam vadeti “yo nu kho
 āvuso evañcevañca karoti, kim nāma so āpattim āpajjati”ti. So evam vadeti
 “yo kho āvuso evañcevañca karoti, imam nāma so āpattim āpajjati, imam
 nāma tvaṃ āvuso āpattim āpanno, paṭikarohi tam āpattin”ti. So evam vadeti
 “na kho aham āvuso ekova imam āpattim āpanno, ayam sabbo saṅgho
 imam āpattim āpanno”ti. So evam vadeti “kim te āvuso karissati paro
 āpanno vā anāpanno vā, ingha tvaṃ āvuso sakāya āpattiyā vuṭṭhāhi”ti. So ce
 bhikkhave bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno vacanena tam āpattim paṭikaritvā yena
 te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū evam vadeti “yo kira
 āvuso evañcevañca karoti, imam nāma so āpattim āpajjati, imam nāma
 tumhe āvuso āpattim āpannā, paṭikarotha tam āpattin”ti. Te ce bhikkhave
 bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno vacanena tam āpattim paṭikareyyum, iccetaṃ
 kusalam. No ce paṭikareyyum, na te bhikkhave bhikkhū tena bhikkhunā
 akāmā vacanīyāti.

Codanāvattathubhāṇavāro niṭṭhito dutiyo.

95. Anāpattipannarasaka

172. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe
 sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatiṃsu cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jāniṃsu
 “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino
 vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham akaṃsu pātimokkham uddisiṃsu, tehi
 uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchiṃsu bahutarā.
 Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā
 āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti

“atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ, uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (4)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti,

tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (5)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (6)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (7)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (8)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe

āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesāṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (9)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (10)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesāṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (11)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesāṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (12)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ anāpatti. (13)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (14)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam anāpatti. (15)

Anāpattipannarasakam niṭṭhitam.

96. Vaggāvaggasaññīpannasaka

173. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabham. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti

samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesam sotabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesam sotabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4-15)

Vaggāvaggasaññipannarasakam niṭṭhitam.

97. Vematikapannarasaka

174. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākam uposatho kātum, na nu kho kappati”ti vematikā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisatabbam. Uddesakānam āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, na nu kho kappati”ti vematikā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, na nu kho kappati”ti vematikā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, na nu kho kappati”ti vematikā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesāṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4-15)

Vematikapannarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

98. Kukkuccapakatapannarasaka

175. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva

amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ uposatho kātuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4-15)

Kukkuccapakatapanarasakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

99. Bhedapurekkhārappannarasaka

176. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddissamāne pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, avasesaṃ sotabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (4)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (5)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (6)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabban. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (7)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (8)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (9)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkham uddisitabham. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (10)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya pārisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭham su-uddiṭṭham, tesam santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānam āpatti thullaccayassa. (11)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti pātimokkham uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā,

uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesaṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (12)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pātimokkhaṃ uddisitabbaṃ. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (13)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesaṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (14)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposathaṃ karonti pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti, tehi uddiṭṭhamatte pātimokkhe sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, uddiṭṭhaṃ su-uddiṭṭhaṃ, tesaṃ santike pārisuddhi ārocetabbā. Uddesakānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (15)

Bhedapurekkhārapannarasakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Pañcavīsatikā niṭṭhitā.

100. Sīmokkantika peyyāla

177. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahuposathe sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti cattāro vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamantī”ti -pa- te na jānanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkantā”ti -pa- te na passanti aññe āvāsike bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamante -pa- te na passanti aññe āvāsike bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkante -pa- te na suṇanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamantī”ti -pa- te na suṇanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkantā”ti -pa-.

Āvāsikena āvāsikā ekasatapañcasattati tikanayato, āvāsikena āgantukā, āgantukena āvāsikā, āgantukena āgantukā, peyyālamukhena satta tikasatāni honti.

178. Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cātuddaso hoti āgantukānaṃ pannaraso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pannaraso hoti āgantukānaṃ cātuddaso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pāṭipado hoti āgantukānaṃ pannaraso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āgantukehi nissīmaṃ gantvā uposatho kātabbo. Sace samasamā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āgantukehi

nissīmaṃ gantvā uposatho kātabbo. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pannaraso hoti āgantukānaṃ pāṭipado, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āvāsikehi nissīmaṃ gantvā uposatho kātabbo.

101. Liṅgādidassana

179. Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āvāsikākāraṃ āvāsikaliṅgaṃ āvāsikanimittaṃ āvāsikuddesaṃ supaññattaṃ mañcapīṭhaṃ bhisibbibbohanaṃ pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ sūpaṭṭhitaṃ pariveṇaṃ susammaṭṭhaṃ, passitvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āvāsikā bhikkhū natthi nu kho”ti, te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkaṃ uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū suṇanti āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āvāsikākāraṃ āvāsikaliṅgaṃ āvāsikanimittaṃ āvāsikuddesaṃ caṅkamantānaṃ padasaddaṃ sajjhāyasaddaṃ ukkāsitāsaddaṃ khipitasaddaṃ, sutvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āvāsikā bhikkhū natthi nu kho”ti, te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā

uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkam uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukākāraṃ āgantukaliṅgaṃ āgantukanimittam āgantukuddesaṃ aññātakam pattam aññātakam cīvaraṃ aññātakam nisīdanaṃ pādānaṃ dhotam udakanissekam, passitvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āgantukā bhikkhū natthi nu kho”ti, te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkam uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū suṇanti āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukākāraṃ āgantukaliṅgaṃ āgantukanimittam āgantukuddesaṃ āgacchantānaṃ padasaddam upāhanapapphoṭanasaddam ukkāsitāsaddam khipitasaddam, sutvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āgantukā bhikkhū natthi nu kho”ti, te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato uposatham karonti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkam uposatham karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā uposatham karonti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

102. Nānāsaṃvāsakādihi uposathakaraṇaṃ

180. Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsike bhikkhū nānāsaṃvāsake, te samānasaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti, samānasaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsike bhikkhū samānasaṃvāsake, te nānāsaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti, nānāsaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantuke bhikkhū nānāsaṃvāsake, te samānasaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti, samānasaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantuke bhikkhū samānasaṃvāsake, te nānāsaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti, nānāsaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ uposathaṃ karonti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā ekato uposathaṃ karonti, anāpatti.

103. Nagantabbavāra

181. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na

bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave

tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

104. Gantabbavāra

182. Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso yatthassu bhikkhū samānasaṁvāsakā yaṁ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti. Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasaṁvāsakā yaṁ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasaṁvāsakā yaṁ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasaṁvāsakā yaṁ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

105. Vajjanīyapuggalasandassanā

183. Na bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā nisinnaparisāya pātimokkhaṁ uddisitabbaṁ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na sikkhamānāya -pa-. Na

sāmaṇerassa -pa-. Na sāmaṇeriyā -pa-. Na sikkhāpaccakkhātakassa -pa-. Na antimavatthum ajjhāpannakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Na āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo. Na āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya -pa-. Na pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo.

Na paṇḍakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na theyyasaṃvāsakassa -pa-. Na titthiyapakkantakassa -pa-. Na tiracchānagatassa -pa-. Na mātughātakassa -pa-. Na pitughātakassa -pa-. Na Arahantaghātakassa -pa-. Na bhikkhunīdūsakassa -pa-. Na saṃghabhedakassa -pa-. Na lohīsuppādakassa -pa-. Na ubhatobyañjanakassa nisinnaparisāya pātimokkham uddisitabbaṃ, yo uddiseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Na bhikkhave pārivāsikapārisuddhidānena uposatho kātabbo aññatra avuṭṭhitāya parisāya. Na ca bhikkhave anuposathe uposatho kātabbo aññatra saṃghasāmaggiyāti.

Tatīyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

Uposathakkhandhako dutiyo.

106. Tassuddānaṃ

Titthiyā Bimbisāro ca, sannipatitum tuṇhikā.

Dhammaṃ raho pātimokkham, devasikaṃ tadā sakim.

Yathāparisā samaggaṃ, sāmaggī Maddakucchi ca.

Sīmā mahatī nadiyā, anu dve khuddakāni ca.

Navā Rājagahe ceva, sīmā avippavāsana.

Sammanne¹ paṭhamam sīmaṃ, pacchā sīmaṃ samūhane.

1. Sammane (Ka)

Asammatā gāmasīmā, nadiyā samudde sare.
 Udakukkhepo bhindanti, tathevajjhottharanti ca.
 Kati kammāni uddeso, savarā asatīpi ca.
 Dhammaṃ vinayaṃ tajjenti, puna vinayatajjanā.
 Codanā kate okāse, adhammapaṭikkosanā.
 Catupañcaparā āvi, sañcicca cepi vāyame.
 Sagahaṭṭhā anajjhīṭṭhā, Codanamhi na jānati.
 Sambahulā na jānanti, sajjukaṃ na ca gacchare.
 Katimī kīvatikā dūre, ārocetuñca nassari.
 Uklāpaṃ āsanaṃ dīpo, disā añño bahussuto.
 Sajjukaṃ vassuposatho¹, suddhikammañca ñātakā.
 Gaggo catutayo dveko, āpattisabhāgā sari.
 Sabbo saṃgho vematiko, na jānanti bahussuto.
 Bahū samasamā thokā, parisā avuṭṭhitāya ca.
 Ekaccā vuṭṭhitā sabbā, jānanti ca vematikā.
 Kappatevāti kukkucā, jānaṃ passaṃ suṇanti ca.
 Āvāsikena āgantu, cātupannaraso puna.
 Pāṭipado pannaraso, liṅgasamvāsakā ubho.
 Pārivāsānuposatho, aññatra saṃghasāmaggiyā.
 Ete vibhattā uddānā, vatthuvibhūtakāraṇāti.

Imasmim khandhake vatthūni cha-asīti.

Uposathakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

3. Vassūpanāyikakkhandhaka

107. Vassūpanāyikānujānā

184. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ vassāvāso apaññatto hoti. Te’ dha bhikkhū hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ caranti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ carissanti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhenta bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ āpādentā, ime hi nāma aññatitthiyā durakkhātadhammā vassāvāsaṃ allīyissanti saṅkasāyissanti¹, ime hi nāma sakuntakā rukkhaggesu kulāvakāni karitvā vassāvāsaṃ allīyissanti saṅkasāyissanti, ime pana samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ caranti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhenta bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ āpādentā”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave vassaṃ upagantun”ti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kadā nu kho vassaṃ upagantabbā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vassāne vassaṃ upagantunti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho vassūpanāyikā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Dvema bhikkhave vassūpanāyikā purimikā pacchimikā, aparajjugatāya āsālhiyā purimikā upagantabbā, māsagatāya āsālhiyā pacchimikā upagantabbā, imā kho bhikkhave dve vassūpanāyikāti.

108. Vassāne cārikāpaṭikkhepādi

185. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagantvā antarāvassaṃ cārikaṃ caranti. Manussā tatheva ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti

1. Saṅkasāyissanti (Sī, Syā)

“kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ carissanti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ āpādentā, ime hi nāma aññatitthiyā durakkhātadhammā vassāvāsaṃ allīyissanti saṅkasāyissanti, ime hi nāma sakuntakā rukkhaggesu kulāvakāni karitvā vassāvāsaṃ allīyissanti saṅkasāyissanti, ime pana samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hemantampi gimhampi vassampi cārikaṃ caranti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ āpādentā”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagantvā antarāvassaṃ cārikaṃ carissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave vassaṃ upagantvā purimaṃ vā temāsaṃ pacchimaṃ vā temāsaṃ avasitvā cārikā pakkamitabbā, yo pakkameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

186. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū na icchanti vassaṃ upagantum. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave vassaṃ na upagantabbam, yo na upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū tadahu vassūpanāyikāya vassaṃ anupagantukāmā sañcicca āvāsaṃ atikkamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave tadahu vassūpanāyikāya vassaṃ anupagantukāmena sañcicca āvāso atikkamitabbo, yo atikkameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro vassaṃ ukkaḍḍhitukāmo bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “yadi panāyyā āgame junṇhe vassaṃ upagaccheyyun”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rājūnaṃ anuvattitunti.

109. Sattāhakaraṇīyānujānanā

187. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena

Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam̐ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade udenena upāsakena saṃghaṃ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti. So bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānañca dātuṃ dhammañca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “Bhagavatā āvuso paññattaṃ ‘na vassaṃ upagantvā purimaṃ vā temāsaṃ pacchimaṃ vā temāsaṃ avasitvā cārikā pakkamitabbā’ti, āgametu udeno upāsako yāva bhikkhū vassaṃ vasanti, vassaṃvuṭṭhā āgamissanti, sace panassa accāyikaṃ karaṇīyaṃ, tattheva āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike vihāraṃ patiṭṭhāpetū”ti. Udeno upāsako ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhadantā mayā pahite na āgacchissanti, ahaṃ hi dāyako kārako saṃghupaṭṭhāko”ti. Assosum̐ kho bhikkhū udenassa upāsakassa ujjhāyantassa khiyyantassa vipācentassa. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesum̐. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi, anujānāmi bhikkhave sattannaṃ sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite gantuṃ, na tveva appahite, bhikkhussa bhikkhuniyā sikkhamānāya sāmaṇerassa sāmaṇeriyā upāsakassa upāsikāya. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imesaṃ sattannaṃ sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite gantuṃ, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

188. Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena saṃghaṃ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeyya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānañca dātuṃ dhammañca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena saṃghaṃ uddissa adḍhayogo kārāpito hoti -pa- pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Vaccakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito

hoti. Caṅkamanasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Jantāgharam kārāpitaṃ hoti. Jantāgharasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharanī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārānavatthu kārāpitaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānaṃ dātum dhammaṃ sotum bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto katabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena sambahule bhikkhū uddissa -pa- ekaṃ bhikkhū uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti -pa- aḍḍhayogo kārāpito hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Vaccakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamanasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Jantāgharam kārāpitaṃ hoti. Jantāgharasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharanī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārānavatthu kārāpitaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānaṃ dātum dhammaṃ sotum bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto katabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena bhikkhunisaṃghaṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ bhikkhunim uddissa -pa- sambahulā sikkhamānāyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sikkhamānaṃ uddissa -pa- sambahule sāmaṇere uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sāmaṇeraṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā sāmaṇeriyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sāmaṇerim uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti -pa- aḍḍhayogo kārāpito hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti.

hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamanasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharaṇī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmavattthu kārāpitaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānaṃca dātuṃ dhammaṃca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

198. Idha pana bhikkhave upāsakena attano atthāya nivesanaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti -pa- sayanigharaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Udosito kārāpito hoti. Atṭo kārāpito hoti. Mālo kārāpito hoti. Āpaṇo kārāpito hoti. Āpaṇasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Rasavatī kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamanasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharaṇī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmavattthu kārāpitaṃ hoti. Puttassa vā vāreyyaṃ hoti. Dhītuyā vā vāreyyaṃ hoti. Gilāno vā hoti. Abhiññātaṃ vā suttantaṃ bhaṇati, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu bhadantā, imaṃ suttantaṃ pariyāpuṇissanti, purāyaṃ suttanto palujjati”ti. Aññataraṃ vā panassa kiccaṃ hoti karaṇīyaṃ vā, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi dānaṃca dātuṃ dhammaṃca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

190. Idha pana bhikkhave upāsikāya saṅghaṃ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeḷya “āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi dānaṇca dātuṃ dhammaṇca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsikāya saṅghaṃ uddissa aḍḍhayogo kārāpito hoti -pa- pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Vaccakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamanasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Jantāgharaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Jantāgharasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharaṇi kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmaḷatthu kārāpitaṃ hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeḷya “āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi dānaṇca dātuṃ dhammaṇca sotuṃ bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave upāsikāya sambahule bhikkhū uddissa -pa- ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ uddissa -pa- bhikkhunisaṅghaṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ bhikkhunim uddissa -pa- sambahulā sikkhamānāyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sikkhamānaṃ uddissa -pa- sambahule sāmaṇere uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sāmaṇeraṃ uddissa -pa- sambahulā sāmaṇeriyo uddissa -pa- ekaṃ sāmaṇerim uddissa -pa-.

191. Idha pana bhikkhave upāsikāya attano atthāya nivesanaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti -pa- sayanigharaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Udosito kārāpito hoti. Atṭo kārāpito hoti. Mālo kārāpito hoti. Āpaṇo kārāpito hoti. Āpaṇasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti.

Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Rasavatī kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamanasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharaṇī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmaṇatthu kārāpitaṃ hoti. Puttassa vā vāreyyaṃ hoti. Dhītuya vā vāreyyaṃ hoti. Gilānā vā hoti. Abhiññātaṃ vā suttantaṃ bhaṇati, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu ayyā, imaṃ suttantaṃ pariyāpuṇissanti, purāyaṃ suttantaṃ palujjati”ti. Aññataraṃ vā panassā kiccaṃ hoti karaṇīyaṃ vā, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi dānaṇca dātum dhammaṇca sotum bhikkhū ca passitun”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaṇeṇa pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

192. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ uddissa -pa- bhikkhuniyā saṃghaṃ uddissa. Sikkhamānāya saṃghaṃ uddissa. Sāmaṇereṇa saṃghaṃ uddissa. Sāmaṇeriyā saṃghaṃ uddissa. Sambahule bhikkhū uddissa. Ekaṃ bhikkhum uddissa. Bhikkhunisaṃghaṃ uddissa. Sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uddissa. Ekaṃ bhikkhunim uddissa. Sambahulā sikkhamānāyo uddissa. Ekaṃ sikkhamānaṃ uddissa. Sambahule sāmaṇere uddissa. Ekaṃ sāmaṇeraṃ uddissa. Sambahulā sāmaṇeriyō uddissa. Ekaṃ sāmaṇerim uddissa. Attano atthāya vihāro kārāpito hoti -pa- aḍḍhayogo kārāpito hoti. Pāsādo kārāpito hoti. Hammiyaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Guhā kārāpitā hoti. Pariveṇaṃ kārāpitaṃ hoti. Koṭṭhako kārāpito hoti. Upaṭṭhānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Aggisālā kārāpitā hoti. Kappiyakuṭi kārāpitā hoti. Caṅkamo kārāpito hoti. Caṅkamanasālā kārāpitā hoti. Udapāno kārāpito hoti. Udapānasālā kārāpitā hoti. Pokkharaṇī kārāpitā hoti. Maṇḍapo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmo kārāpito hoti. Ārāmaṇatthu kārāpitaṃ hoti, sā ce

bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi dānaṃca dātum dhammaṃca sotum bhikkhū ca passitum”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātābbo.

110. Pañcannaṃ appahitepi anujānā

193. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilāno hoti, so bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannaṃ sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi gantum, pageva pahite, bhikkhussa bhikkhuniyā sikkhamānāya sāmaṇerassa sāmaṇeriyā, anujānāmi bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi gantum, pageva gahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātābbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu gilāno hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi gilāno āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi, gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi, gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi, pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātābbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa anabhirati uppannā hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “anabhirati me uppannā, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “anabhirataṃ vūpakāsessāmi vā vūpakāsāpessāmi vā dhammakathaṃ vāssa karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātābbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa kukkucçaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “kukkucçaṃ me uppannaṃ, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “kukkucçaṃ vinodessāmi vā vinodāpessāmi vā dhammakathaṃ vāssa karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātābbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “diṭṭhigataṃ me uppannaṃ, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “diṭṭhigataṃ vivecessāmi vā vivecāpessāmi vā dhammakathaṃ vāssa karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu garudhammaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti parivāsāraho, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi garudhammaṃ ajjhāpanno parivāsāraho, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “parivāsadānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāveṣṣāmi vā gaṇapūraṃ vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu mūlāya paṭikassanāraho hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi mūlāya paṭikassanāraho, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “mūlāya paṭikassanaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāveṣṣāmi vā gaṇapūraṃ vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu mānattāraho hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi mānattāraho, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “mānattadānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāveṣṣāmi vā gaṇapūraṃ vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu abbhānāraho hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi abbhānāraho, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “abbhānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāveṣṣāmi vā gaṇapūraṃ vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa saṅgho kammaṃ kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “saṅgho me kammaṃ kattukāmo, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “kinti nu kho saṅgho kammaṃ na kareyya, lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Kataṃ vā panassa hoti saṅghena kammaṃ tajjanīyaṃ vā niyassaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisāraṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepanīyaṃ vā, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “saṅgho me kammaṃ akāsi, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “kinti nu kho sammā vatteyya lomaṃ pāteyya netthāraṃ vatteyya saṅgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

194. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunī gilānā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyessāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyessāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyessāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā anabhirati uppannā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “anabhirati me uppannā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “anabhirataṃ vūpakāsessāmi vā vūpakāsāpessāmi vā dhammakathaṃ vāssā karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā kukkucçaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “kukkucçaṃ me uppannaṃ, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi,

pageva pahite “kukkuccam vinodessāmi vā vinodāpessāmi vā dhammakatham vāssā karissāmī”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā diṭṭhigatam uppannam hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “diṭṭhigatam me uppannam, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “diṭṭhigatam vivecessāmi vā vivecāpessāmi vā dhammakatham vāssā karissāmī”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunī garudhammam ajjhāpannā hoti mānattārahā, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “aham hi garudhammam ajjhāpannā mānattārahā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “mānattadānam ussukkam karissāmī”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunī mūlāya paṭikassanārahā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “aham hi mūlāya paṭikassanārahā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “mūlāya paṭikassanam ussukkam karissāmī”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunī abbhānārahā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “aham hi abbhānārahā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “abbhānam ussukkam karissāmī”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā saṅgho kammam kattukāmo hoti tajjanīyam vā niyassam vā pabbajanīyam vā paṭisāraṇīyam vā ukkhepanīyam vā, sā ce bhikkhūnam santike dūtam paṇeṇya “saṅgho me kammam kattukāmo, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānam āgatan”ti. Gantabbam bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “kinti nu kho saṅgho kammam na kareyya lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyyā”ti, sattāham sannivatto kātabbo.

Kataṃ vā paṇassā hoti saṃghena kammaṃ tājjanīyaṃ vā niyaṣsaṃ vā pabbājanīyaṃ vā paṭisaṇaṇīyaṃ vā ukkhepaṇīyaṃ vā, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “saṃgho me kammaṃ akāsi, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “kinti nu kho sammā vatteyya lomaṃ pāteyya netthāraṃ vatteyya saṃgho taṃ kammaṃ paṭippassambheyyā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

195. Idha pana bhikkhave sikkhamānā gilānā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sikkhamānāya anabhirati uppannā hoti -pa-sikkhamānāya kukkucchaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sikkhamānāya diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sikkhamānāya sikkhā kupitā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “sikkhā me kupitā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “sikkhāsamādānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sikkhamānā upasampajjitukāmā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi upasampajjitukāmā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “upasampadaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāveṣṣāmi vā gaṇapūraḷo vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

196. Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇero gilāno hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchantu

bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇerassa anabhirati uppannā hoti -pa-sāmaṇerassa kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sāmaṇerassa diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sāmaṇero vassaṃ pucchitukāmo hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi vassaṃ pucchitukāmo, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “pucchissāmi vā ācikkhissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇero upasampajjitukāmo hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi upasampajjitukāmo, āgacchantu bhikkhū, icchāmi bhikkhūnaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “upasampadaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi vā anussāveṣṣāmi vā gaṇapūraṃ vā bhavissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

197. Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇerī gilānā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyana appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇeriyā anabhirati uppannā hoti -pa-sāmaṇeriyā kukkuccaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sāmaṇeriyā diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Sāmaṇerī vassaṃ pucchitukāmā hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṃya “ahaṃ hi vassaṃ pucchitukāmā, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “pucchissāmi vā ācikkhissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave sāmaṇerī sikkhaṃ samādiyitukāmaṃ hoti, sā ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeyya “ahaṃ hi sikkhaṃ samādiyitukāmaṃ, āgacchantu ayyā, icchāmi ayyānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “sikkhāsamādānaṃ ussukkaṃ karissāmi”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabboti.

111. Sattannaṃ appahitepi anujānaṇā

198. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno mātā gilānā hoti, sā puttassa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchatu me putto, icchāmi puttassa āgatan”ti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ “sattannaṃ sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite gantuṃ, na tveva appahite, pañcannaṃ sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi gantuṃ, pageva pahite”ti, ayañca me mātā gilānā, sā ca anupāsikā, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sattannaṃ sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi gantuṃ, pageva pahite, bhikkhussa bhikkhuniyā sikkhamānāya sāmaṇerassa sāmaṇeriyā mātuyā ca pitussa ca. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imesaṃ sattannaṃ sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi gantuṃ, pageva pahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa mātā gilānā hoti, sā ce puttassa santike dūtaṃ paṇeyya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchatu me putto, icchāmi puttassa āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa pitā gilāno hoti, so ce puttassa santike dūtaṃ paṇeyya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchatu me putto, icchāmi puttassa āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena appahitepi, pageva pahite “gilānabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā pariyesissāmi gilānabhesajjaṃ vā pariyesissāmi pucchissāmi vā upaṭṭhahissāmi vā”ti, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

112. Pahiteyeva anujānanā

199. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa bhātā gilāno hoti, so ce bhātuno santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchatu me bhātā, icchāmi bhātuno āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa bhaginī gilānā hoti, sā ce bhātuno santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilānā, āgacchatu me bhātā, icchāmi bhātuno āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa ñātako gilāno hoti, so ce bhikkhussa santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchatu bhadanto, icchāmi bhadantassa āgatan”ti Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhugatiko gilāno hoti, so ce bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇeṇya “ahaṃ hi gilāno, āgacchantu bhadantā, icchāmi bhadantānaṃ āgatan”ti. Gantabbaṃ bhikkhave sattāhakaraṇīyena pahite, na tveva appahite, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabbo.

Tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa vihāro undriyati, aññatarena upāsakena araṇṇe bhaṇḍaṃ chedāpitaṃ hoti. So bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ paṇesi “sace bhadantā taṃ bhaṇḍaṃ āvahāpeyyuṃ, dajjāhaṃ taṃ bhaṇḍan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghakaraṇīyena gantuṃ, sattāhaṃ sannivatto kātabboti.

Vassāvāsabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

113. Antarāye anāpattivassacchedavāra

200. Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmiṃ āvāse vassūpagatā bhikkhū vāḷhi ubbālā honti, gaṇhimsuṃ paripātimsuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū vāḷehi ubbālḥā honti, gaṇhantipi paripātentipi. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū sarīsapehi ubbālḥā honti, ḍaṃsantipi paripātentipi. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū corehi ubbālḥā honti, vilumpantipi ākoṭentipi. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū pisācehi ubbālḥā honti, āvisantipi hanantipi¹. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ gāmo agginā daḍḍho hoti, bhikkhū piṇḍakena kilamanti. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanāṃ agginā daḍḍhaṃ hoti, bhikkhū senāsanena kilamanti. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ gāmo udakena vūḷho hoti, bhikkhū piṇḍakena kilamanti. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanāṃ udakena vūḷhaṃ hoti, bhikkhū senāsanena kilamanti. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassāti.

201. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse vassūpagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ gāmo corehi vuṭṭhāsi. Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yena gāmo tena gantunti.

1. Ojampi haranti (Sī), harantipi (Syā)

Gāmo dvedhā bhijjittha. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yena bahutarā tena gantunti.

Bahutarā assaddhā honti appasannā. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yena saddhā pasannā tena gantunti.

Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmiṃ āvāse vassūpagatā bhikkhū na labhiṃsu lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū na labhanti lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū labhanti lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, na labhanti sappāyāni bhojanāni. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū labhanti lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, labhanti sappāyāni bhojanāni, na labhanti sappāyāni bhesajjāni. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatā bhikkhū labhanti lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, labhanti sappāyāni bhojanāni, labhanti sappāyāni bhesajjāni, na labhanti patirūpaṃ upatṭhakaṃ. Eseva antarāyoti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagataṃ bhikkhuṃ itthī nimanteti “ehi bhante hiraññaṃ vā te demi, suvaṇṇaṃ vā te demi, khettaṃ vā te demi, vatthuṃ vā te demi, gāvuṃ vā te demi, gāvīṃ vā te demi, dāsaṃ vā te demi, dāsīṃ vā te demi, dhītaraṃ vā te demi bhariyatthāya, ahaṃ vā te bhariyā homi, aññaṃ vā te bhariyaṃ ānemī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “lahuparivattaṃ kho cittaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, siyāpi me brahmacariyassa antarāyo”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagataṃ bhikkhuṃ vesī nimanteti -pa-thullakumārī nimanteti. Paṇḍako nimanteti. Ñātakā nimantenti. Rājāno nimantenti. Corā nimantenti. Dhuttā nimantenti “ehi bhante hiraññaṃ vā te dema, suvaṇṇaṃ vā te dema, khettaṃ vā te dema, vatthūṃ vā te dema, gāvuṃ vā te dema, gāviṃ vā te dema, dāsaṃ vā te dema, dāsiṃ vā te dema, dhītaraṃ vā te dema bhariyatthāya, aññaṃ vā te bhariyaṃ ānemā”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “lahuparivattaṃ kho cittaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, siyāpi me brahmacariyassa antarāyo”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu assāmikaṃ nidhiṃ passati. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “lahuparivattaṃ kho cittaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, siyāpi me brahmacariyassa antarāyo”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

114. Saṃghabhede anāpattivassacchedavāra

202. Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu passati sambahule bhikkhū saṃghabhedāya parakkamante. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “garuko kho saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā mayi sammukhībhūte saṃgho bhijjī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmiṃ kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhu saṃghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “garuko kho saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā mayi sammukhībhūte saṃgho bhijjī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmiṃ kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū saṃghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “te kho me bhikkhū mittā, tyāhaṃ vakkhāmi ‘garuko kho āvuso saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, māyasmantānaṃ saṃghabhedo ruccitthā”ti, karissanti me vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotam odahissanti”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmiṃ kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhū saṃghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “te kho me bhikkhū na mittā, api ca ye tesaṃ mittā, te me mittā, tyāhaṃ vakkhāmi, te vuttā te vakkhanti ‘garuko kho āvuso saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, māyasmantānaṃ saṃghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti tesaṃ vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissantī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmiṃ kira āvāse sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saṃgho bhinno”ti, tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “te kho me bhikkhū mittā, tyāhaṃ vakkhāmi ‘garuko kho āvuso saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, māyasmantānaṃ saṃghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti me vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissantī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “asukasmiṃ kira āvāse sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saṃgho bhinno”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “te kho me bhikkhū na mittā, api ca ye tesaṃ mittā, te me mittā, tyāhaṃ vakkhāmi, te vuttā te vakkhanti ‘garuko kho āvuso saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, māyasmantānaṃ saṃghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti tesaṃ vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissantī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “amukasmiṃ kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhuniyo saṃghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “tā kho me bhikkhuniyo mittā, tāhaṃ vakkhāmi ‘garuko kho bhaginiyo saṃghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā bhaginīnaṃ saṃghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti me vacanaṃ sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissantī”ti pakkamitabbaṃ, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “amukasmiṃ kira āvāse sambahulā bhikkhuniyo saṃghabhedāya parakkamantī”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “tā kho me bhikkhuniyo na mittā, api ca yā tāsāṃ mittā, tā me mittā, tāhaṃ vakkhāmi, tā vuttā tā vakkhanti

‘garuko kho bhaginiyo¹ saṁghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā bhaginīnam² saṁghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti tāsāṁ vacanaṁ sussūsissanti, sotaṁ odahissanti’ti pakkamitabbam, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “amukasmim kira āvāse sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saṁgho bhinno”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṁ hoti “tā kho me bhikkhuniyo mittā, tāhaṁ vakkhāmi ‘garuko kho bhaginiyo saṁghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā bhaginīnam saṁghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti me vacanaṁ sussūsissanti, sotaṁ odahissanti’ti pakkamitabbam, anāpatti vassacchedassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagato bhikkhu suṇāti “amukasmim kira āvāse sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saṁgho bhinno”ti. Tatra ce bhikkhuno evaṁ hoti “tā kho me bhikkhuniyo na mittā, api ca yā tāsāṁ mittā, tā me mittā, tāhaṁ vakkhāmi, tā vuttā tā vakkhanti ‘garuko kho bhaginiyo¹ saṁghabhedo vutto Bhagavatā, mā bhaginīnam² saṁghabhedo ruccitthā’ti, karissanti tāsāṁ vacanaṁ sussūsissanti, sotaṁ odahissanti’ti pakkamitabbam, anāpatti vassacchedassāti.

115. Vajādīsu vassūpagamanam

203. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu vaje vassam upagantukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vaje vassam upagantunti. Vajo vuṭṭhāsi. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yena vajo tena gantunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya satthena gantukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave satthe vassam upagantunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya nāvāya gantukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave nāvāya vassam upagantunti.

1. Ayyāyo (Sī)

2. Ayyānam (Sī)

116. Vassaṃ anupagantabbatthānāni

204. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū rukkkhasusire vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi pisācillikā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave rukkkhasusire vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū rukkhaviṭabhiyā vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi migaluddakā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave rukkhaviṭabhiyā vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ajjhokāse vassaṃ upagacchanti. Deve vassante rukkkhamūlampi nibbakosampi upadhāvanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave ajjhokāse vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū asenāsanikā vassaṃ upagacchanti. Sītenapi kilamanti, uṇhenapi kilamanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave asenāsanikena vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū chavakuṭikāya vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi chavaḍāhakā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave chavakuṭikāya vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū chatte vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gopālakā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave chatte vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cāṭiyā vassaṃ upagacchanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi titthiyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave cāṭiyā vassaṃ upagantabbam, yo upagaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

117. Adhammikakatikā

205. Tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyā saṅghena evarūpā katikā katā hoti “antarāvassam na pabbājetabban”ti. Visākhāya Migāramātuyā nattā bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjam yāci. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “saṅghena kho āvuso evarūpā katikā katā ‘antarāvassam na pabbājetabban’ti. Āgamehi āvuso yāva bhikkhū vassam vasanti, vassamvuṭṭhā pabbājessanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū vassamvuṭṭhā Visākhāya Migāramātuyā nattāraṃ etadavocum “ehi dāni āvuso pabbājāhi”ti. So evamāha “sacāham bhante pabbajito assam, abhirameyyāmaham¹, na dānāham bhante pabbajissāmī”ti. Visākhā Migāramātā ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “katham hi nāma ayyā evarūpaṃ katikaṃ karissanti ‘na antarāvassam pabbājetabban’ti, kam kalam dhammo na caritabbo”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū Visākhāya Migāramātuyā ujjhāyantiyā khiyyantiyā vipācentiyā. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave evarūpā katikā kātabbā “na antarāvassam pabbājetabban”ti, yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

118. Paṭissavadukkaṭāpatti

206. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmatā Upanandena Sakyaputtena rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya. So tam āvāsam gacchanto addasa antarāmagge dve āvāse bahucīvarake, tassa etadahosi “yannūnāham imesu dvīsu āvāsesu vassam vaseyyam, evam me bahuṃ cīvaram² uppajjissati”ti. So tesu dvīsu āvāsesu vassam vasi. Rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “katham hi nāma ayyo Upanando Sakyaputto amhākaṃ vassāvāsam paṭissuṇitvā visamvādessati, nanu Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena musāvādo garahito, musāvādā veramaṇi pasatthā”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa ujjhāyantassa khiyyantassa vipācentassa. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando

1. Abhirameyyam cāham (Sī)

2. Bahucīvaram (Ka)

Sakyaputto rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa vassāvāsaṃ paṭissuṇitvā visamvādessati, nanu Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena musāvādo garahito, musāvādā veramaṇī pasatthā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ paṭipucchi “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa vassāvāsaṃ paṭissuṇitvā visamvādesī”ti. Saccaṃ Bhagavatī. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa vassāvāsaṃ paṭissuṇitvā visamvādessasi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena musāvādo garahito, musāvādā veramaṇī pasatthā. Netam̐ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

207. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto passati antarāmagge dve āvāse bahucīvarake, tassa evaṃ hoti “yannūnāhaṃ imesu dvīsu āvāsesu vassaṃ vaseyyaṃ, evaṃ me bahuṃ cīvaraṃ uppajjissatī”ti, so tesu dvīsu āvāsesu vassaṃ vasati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade¹ vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pāṇīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pāṇīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva sakaraṇīyo pakkamati,

tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ bahiddhā vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ anto sannivattaṃ karoti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ

upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so sattāhaṃ anāgatāya pavāraṇāya sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, āgaccheyya vā so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ āvāsaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti purimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva sakaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā akaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ bahiddhā vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ anto sannivattaṃ karoti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti -pa- so sattāhaṃ anāgatāya pavāraṇāya sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, āgaccheyya vā so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ āvāsaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno purimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

208. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ bahiddhā vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ anto sannivattaṃ karoti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchanto bahiddhā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so sattāhaṃ anāgatāya komudiyā cātumāsiniyā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, āgaccheyya vā so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ āvāsaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva akaraṇīyo pakkamati, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so tadaheva sakaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā akaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ bahiddhā vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca na paññāyati, paṭissave ca āpatti dukkaṭassa -pa- so dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvā sattāhakaraṇīyena pakkamati, so taṃ sattāhaṃ anto sannivattaṃ karoti, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā vassāvāso paṭissuto hoti pacchimikāya, so taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā uposathaṃ karoti, pāṭipade vihāraṃ upeti, senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, pariveṇaṃ sammajjati, so sattāhaṃ anāgatāya komudiyā cātumāsiniyā sakaraṇīyo pakkamati, āgaccheyya vā so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ āvāsaṃ na vā āgaccheyya, tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pacchimikā ca paññāyati, paṭissave ca anāpatti.

Vassūpanāyikakkhandhako tatiyo.

119. Tassuddānaṃ

Upagantum kadā ceva, kati antarāvassa ca.
Na icchanti ca sañcicca, ukkaḍḍhitum upāsako.

Gilāno mātā ca pitā, bhātā ca atha ñātakō.
Bhikkhugatiko vihāro, vālā cāpi sarīsapā.

Coro ceva pisācā ca, daḍḍhā tadubhayena ca.
Vūḷhodakena vuṭṭhāsi, bahutarā ca dāyakā.

Lūkhappaṇītasappāya, bhesajjupaṭṭhakena ca.
Itthī vesī kumārī ca, paṇḍako ñātakena ca.

Rājā corā dhuttā nidhi, bheda-aṭṭhavidhena¹ ca.
Vajasatthā ca nāvā ca, susire viṭabhiyā ca.

Ajjhokāse vassāvāso, asenāsanikena ca.
Chavakuṭikā chatte ca, cāṭiyā ca upenti te.

Katikā paṭissuṇitvā, bahiddhā ca uposathā.
Purimikā pacchimikā, yathāñāyena yojaye.

Akaraṇī pakkamati, sakaraṇī tatheva ca.
Dvīhatīhā ca puna ca², sattāhakaraṇīyena ca.

Sattāhanāgatā ceva, āgaccheyya na eyya vā.
Vatthuddāne antarikā, tantimaggaṃ nisāmayeti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni dvepaṇṇāsa.

Vassūpanāyikakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Bheda aṭṭhavidhena (Sī, Syā)

2. Dvīhatīhaṃ vasitvāna (Sī)

4. Pavāraṇākkhandhaka

120. Aphāsukavihāra

209. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmiṃ āvāse vassaṃ upagacchiṃsu. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho mayaṃ upāyena samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyāma, na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyāmā”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ neva ālapeyyāma na sallapeyyāma, yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkameyya, so āsanaṃ paññapeyya, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipeyya, avakkārapātiṃ dhovitvā upaṭṭhāpeyya, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyya, yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkameyya, sacassa bhuttāvaseso, sace ākaṅkheyya bhuñjeyya, no ce ākaṅkheyya appaharite vā chaḍḍeyya, appāṇake vā uduke opilāpeyya, so āsanaṃ uddhareyya, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ paṭisāmeyya, avakkārapātiṃ dhovitvā paṭisāmeyya, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ paṭisāmeyya, bhattagaṃ sammajjeyya, yo passeyya pānīyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ vā rittaṃ tucchaṃ, so upaṭṭhāpeyya, sacassa hoti avisayaṃ, hatthavikārena dutiyaṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpeyya, na tveva tappaccayā vācam bhindeyya, evaṃ kho mayaṃ samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyāma, na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyāmā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū aññamaññaṃ neva ālapimsu, na sallapimsu. Yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanaṃ paññapeti, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipati, avakkārapātiṃ dhovitvā upaṭṭhāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāvaseso, sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti, appāṇake vā uduke opilāpeti, so āsanaṃ uddharati, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātiṃ dhovitvā paṭisāmeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ paṭisāmeti,

bhattaggaṃ sammajjati, yo passati pānīyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ vā rittam tuccaṃ, so upaṭṭhāpeti, sacassa hoti avisayhaṃ, hatthavikārena dutiyaṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpeti, na tveva tappaccayā vācam bhindati.

Āciṇṇaṃ kho panetaṃ vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamitum, atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃvuṭṭhā temāsaccayena senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sāvatti tena pakkamiṃsu. Anupubbena yena Sāvatti Jetavanaṃ Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Āciṇṇaṃ kho panetaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammoditum. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha, na ca piṇḍakena kilamittā”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, samaggā ca mayaṃ bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasimhā, na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhāti. Jānantāpi Tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti. Kālaṃ veditvā pucchanti, kālaṃ veditvā na pucchanti. Atthasaṃhitā Tathāgatā pucchanti, no anattasaṃhitā, anattasaṃhite setughāto Tathāgatānaṃ. Dvīhākārehi Buddhā Bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti “dhammaṃ vā desessāma, sāvakaṇaṃ vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññapessāmā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “yathākathaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha, na ca piṇḍakena kilamittā”ti.

Idha mayaṃ bhante sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmīṃ āvāse vassaṃ upagacchimhā. Tesāṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “kena nu kho mayaṃ upāyena samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyāma, na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyāmā”ti. Tesāṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “sace kho mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ neva ālapeyyāma na sallapeyyāma, yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkameyya, so āsaṇaṃ paññapeyya, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipeyya, avakkārapātiṃ dhovitvā upaṭṭhāpeyya, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyya, yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkameyya, sacassa

bhuttāvaseso, sace ākaṅkheyya bhuñjeyya, no ce ākaṅkheyya appaharite vā chaḍḍeyya, appāṇake vā uduke opilāpeyya, so āsanam uddhareyya, pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam paṭisāmeyya, avakkārapātim dhovivā paṭisāmeyya, pānīyam paribhojanīyam paṭisāmeyya, bhattaggaṃ sammajjeyya, yo passeyya pānīyaghaṭam vā paribhojanīyaghaṭam vā vaccaghaṭam vā rittam tucchaṃ, so upaṭṭhāpeyya, sacassa hoti avisayham, hatthavikārena dutiyam āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpeyya, na tveva tappaccayā vācam bhindeyya, evam kho mayam samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vaseyyāma, na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyāmā”ti. Atha kho mayam bhante aññamaññaṃ neva ālapimhā na sallapimhā, yo paṭhamam gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanam paññāpeti, pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipati, avakkārapātim dhovivā upaṭṭhāpeti, pānīyam paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpeti, yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāvaseso, sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti, appāṇake vā uduke opilāpeti, so āsanam uddharati, pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātim dhovivā paṭisāmeti, pānīyam paribhojanīyam paṭisāmeti, bhattaggaṃ sammajjati, yo passati pānīyaghaṭam vā paribhojanīyaghaṭam vā vaccaghaṭam vā rittam tucchaṃ, so upaṭṭhāpeti, sacassa hoti avisayham, hatthavikārena dutiyam āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpeti, na tveva tappaccayā vācam bhindati, evam kho mayam bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasmimhā, na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi aphāsuññeva¹ kira’me² bhikkhave moghapurisā vuṭṭhā³ samānā “phāsumhā⁴ vuṭṭhā”ti paṭijānanti. Pasusamvāsaññeva kira’me bhikkhave moghapurisā vuṭṭhā samānā “phāsumhā vuṭṭhā”ti paṭijānanti. Eḷakasaṃvāsaññeva kira’me bhikkhave moghapurisā vuṭṭhā samānā “phāsumhā vuṭṭhā”ti paṭijānanti. Sapattasamvāsaññeva kira’me bhikkhave moghapurisā vuṭṭhā samānā “phāsumhā vuṭṭhā”ti paṭijānanti, katham hi nāmime bhikkhave moghapurisā mūgabbataṃ titthiyasamādānam samādiyissanti. Netam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā

1. Aphāsukaññeva (Sī) 2. Kirime (Ka) 3. Vutthā (Ka) 4. Phāsukamhā (Sī)

dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi na bhikkhave mūgabbataṃ
 titthiyasamādānaṃ samādiyitabbaṃ, yo samādiyeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
 Anujānāmi bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīhi ṭhānehi pavāretum
 diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, sā vo bhavissati aññamaññānulomatā
 āpattivuṭṭhānatā vinayapurekkhārātā. Evañca pana bhikkhave pavāretabbaṃ,
 byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

210. “Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ajja pavāraṇā, yadi saṃghassa
 pattakallaṃ, saṃgho pavāreyyā”ti.

Therena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā
 añjaliṃ paggaḥetvā evamassa vacanīyo “saṃghaṃ āvuso pavāremi diṭṭhena
 vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya,
 passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi āvuso saṃghaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā
 sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya,
 passanto paṭikarissāmi. Tatiyampi āvuso saṃghaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā
 sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya,
 passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ
 nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggaḥetvā evamassa vacanīyo “saṃghaṃ bhante pavāremi
 diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ
 upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi bhante saṃghaṃ -pa-
 Tatiyampi bhante saṃghaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā,
 vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

211. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū thesū bhikkhūsu
 ukkuṭikaṃ nisīnesu pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchanti. Ye te bhikkhū
 appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma
 chabbaggiyā bhikkhū thesū bhikkhūsu ukkuṭikaṃ nisīnesu
 pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchissantī”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 etamattamaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
 thesū bhikkhūsu ukkuṭikaṃ nisīnesu pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchantīti.
 Saccam Bhagavāti.

Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā thesū bhikkhūsu ukkuṭikaṃ nisinnesu pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchissanti. Netaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya, pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave thesū bhikkhūsu ukkuṭikaṃ nisinnesu pavārayamānesu āsanesu acchitabbaṃ, yo accheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbeheva ukkuṭikaṃ nisinnehi pavāretun”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro thero jarādubbalo “yāva sabbe pavārentī”ti¹ ukkuṭikaṃ nisinno āgamayamāno mucchito papati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadamantarā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīdituṃ, yāva pavāreti, pavāretvā āsane nisīditunti.

121. Pavāraṇābheda

212. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho pavāraṇā”ti, Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Dvema bhikkhave pavāraṇā cātuddasikā ca pannarasikā ca, imā kho bhikkhave dve pavāraṇāti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kati nu kho pavāraṇakammāni”ti². Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Cattārimāni bhikkhave pavāraṇakammāni, adhammena vaggāṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, adhammena samaggāṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, dhammena vaggāṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, dhammena samaggāṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena vaggāṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ kātappaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena samaggāṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ kātappaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena vaggāṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ kātappaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena samaggāṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ, evarūpaṃ bhikkhave pavāraṇakammaṃ kātappaṃ, evarūpaṃ ca mayā pavāraṇakammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evarūpaṃ pavāraṇakammaṃ karissāma yadidaṃ dhammena samagganti, evaṃhi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

1. Yāva sabbe pavārenti (Syā)

2. Pavāraṇākammānīti (Syā)

122. Pavāraṇādānānujānanā

213. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sannipatatha bhikkhave saṅgho pavāressatī”ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “atthi bhante bhikkhu gilāno, so anāgato”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā pavāraṇam dātum. Evañca pana bhikkhave dātabbā, tena gilānena bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhum upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “pavāraṇam dammi, pavāraṇam me hara, pavāraṇam me ārocehi, mamatthāya pavārehi”ti, kāyena viññāpeti, vācāya viññāpeti, kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, dinnā hoti pavāraṇā. Na kāyena viññāpeti, na vācāya viññāpeti, na kāyena vācāya viññāpeti, na dinnā hoti pavāraṇā. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, so bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu mañcena vā pīṭhena vā saṅghamajjhe ānetvā pavāretabbaṃ. Sace bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “sace kho mayaṃ gilānaṃ ṭhānā cāvessāma, ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriya vā bhavissatī”ti. Na bhikkhave gilāno bhikkhu ṭhānā cāvetabbo, saṅghena tattha gantvā pavāretabbaṃ. Na tveva vaggena saṅghena pavāretabbaṃ, pavāreyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Pavāraṇahārako¹ ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya tattheva pakkamati, aññassa dātabbā pavāraṇā. Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya tattheva vibbhamati -pa- kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātako paṭijānāti. Pitughātako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṅghabhedako

1. Pavāraṇahārako (Syā)

paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, aññassa dātabbā pavāraṇā.

Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya antarāmagge pakkamati, anāhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā. Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya antarāmagge vibbhamati -pa- kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthuraññāya ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiya adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiya appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiya appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātako paṭijānāti. Pitughātako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, anāhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā.

Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṃghappatto pakkamati, āhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā. Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṃghappatto vibbhamati -pa- kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthuraññāya ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti. Ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiya adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiya appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiya appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātako paṭijānāti. Pitughātako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, āhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā.

Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṃghappatto sutto nāroceti, āhaṭā hoti pavāraṇā, pavāraṇahārakassa

anāpatti. Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṁghapatto pamatto nāroceti -pa- samāpanno nāroceti, āhaṭṭā hoti pavāraṇā, pavāraṇahārakassa anāpatti.

Pavāraṇahārako ce bhikkhave dinnāya pavāraṇāya saṁghapatto sañcicca nāroceti, āhaṭṭā hoti pavāraṇā, pavāraṇahārakassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya pavāraṇaṁ dentena chandampi dātum, santi saṁghassa karaṇīyanti.

123. Nātakādiggaṇakathā

214. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarāṁ bhikkhūṁ tadahu pavāraṇāya nātakā gaṇhimsu. Bhagavato etamattamaṁ ārocesum. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhūṁ tadahu pavāraṇāya nātakā gaṇhanti, te nātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅha tumhe āyasmanto imaṁ bhikkhūṁ muhuttaṁ muñcatha, yāvāyaṁ bhikkhu pavāreti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, te nātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅha tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṁ ekamantaṁ hotha, yāvāyaṁ bhikkhu pavāraṇaṁ deti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, te nātakā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅha tumhe āyasmanto imaṁ bhikkhūṁ muhuttaṁ nissīmaṁ netha, yāva saṁgho pavāreti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, na tveva vaggena saṁghena pavāretabbaṁ, pavāreyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhūṁ tadahu pavāraṇāya rājāno gaṇhanti -pa- corā gaṇhanti. Dhuttā gaṇhanti. Bhikkhupaccatthikā gaṇhanti, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅha tumhe āyasmanto imaṁ bhikkhūṁ muhuttaṁ muñcatha, yāvāyaṁ bhikkhu pavāreti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅha tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṁ ekamantaṁ hotha, yāvāyaṁ bhikkhu pavāraṇaṁ deti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha, te bhikkhupaccatthikā bhikkhūhi evamassu vacanīyā “iṅha tumhe āyasmanto imaṁ bhikkhūṁ muhuttaṁ nissīmaṁ netha, yāva saṁgho pavāreti”ti. Evañcetaṁ labhetha, iccetaṁ kusalaṁ. No ce labhetha,

na tveva vaggena saṁghena pavāretabbaṁ, pavāreyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

124. Saṁghapavāraṇādippabheda

215. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya pañca bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṁ ‘saṁghena pavāretabbaṁ’ti, mayañcamhā pañca janā, kathaṁ nu kho amhehi pavāretabbaṁ”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesuṁ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannaṁ saṁghe pavāretunti.

216. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya cattāro bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññattaṁ ‘pañcannaṁ saṁghe pavāretun’ti, mayañcamhā cattāro janā, kathaṁ nu kho amhehi pavāretabbaṁ”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesuṁ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave catunnaṁ aññamaññaṁ pavāretuṁ. Evañca pana bhikkhave pavāretabbaṁ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa te bhikkhū ñāpetabbā—

“Suṇantu me āyasmanto, ajja pavāraṇā, yadāyasmantānaṁ pattakallaṁ, mayaṁ aññamaññaṁ pavāreyyāmaṁ”ti.

Therena bhikkhunā ekaṁsaṁ uttarāsaṅgaṁ karitvā ukkuṭikaṁ nisīditvā añjaliṁ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “ahaṁ āvuso āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṁ āyasmanto anukampaṁ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṁ āvuso āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṁ āyasmanto anukampaṁ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṁsaṁ uttarāsaṅgaṁ karitvā ukkuṭikaṁ nisīditvā añjaliṁ paggahetvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “ahaṁ bhante āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadantu maṁ āyasmanto anukampaṁ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṁ bhante āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā

parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmanto anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya tayo bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ pañcannaṃ saṃghe pavāretuṃ, catunnaṃ aññamaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, mayañcamhā tayo janā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi pavāretabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tiṇṇaṃ aññamaññaṃ pavāretuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave pavāretabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa te bhikkhū ñāpetabbā—

“Suṇantu me āyasmantā, ajja pavāraṇā, yadāyasmantānaṃ pattakallaṃ, mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ pavāreyyāma”ti.

Therena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahe tvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “ahaṃ āvuso āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmantā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ āvuso āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmantā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahe tvā te bhikkhū evamassu vacanīyā “ahaṃ bhante āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmantā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ bhante āyasmante pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā, vadantu maṃ āyasmantā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

217. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya dve bhikkhū viharanti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ pañcannaṃ saṃghe pavāretuṃ, catunnaṃ aññamaññaṃ pavāretuṃ,

tiṇṇaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, mayañcamhā dve janā, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi pavāretabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dvinnāṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave pavāretabbaṃ, therena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggaḥetvā navo bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso āyasmantaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadatu maṃ āyasmā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ āvuso āyasmantaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadatu maṃ āyasmā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

Navakena bhikkhunā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggaḥetvā thero bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadatu maṃ āyasmā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi. Dutiyampi -pa-. Tatiyampi ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ pavāremi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, vadatu maṃ āyasmā anukampaṃ upādāya, passanto paṭikarissāmi”ti.

218. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya eko bhikkhu viharati. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ pañcannaṃ saṅghe pavāretuṃ, catunnaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, tiṇṇaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, dvinnāṃ aññaṃaññaṃ pavāretuṃ, ahañcamhi ekako, kathaṃ nu kho mayā pavāretabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya eko bhikkhu viharati, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yattha bhikkhū paṭikkamanti upaṭṭhānasālāya vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇḍale vā, so deso sammajjitvā pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā āsanaṃ pañṇāpetvā padīpaṃ katvā nisīditabbaṃ. Sace aññe bhikkhū āgacchanti, tehi saddhiṃ pavāretabbaṃ. No ce āgacchanti, “ajja me pavāraṇā”ti adhiṭṭhātabbaṃ. No ce adhiṭṭheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Tatra bhikkhave yattha pañca bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pavāraṇaṃ āharitvā catūhi saṅghe pavāretabbaṃ, pavāreyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha cattāro bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pavāraṇaṃ āharitvā tīhi aññamaññaṃ pavāretabbaṃ, pavāreyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha tayo bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pavāraṇaṃ āharitvā dvīhi aññamaññaṃ pavāretabbaṃ, pavāreyyuṃ ce, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Tatra bhikkhave yattha dve bhikkhū viharanti, na ekassa pavāraṇaṃ āharitvā ekena adhiṭṭhātabbaṃ, adhiṭṭheyya ce, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

125. Āpattiṭṭhikammavidhi

219. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya āpattiṃ āpanno hoti. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sāpattikena pavāretabbaṃ’ti, ahañcamhi āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabbaṃ”ti. Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesuṃ¹.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “aham āvuso itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, taṃ paṭidesemī”ti. Tena vattabbo “passasī”ti, “āma passāmī”ti, “āyatim saṃvareyyāsī”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya āpattiyā vematiko hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “aham āvuso itthannāmāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissāmi, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmi”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātābhoti.

126. Āpatti-āvikaraṇavidhi

220. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu pavārayamāno āpattiṃ sarati. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sāpattikena pavāretabban’ti, ahañcamhi āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pavārayamāno āpattiṃ sarati, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, ito vuṭṭhahitvā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmi”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu pavārayamāno āpattiyā vematiko hoti, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ āvuso itthannāmāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissāmi, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāmi”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātabboti.

127. Sabhāgāpattipaṭikammavidhi

221. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sabbo saṃgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno hoti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sabhāgā āpatti desetabbā, na sabhāgā āpatti paṭiggahetabbā’ti, ayañca sabbo saṃgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sabbo saṃgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi eko bhikkhu sāmanta āvāsā sajjukaṃ pāhetabbo “gacchāvuso taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikaritvā āgaccha, mayaṃ te santike taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissāma”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ sabbo saṃgho sabhāgaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, yadā aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ suddhaṃ anāpattikaṃ passissati, tadā tassa santike taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissatī”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sabbo saṃgho sabhāgāya āpattiyā vematiko hoti, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ sabbo saṃgho sabhāgāya āpattiyā vematiko, yadā nibbematiko bhavissati, tadā taṃ āpattiṃ paṭikarissatī”ti vatvā pavāretabbaṃ, na tveva tappaccayā pavāraṇāya antarāyo kātabboti.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

128. Anāpattipannarasaka

222. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatiṃsu pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jāniṃsu “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavāresuṃ, tehi pavāriyamāne atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchiṃsu bahutarā. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino

vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (4)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesaṃ santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (5)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesaṃ santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (6)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino

vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (7)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (8)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (9)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (10)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (11)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (12)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (13)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (14)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā samaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ anāpatti. (15)

Anāpattipannarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

129. Vaggāvaggasaññīpannasaka

223. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te dhammasaññino vinayasaññino vaggā vaggasaññino pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4-15)

Vaggāvaggasaññīpannasakam niṭṭhitam.

130. Vematikapannarasaka

224. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ pavāretum, na nu kho kappatī”ti vematikā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ pavāretum, na nu kho kappatī”ti vematikā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ pavāretum, na nu kho kappatī”ti vematikā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti, thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappati nu kho amhākaṃ pavāretum, na nu kho kappatī”ti vematikā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe

āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4 - 15)

Vimatikapannarasakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

131. Kukkuccapakatapannarasaka

225. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ pavāretuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ pavāretuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ pavāretuṃ, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi¹ pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (3)

1. Avasesehi tesam santike (Ka)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “kappateva amhākaṃ pavāretum, nāmhākaṃ na kappatī”ti kukkuccapakatā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte -pa- avuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya -pa- sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā -pa- samasamā -pa- thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti dukkaṭassa. (4 - 15)

Kukkuccapakatapanarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

132. Bhedapurekkhārapannarasaka

226. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete,

vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāriyamāne athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, avasesehi pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (3)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (4)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesaṃ santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (5)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesaṃ santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (6)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā

bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (7)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (8)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte avuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (9)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (10)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppvāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (11)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte ekaccāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (12)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti bahutarā, tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi puna pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (13)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti samasamā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (14)

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te jānanti “atthaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū anāgatā”ti, te “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, tehi pavāritamatte sabbāya vuṭṭhitāya parisāya athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū āgacchanti thokatarā, pavāritā suppavāritā, tesam santike pavāretabbaṃ, pavāritānaṃ āpatti thullaccayassa. (15)

Bhedapurekkhārapannarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Pañcavīsattikā niṭṭhitā.

133. Sīmokkantikaṭṭhāla

227. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya sambahulā āvāsikā bhikkhū sannipatanti pañca vā atirekā vā, te na jānanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamantī”ti -pa- te na jānanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkantā”ti -pa- te na passanti aññe āvāsike bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamante -pa- te na passanti aññe āvāsike bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkante -pa- te na suṇanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkamantī”ti -pa- te na suṇanti “aññe āvāsikā bhikkhū antosīmaṃ okkantā”ti -pa-.

Āvāsikena āvāsikā ekasatapañcasattati tikanayato, āvāsikena āgantukā, āgantukena āvāsikā, āgantukena āgantukā, peyyālamukhena satta tikasatāni honti.

134. Divasanānatta

228. Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cātuddaso hoti āgantukānaṃ pannaraso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pannaraso hoti āgantukānaṃ cātuddaso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ anuvattitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pāṭipado hoti āgantukānaṃ pannaraso, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āgantukehi nissīmaṃ gantvā pavāretabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āgantukehi nissīmaṃ gantvā

pavāretabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āvāsikehi āgantukānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā, nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pannaraso hoti, āgantukānaṃ pāṭipado, sace āvāsikā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā, nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ. Sace samasamā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ sāmaggī vā dātabbā, nissīmaṃ vā gantabbaṃ. Sace āgantukā bahutarā honti, āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ nākāmā dātabbā sāmaggī, āvāsikehi nissīmaṃ gantvā pavāretabbaṃ.

135. Liṅgādidassana

229. Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āvāsikākāraṃ āvāsikaliṅgaṃ āvāsikanimittaṃ āvāsikuddesaṃ suppaññattaṃ mañcapīṭhaṃ bhisibibbohanaṃ pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ sūpaṭṭhitaṃ pariveṇaṃ susammaṭṭhaṃ, passitvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āvāsikā bhikkhū, natthi nu kho”ti. Te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa -pa-. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apossitvā pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū suṇanti āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āvāsikākāraṃ āvāsikaliṅgaṃ āvāsikanimittaṃ āvāsikuddesaṃ caṅkamantānaṃ padasaddaṃ sajjhāyasaddaṃ ukkāsitāsaddaṃ khipitasaddaṃ, sutvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āvāsikā bhikkhū, natthi nu kho”ti. Te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apossitvā pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti,

passitvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukākāraṃ āgantukaliṅgaṃ āgantukanimittaṃ āgantukuddesaṃ aññātaṃ pattaṃ aññātaṃ cīvaraṃ aññātaṃ nisīdanaṃ pādānaṃ dhotāṃ udakanissekaṃ, passitvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āgantukā bhikkhū, natthi nu kho”ti. Te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū suṇanti āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukākāraṃ āgantukaliṅgaṃ āgantukanimittaṃ āgantukuddesaṃ āgacchantānaṃ padasaddaṃ upāhanapapphoṭanasaddaṃ ukkāsitāsaddaṃ khipitasaddaṃ, sutvā vematikā honti “atthi nu kho āgantukā bhikkhū, natthi nu kho”ti. Te vematikā na vicinanti, avicinitvā pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā na passanti, apassitvā pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te vematikā vicinanti, vicinitvā passanti, passitvā “nassantete, vinassantete, ko tehi attho”ti bhedapurekkhārā pavārenti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

136. Nānāsaṃvāsakādīhi pavāraṇā

230. Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsike bhikkhū nānāsaṃvāsake, te samānasaṃvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhanti,

samānasamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato pavārenti anāpatti. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā ekato pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āgantukā bhikkhū passanti āvāsike bhikkhū samānasamvāsake, te nānāsamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhanti, nānāsamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantuke bhikkhū nānāsamvāsake, te samānasamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhanti, samānasamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā ekato pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā nābhivitaranti, anabhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, anāpatti.

Idha pana bhikkhave āvāsikā bhikkhū passanti āgantuke bhikkhū samānasamvāsake, te nānāsamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhanti, nānāsamvāsakadiṭṭhim paṭilabhitvā na pucchanti, apucchitvā ekato pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā pāṭekkaṃ pavārenti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Te pucchanti, pucchitvā abhivitaranti, abhivitaritvā ekato pavārenti, anāpatti.

137. Na gantabbavāra

231. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṃghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā abhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko anāvāso gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā. Na bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā gantabbo yatthassu bhikkhū nānāsaṁvāsakā aññatra saṁghena aññatra antarāyā.

138. Gantabbavāra

232. Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso yatthassu bhikkhū samānasaṁvāsakā yaṁ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti. Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasaṁvāsakā yaṁ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā anāvāsā sabhikkhuko āvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasaṁvāsakā yaṁ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

Gantabbo bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya sabhikkhukā āvāsā vā anāvāsā vā sabhikkhuko āvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko anāvāso -pa- sabhikkhuko āvāso vā anāvāso vā yatthassu bhikkhū samānasaṁvāsakā yaṁ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantun”ti.

139. Vajjanīyapuggalasandassanā

233. Na bhikkhave bhikkhuniyā nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbaṁ, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na bhikkhave sikkhamānāya -pa-. Na sāmaṇerassa -pa-. Na sāmaṇeriyā -pa-. Na sikkhaṁ paccakkhātakassa -pa-. Na antimavatthuṁ ajjhāpannakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbaṁ, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Na āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbam, yo pavāreyya, yathādharmo kāretabbo. Na āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhittakassa -pa-. Na pāpikāya diṭṭhiyaṃ appaṭinissagge ukkhittakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbam, yo pavāreyya, yathādharmo kāretabbo.

Na paṇḍakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbam, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na theyyasaṃvāsakassa -pa-. Na titthiyapakkantakassa -pa-. Na tiracchānagatassa -pa-. Na mātughātakassa -pa-. Na pitughātakassa -pa-. Na Arahantaghātakassa -pa-. Na bhikkhunīdūsakassa -pa-. Na saṃghabhedakassa -pa-. Na lohituppadakassa -pa-. Na ubhatobyañjanakassa nisinnaparisāya pavāretabbam, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Na bhikkhave pārivāsikapavāraṇādānena pavāretabbam aññatra avuṭṭhitāya parisāya. Na ca bhikkhave appavāraṇāya pavāretabbam aññatra saṃghasāmaggiyāti.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

140. Dvevācīkāḍipavāraṇā

234. Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya savarabhayaṃ ahosi. Bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu tevācikaṃ pavāretum. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dvevācikaṃ pavāretunti.

Bālhataram savarabhayaṃ ahosi. Bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu dvevācikaṃ pavāretum. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ekavācikaṃ pavāretunti.

Bālhataram savarabhayaṃ ahosi. Bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu ekavācikaṃ pavāretum. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave samānavassikaṃ pavāretunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya manussehi dānam dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā hoti. Atha kho

tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “manussehi dānaṃ dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya manussehi dānaṃ dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā hoti, tatra ce bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “manussehi dānaṃ dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, manussehi dānaṃ dentehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho ddevācikaṃ ekavācikaṃ samānavassikaṃ pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhūhi dhammaṃ bhaṇantehi -pa- suttantikehi suttantaṃ saṅgāyantehi. Vinayadharehi vinayaṃ vinicchinantehi. Dhammakathikehi dhammaṃ sākacchantehi. Bhikkhūhi kalahaṃ karontehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā hoti, tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “bhikkhūhi kalahaṃ karontehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, bhikkhūhi kalahaṃ karontehi yebhuyyena ratti khepitā, sace saṅgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṅgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ ratti vibhāyissati, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho ddevācikaṃ ekavācikaṃ samānavassikaṃ pavāreyyā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmiṃ āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya mahābhikkhusaṅgho sannipatito

hoti, parittaṇca anovassikaṃ¹ hoti, mahā ca meggho uggato hoti. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etadahosi “ayaṃ kho mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito, parittaṇca anovassikaṃ, mahā ca meggho uggato, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ meggho pavassissati, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito hoti, parittaṇca anovassikaṃ hoti, mahā ca meggho uggato hoti, tatra ce bhikkhūnam evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito, parittaṇca anovassikaṃ, mahā ca meggho uggato, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ meggho pavassissati”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ mahābhikkhusaṃgho sannipatito, parittaṇca anovassikaṃ, mahā ca meggho uggato, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ meggho pavassissati, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho dtevācikaṃ ekavācikaṃ samānavassikaṃ pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave aññatarasmim āvāse tadahu pavāraṇāya rājanantarāyo hoti -pa- corantarāyo hoti. Agyantarāyo hoti. Udakantarāyo hoti. Manussantarāyo hoti. Amanussantarāyo hoti. Vāḷantarāyo hoti. Sarīsapantarāyo hoti. Jīvitantarāyo hoti. Brahmācariyantarāyo hoti, tatra ce bhikkhūnam evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho brahmācariyantarāyo, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati, athāyaṃ brahmācariyantarāyo bhavissati”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ayaṃ brahmācariyantarāyo, sace saṃgho tevācikaṃ pavāressati, appavāritova saṃgho bhavissati,

1. Anovassakaṃ (Ka)

athāyaṃ brahmacariyantarāyo bhavissati, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho dvevācikaṃ ekavācikaṃ samānavassikaṃ pavāreyyā”ti.

141. Pavāraṇāṭṭhapaṇa

235. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sāpattikā pavārenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sāpattikena pavāretabbā, yo pavāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yo sāpattiko pavāreti, tassa okāsaṃ kārāpetvā āpattiyā codetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū okāsaṃ kārāpiyamānā na icchanti okāsaṃ kātuṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave okāsaṃ akarontassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapetuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave ṭhapetabbā, tadahu pavāraṇāya cātuddase vā pannarase vā tasmim̐ puggale sammukhībhūte saṃghamajjhe udāharitabbā “suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo puggalo sāpattiko, tassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi, na tasmim̐ sammukhībhūte pavāretabbā”ti, ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “puraṃhākaṃ pesalā bhikkhū pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapenti”ti paṭikacceva suddhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anāpattikānaṃ avatthusmim̐ akāraṇe pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapenti, pavāritānampi pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave suddhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anāpattikānaṃ avatthusmim̐ akāraṇe pavāraṇā ṭhapetabbā, yo ṭhapeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na bhikkhave pavāritānampi pavāraṇā ṭhapetabbā, yo ṭhapeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

236. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā, evaṃ aṭṭhapitā. Kathaṃca bhikkhave aṭṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā, tevācikāya ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya bhāsītāya lapitāya pariyositāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, aṭṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā. Dvevācikāya ce bhikkhave. Ekavācikāya ce bhikkhave. Samānavassikāya ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya bhāsītāya lapitāya pariyositāya pavāraṇaṃ

ṭhapeti, aṭṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave aṭṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā, tevācīkāya ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya bhāsītāya lapitāya aparīyosītāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā. Dvevācīkāya ce bhikkhave. Ekavācīkāya ce bhikkhave. Samānavassīkāya ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya bhāsītāya lapitāya aparīyosītāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave ṭhapitā hoti pavāraṇā.

237. Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, taṃ ce bhikkhuṃ aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā aparisuddhakāyasamācāro aparisuddhavadīsamācāro aparisuddhājīvo bālo abyatto na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, “alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti omadditvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, taṃ ce bhikkhuṃ aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā parisuddhakāyasamācāro aparisuddhavadīsamācāro aparisuddhājīvo bālo abyatto na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, “alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti omadditvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, taṃ ce bhikkhuṃ aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā parisuddhakāyasamācāro parisuddhavadīsamācāro aparisuddhājīvo bālo abyatto na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, “alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti omadditvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, taṃ ce bhikkhuṃ aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā parisuddhakāyasamācāro parisuddhavadīsamācāro parisuddhājīvo bālo

abyatto na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, “alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti omadditvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave tadahu pavāraṇāya bhikkhu bhikkhussa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, taṃ ce bhikkhuṃ aññe bhikkhū jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā parisuddhakāyasamācāro parisuddhavadisaṃmācāro parisuddhājīvo paṇḍito byatto paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun”ti, so evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, kimhi naṃ ṭhapesi, sīlavipattiyaṃ vā ṭhapesi, ācāravipattiyaṃ vā ṭhapesi, diṭṭhivipattiyaṃ vā ṭhapesi”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “sīlavipattiyaṃ vā ṭhapemi, ācāravipattiyaṃ vā ṭhapemi, diṭṭhivipattiyaṃ vā ṭhapemi”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “jānāsi panāyasmā sīlavipattiṃ, jānāsi ācāravipattiṃ, jānāsi diṭṭhivipattiṃ”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “jānāmi kho ahaṃ āvuso sīlavipattiṃ, jānāmi ācāravipattiṃ, jānāmi diṭṭhivipattiṃ”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “katamā panāvuso sīlavipatti, katamā ācāravipatti, katamā diṭṭhivipatti”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “cattāri pārājikāni terasa saṃghādisesa, ayaṃ sīlavipatti. Thullaccayaṃ pācittiyaṃ pāṭidesanīyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ dubbhāsitaṃ, ayaṃ ācāravipatti. Micchādiṭṭhi antaggāhikādiṭṭhi, ayaṃ diṭṭhivipatti”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, diṭṭhena vā ṭhapesi, sutena vā ṭhapesi, parisāṅkāya vā ṭhapesi”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “diṭṭhena vā ṭhapemi, sutena vā ṭhapemi, parisāṅkāya vā ṭhapemi”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno diṭṭhena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, kim te diṭṭhaṃ, kinti te diṭṭhaṃ, kadā te diṭṭhaṃ, kattha te diṭṭhaṃ, pārājikaṃ ajjhāpajjanto diṭṭho, saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjanto diṭṭho, thullaccayaṃ. Pācittiyaṃ. Pāṭidesanīyaṃ. Dukkaṭaṃ. Dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpajjanto diṭṭho, kattha ca tvaṃ ahosi, kattha cāyaṃ bhikkhu ahosi, kiñca tvaṃ karosi, kiñcāyaṃ bhikkhu karoti”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “na kho ahaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno diṭṭhena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi, api ca sutena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso imassa

bhikkhuno sutena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, kiṃ te sutam, kinti te sutam, kadā te sutam, kattha te sutam, ‘pārājikaṃ ajjhāpanno’ti sutam, ‘saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpanno’ti sutam, thullaccayaṃ. Pācittiyam. Pāṭidesanīyam. Dukkaṭam. ‘Dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpanno’ti sutam, bhikkhussa sutam, bhikkhuniyā sutam, sikkhamānāya sutam, sāmaṇerassa sutam, sāmaṇeriyā sutam, upāsakassa sutam, upāsikāya sutam, rājūnaṃ sutam, rājamahāmattānaṃ sutam, titthiyānaṃ sutam, titthiyasāvakānaṃ sutan”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “na kho ahaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno sutena pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi, api ca parisaṅkāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho tvaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno parisaṅkāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi, kiṃ parisaṅkasi, kinti parisaṅkasi, kadā parisaṅkasi, kattha parisaṅkasi, ‘pārājikaṃ ajjhāpanno’ti parisaṅkasi, ‘saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpanno’ti parisaṅkasi, thullaccayaṃ. Pācittiyam. Pāṭidesanīyam. Dukkaṭam. ‘Dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpanno’ti parisaṅkasi, bhikkhussa sutvā parisaṅkasi, bhikkhuniyā sutvā parisaṅkasi, sikkhamānāya sutvā parisaṅkasi, sāmaṇerassa sutvā parisaṅkasi, sāmaṇeriyā sutvā parisaṅkasi, upāsakassa sutvā parisaṅkasi, upāsikāya sutvā parisaṅkasi, rājūnaṃ sutvā parisaṅkasi, rājamahāmattānaṃ sutvā parisaṅkasi, titthiyānaṃ sutvā parisaṅkasi, titthiyasāvakānaṃ sutvā parisaṅkasi”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “na kho ahaṃ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno parisaṅkāya pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi, api ca ahampi na jānāmi, kena panāhaṃ imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapemi”ti. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu anuyogena viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ cittaṃ na ārādheti, “ananuvādo cudito bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu anuyogena viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ cittaṃ ārādheti, “sānuvādo cudito bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu amūlakena pārājikena anuddhamsitaṃ paṭijānāti, saṃghādisesaṃ āropetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamsitaṃ paṭijānāti, yathādhammaṃ kārāpetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ. So ce bhikkhave codako bhikkhu amūlakena thullaccayena. Pācittiyena. Pāṭidesanīyena. Dukkaṭena. Dubbhāsitena anuddhamsitaṃ paṭijānāti, yathādhammaṃ kārāpetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ.

So ce bhikkhave cudito bhikkhu “pārājikaṃ ajjhāpanno”ti paṭijānāti, nāsetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ. So ce bhikkhave cudito bhikkhu “saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpanno”ti paṭijānāti, saṃghādisesaṃ āropetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ. So ce bhikkhave cudito bhikkhu thullaccayaṃ. Pācittiyaṃ. Pāṭidesanīyaṃ. Dukkaṭaṃ. “Dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpanno”ti paṭijānāti, yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṃghena pavāretabbaṃ.

142. Thullaccayavatthukādi

238. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya thullaccayaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti, ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū saṃghādisesadiṭṭhino honti. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino, tehi so bhikkhave bhikkhu ekamantaṃ apantvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṃghaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho so āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno, sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya thullaccayaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti, ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū pācittiyadiṭṭhino honti -pa- ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū pāṭidesanīyadiṭṭhino honti. Ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū dukkaṭadiṭṭhino honti. Ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino honti. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū thullaccayadiṭṭhino, tehi so bhikkhave bhikkhu ekamantaṃ apantvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṃghaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho so āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno, sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya pācittiyaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti -pa- pāṭidesanīyaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti. Dukkaṭaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti. Dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti, ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū saṃghādisesadiṭṭhino honti. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū dubbhāsitadiṭṭhino, tehi so bhikkhave bhikkhu

ekamantaṃ apanetvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṅghaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho so āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno, sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpanno hoti, ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitaḍḍhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū thullaccayaḍḍhino honti -pa- ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitaḍḍhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū pācittiyaḍḍhino honti. Ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitaḍḍhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū pāṭidesanīyaḍḍhino honti. Ekacce bhikkhū dubbhāsitaḍḍhino honti, ekacce bhikkhū dukkaṭaḍḍhino honti. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū dubbhāsitaḍḍhino, tehi so bhikkhave bhikkhu ekamantaṃ apanetvā yathādhammaṃ kārapetvā saṅghaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ kho so āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno, sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti.

143. Vatthuṭhapanādi

239. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya saṅghamajjhe udāhareyya “suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, idaṃ vatthu paññāyati, na puggalo, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, vatthuṃ ṭhapetvā saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “Bhagavatā kho āvuso visuddhānaṃ pavāraṇā paññattā, sace vatthu paññāyati, na puggalo, idāneva naṃ vadehī”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya saṅghamajjhe udāhareyya “suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, ayaṃ puggalo paññāyati, na vatthu, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, puggalaṃ ṭhapetvā saṅgho pavāreyyā”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “Bhagavatā kho āvuso samaggānaṃ pavāraṇā paññattā, sace puggalo paññāyati, na vatthu, idāneva naṃ vadehī”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu tadahu pavāraṇāya saṅghamajjhe udāhareyya “suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, idaṃ vatthu ca puggalo ca paññāyati,

yadi saṁghassa pattakallaṁ, vatthuñca puggalañca ṭhapetvā saṁgho pavāreyyā”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “Bhagavatā kho āvuso visuddhānañca samaggānañca pavāraṇā paññattā, sace vatthu ca puggalo ca paññāyati, idāneva naṁ vadehī”ti.

Pubbe ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya vatthu paññāyati, pacchā puggalo, kallaṁ vacanāya. Pubbe ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya puggalo paññāyati, pacchā vatthu, kallaṁ vacanāya. Pubbe ce bhikkhave pavāraṇāya vatthu ca puggalo ca paññāyati, taṁ ce katāya pavāraṇāya ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanakaṁ pācittiyaṁti.

144. Bhaṇḍanakāraḱavattu

240. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmiṁ āvāse vassaṁ upagacchimsu. Tesāṁ sāmāntā aññe bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḱā kalahakāraḱā vivāḁakāraḱā bhassakāraḱā saṁghe adhikaraṇakāraḱā vassaṁ upagacchimsu “mayāṁ tesāṁ bhikkhūnaṁ vassaṁvuṭṭhānaṁ pavāraṇāya pavāraṇaṁ ṭhapessāmā”ti. Assosum kho te bhikkhū “amhākaṁ kira sāmāntā aññe bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḱā kalahakāraḱā vivāḁakāraḱā bhassakāraḱā saṁghe adhikaraṇakāraḱā vassaṁ upagatā mayāṁ tesāṁ bhikkhūnaṁ vassaṁvuṭṭhānaṁ pavāraṇāya pavāraṇaṁ ṭhapessāmā”ti. Kathaṁ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabbanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesum.

Idha pana bhikkhave sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū aññatarasmiṁ āvāse vassaṁ upagacchanti. Tesāṁ sāmāntā aññe bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḱā kalahakāraḱā vivāḁakāraḱā bhassakāraḱā saṁghe adhikaraṇakāraḱā vassaṁ upagacchanti “mayāṁ tesāṁ bhikkhūnaṁ vassaṁvuṭṭhānaṁ pavāraṇāya pavāraṇaṁ ṭhapessāmā”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tehi bhikkhūhi dve tayo uposathe cātuddasike kātum “kathaṁ mayāṁ tehi bhikkhūhi paṭhamataraṁ pavāreyyāmā”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḱā kalahakāraḱā vivāḁakāraḱā bhassakāraḱā saṁghe adhikaraṇakāraḱā taṁ āvāsaṁ āgacchanti, tehi bhikkhave āvāsikehi bhikkhūhi lahum lahum sannipatitvā pavāretabbaṁ, pavāretvā vattabbaṁ

“pavāritā kho mayam āvuso, yathāyasmantā maññanti, tathā karontū”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivāḍakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ asaṃvihitā taṃ āvasaṃ āgacchanti, tehi bhikkhave āvāsikehi bhikkhūhi āsanaṃ paññapetabbaṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipitabbaṃ, paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, pānīyena paripucchitabbā, tesam vikkhitvā¹ nissīmaṃ gantvā pavāretabbaṃ, pavāretvā vattabbā “pavāritā kho mayam āvuso, yathāyasmantā maññanti, tathā karontū”ti. Evañcetaṃ labhetha, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce labhetha, āvāsikena bhikkhunā byattena paṭibalena āvāsikā bhikkhū ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇantu me āyasmanto² āvāsikā, yadāyasmantānaṃ pattakallaṃ, idāni uposathaṃ kareyyāma, pātimokkhaṃ uddiseyyāma, āgame kāḷe pavāreyyāma”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivāḍakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ te bhikkhū evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “sādhāvuso idāneva no pavārethā”ti. Te evamassu vacanīyā “anissarā kho tumhe āvuso amhākaṃ pavāraṇāya, na tāva mayam pavāreyyāma”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivāḍakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ taṃ kālaṃ anuvaseyyuṃ. Āvāsikena bhikkhave bhikkhunā byattena paṭibalena āvāsikā bhikkhū ñāpetabbā—

“Suṇantu me āyasmanto āvāsikā, yadāyasmantānaṃ pattakallaṃ, idāni uposathaṃ kareyyāma, pātimokkhaṃ uddiseyyāma, āgame juṇhe pavāreyyāma”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivāḍakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ te bhikkhū evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “sādhāvuso idāneva no pavāreyyāthā”ti. Te evamassu vacanīyā “anissarā kho tumhe āvuso amhākaṃ pavāraṇāya, na tāva mayam pavāreyyāma”ti. Te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivāḍakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe

1. Vikkhipāpetvā (Paṭivisodhakānaṃ mati), ācikkhitvā (Ka)

2. Āyasmantā (Ka)

adhikaraṇakārakā tampi juṇhaṃ anuvaseyyuṃ. Tehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi sabbeheva āgame juṇhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā akāmā pavāretabbāṃ.

Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne gilāno agilānassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “āyasmā kho gilāno, gilāno ca ananuyogakkhamo vutto Bhagavatā, āgamehi āvuso yāva arogo hosi, arogo ākaṅkhamāno codessasī”ti. Evañce vuccamāno codeti, anādariye pācittiyaṃ. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne agilāno gilānassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu gilāno, gilāno ca ananuyogakkhamo vutto Bhagavatā, āgamehi āvuso yāvāyaṃ bhikkhu arogo hoti, arogaṃ ākaṅkhamāno codessasī”ti. Evañce vuccamāno codeti, anādariye pācittiyaṃ. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne gilāno gilānassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “āyasmantā kho gilānā, gilāno ca ananuyogakkhamavutto Bhagavatā, āgamehi āvuso yāva arogaṃ hotha, arogo arogaṃ ākaṅkhamāno codessasī”ti¹. Evañce vuccamāno codeti, anādariye pācittiyaṃ. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne agilāno agilānassa pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, ubho saṃghena samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā² yathādhammaṃ kārāpetvā saṃghena pavāretabbanti.

145. Pavāraṇāsaṅgaha

241. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade aññatarasmim āvāse vassaṃ upagacchimsu, tesaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato hoti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “amhākaṃ kho samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato, sace mayaṃ idāni

1. Yāva arogo hoti, arogaṃ ākaṅkhamāno codessasīti (Ka) 2. Samanubhāsivā (Sī)

pavāressāma, siyāpi bhikkhū pavāretvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyuṃ, evaṃ mayam imamahā phāsuvihārā paribāhirā bhavissāma, katham nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesuṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave sambahulā sandiṭṭhā sambhattā bhikkhū aññatarasmim āvāse vassam upagacchanti, tesam samaggānam sammodamānānam avivadamānānam viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato hoti. Tatra ce bhikkhūnam evam hoti “amhākaṃ kho samaggānam sammodamānānam avivadamānānam viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato, sace mayam idāni pavāressāma, siyāpi bhikkhū pavāretvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyuṃ, evam mayam imamahā phāsuvihārā paribāhirā bhavissāmā”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tehi bhikkhūhi pavāraṇāsaṅgaham kātuṃ. Evañca pana bhikkhave kātabbo, sabbeheva ekajjham sannipatitabban, sannipatitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, amhākaṃ samaggānam sammodamānānam avivadamānānam viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato, sace mayam idāni pavāressāma, siyāpi bhikkhū pavāretvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyuṃ, evam mayam imamahā phāsuvihārā paribāhirā bhavissāma, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam, saṅgho pavāraṇāsaṅgaham kareyya, idāni uposatham kareyya, pātimokkham uddiseyya, āgame juṇhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā pavāreyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, amhākaṃ samaggānam sammodamānānam avivadamānānam viharataṃ aññataro phāsuvihāro adhigato, sace mayam idāni pavāressāma, siyāpi bhikkhū pavāretvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyuṃ, evam mayam imamahā phāsuvihārā paribāhirā bhavissāma, saṅgho pavāraṇāsaṅgaham karoti, idāni uposatham karissati, pātimokkham uddisissati, āgame juṇhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā pavāressati, yassāyasmato khamati pavāraṇāsaṅgahassa karaṇam, idāni uposatham karissati, pātimokkham uddisissati, āgame juṇhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā pavāressati, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Kato saṅghena pavāraṇāsaṅgaho, idāni uposathaṃ karissati, pātimokkhaṃ uddisissati, āgame juṇhe komudiyā cātumāsiniyā pavāressati, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi kate pavāraṇāsaṅgahe aññataro bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “icchāmahāṃ āvuso janapadacārikaṃ pakkamituṃ, atthi me janapade karaṇīyaṃ”ti. So evamassa vacanīyo “sādhāvuso pavāretvā gacchāhi”ti. So ce bhikkhave bhikkhu pavārayamāno aññatarassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “anissaro kho me tvaṃ āvuso pavāraṇāya, na tāvāhaṃ pavāressāmi”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavārayamānassa aññataro bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, ubho saṅghena samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā yathādhammaṃ kārāpetabbā. So ce bhikkhave bhikkhu janapade taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punadeva anto komudiyā cātumāsiniyā taṃ āvāsaṃ āgacchati, tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne aññataro bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, so evamassa vacanīyo “anissaro kho me tvaṃ āvuso pavāraṇāya, pavārito ahaṃ”ti. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi pavāriyamāne so bhikkhu aññatarassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapeti, ubho saṅghena samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā yathādhammaṃ kārāpetvā saṅghena pavāretabbanti.

Pavāraṇākkhandhako catuttho.

146. Tassuddānaṃ

Vassaṃvuṭṭhā Kosalesu, agamaṃ Satthu dassanaṃ.
Aphāsuṃ pasusaṃvāsaṃ, aññamaññānulomatā.

Pavārentā paṇāmañca¹, kammaṃ gilānañātakā.
Rājā corā ca dhuttā ca, bhikkhupaccatthikā tathā.

Pañca catutayo dveko, āpanno vematī sari.
Sabbo saṅgho vematiko, bahū samā ca thokikā.

1. Pavārentāsane dve ca (Sī, Syā)

Āvāsikā cātuddasa, liṅgasamvāsakā ubho.
 Gantabbam na nisinnāya, chandadāne pavāraṇā¹.
 Savarehi khepitā megho, antarā ca pavāraṇā.
 Na icchanti puramhākaṃ, aṭṭhapitā ca bhikkhuno.
 Kimhi vāti katamañca, diṭṭhena sutasāṅkāya.
 Codako cuditako ca, thullaccayaṃ vatthu bhaṇḍanam.
 Pavāraṇāsaṅgaho ca, anissaro pavārayeti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni chacattārīsāti.

Pavāraṇākkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Chandadānapavāraṇā (Ka)

5. Cammakkhanda

147. Soṇakoḷivisaṇḍa

242. Tena samayena Buddhō Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro asītiyā gāmasahassesu issariyādhīpaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreti. Tena kho pana samayena Campāyaṃ Soṇo nāma Koḷiviso¹ seṭṭhiputto sukhumālo hoti, tassa pādatalesu lomāni jātāni honti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni sannipātāpetvā kenacideva karaṇīyena Soṇassa Koḷivisaṇḍa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “āgacchatu Soṇo, icchāmi Soṇassa āgataṃ”ti. Atha kho Soṇassa Koḷivisaṇḍa mātāpitara Soṇaṃ Koḷivisaṇḍa etadavoca “rājā te tāta Soṇa pāde dakkhitukāmo, mā kho tvaṃ tāta Soṇa yena rājā tena pāde abhippasāreyyāsi, rañño purato pallaṅkena nisīda, nisinnassa te rājā pāde dakkhissatī”ti. Atha kho Soṇaṃ Koḷivisaṇḍa sivikāya ānesuṃ. Atha kho Soṇo Koḷiviso yena rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Senīyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ abhivādetvā rañño purato pallaṅkena nisīdi. Addasā kho rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro Soṇassa Koḷivisaṇḍa pādatalesu lomāni jātāni. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni diṭṭhadhammike atthe anusāsivā uyyojesi “tumhe khvattha bhaṇe mayā diṭṭhadhammike atthe anusāsītā, gacchatha taṃ Bhagavantaṃ payirupāsatha, so no Bhagavā samparāyike atthe anusāsissatī”ti.

Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato tenupasaṅkamiṃsu. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāgato Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko hoti. Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni yenāyasmā Sāgato tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā

1. Koḷiviso (Sī)

āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etadavocuṃ “imāni bhante asīti gāmikasahassāni idhūpasaṅkantāni Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, sādhu mayaṃ bhante labheyyāma Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya”ti. Tena hi tumhe āyasmanto muhuttaṃ idheva tāva hotha, yāvāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ paṭivedemīti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāgato tesāṃ asītiyā gāmikasahassānaṃ purato pekkhamānānaṃ pāṭikāya nimujjitvā Bhagavato purato ummujjitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “imāni bhante asīti gāmikasahassāni idhūpasaṅkantāni Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, yassa dāni bhante Bhagavā kalam maññati”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Sāgata vihārapacchāyāyaṃ āsanaṃ paññapehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Sāgato Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā pīṭhaṃ gahetvā Bhagavato purato nimujjitvā tesāṃ asītiyā gāmikasahassānaṃ purato pekkhamānānaṃ pāṭikāya ummujjitvā vihārapacchāyāyaṃ āsanaṃ paññapeti. Atha kho Bhagavā vihārā nikkhamitvā vihārapacchāyāyaṃ paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni āyasmantaṃyeva Sāgataṃ samannāharanti, no tathā Bhagavantaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā tesāṃ asītiyā gāmikasahassānaṃ cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ āmantesi “tena hi tvaṃ Sāgata bhiyyosomattāya uttarimanussadhammaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassehi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Sāgato Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamatipi tiṭṭhatipi nisīdatipi seyyampi kappeti dhūmāyatipi¹ pajjalatipi antaradhāyatipi. Atha kho āyasmā Sāgato ākāse antalikkhe anekavihitaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako hamasmi, Satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako hamasmī”ti. Atha kho tāni asīti gāmikasahassāni “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, sāvakopi nāma evaṃ mahiddhiko bhavissati evaṃ mahānubhāvo, aho nūna Satthā”ti Bhagavantaṃyeva samannāharanti, no tathā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ.

1. Dhūpāyatipi (Sī), padhūpāyatipi (Syā)

Atha kho Bhagavā tesam asītiyā gāṃkasaḥassānaṃ cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidaṃ, dānakatham sīlakatham saggakatham kāmānaṃ ādīnavam okāram saṃkilesam nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā te Bhagavā aññāsi kallacitte muducitte vinīvaraṇacitte udaggacitte pasannacitte, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, tam pakāsesi dukkham samudayaṃ nirodham maggaṃ, seyyathāpi nāma suddham vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evamevaṃ tesam asītiyā gāṃkasaḥassānaṃ tasmimyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi “yamkiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ tam nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. Te diṭṭhadhammā pattadhammā veditadhammā pariyogāḷhadhammā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, ete mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsake no Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇaṃ gate”ti.

Soṇassa pabbajjā

243. Atha kho Soṇassa Koḷivissassa etadahosi “yathā yathā kho ahaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhiṭaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yannūnāhaṃ kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan”ti. Atha kho tāni asīti gāṃkasaḥassāni Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho Soṇo Koḷiviso acirapakkantesu tesu asītiyā gāṃkasaḥsassesu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇo Koḷiviso Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yathā yathāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhiṭaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, icchāmaham bhante kesamassum

ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjitum, pabbājetu maṃ bhante Bhagavā”ti. Alattha kho Soṇo Koḷiviso Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirupasampanno ca paṇāyasmā Soṇo Sītavane viharati, tassa accāraddhavīriyassa caṅkamato pādā bhijjimsu, caṅkamo lohiteṇa phuṭo hoti seyyathāpi gavāghātanaṃ. * Atha kho āyasmato Soṇassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “ye kho keci Bhagavato sāvakā āraddhavīriyā viharanti, ahaṃ tesāṃ aññataro, atha ca pana me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati, saṃvījjanti kho pana me kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñjitum puññāni ca kātum, yannūnāhaṃ hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjeyyaṃ, puññāni ca kareyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Soṇassa cetasā cetoparivitaṅkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva Gijjhakūṭe pabbate antarahito Sītavane pāturahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto yenāyasmato Soṇassa caṅkamo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmato Soṇassa caṅkamaṃ lohiteṇa phuṭaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “kassa nvāyaṃ bhikkhave caṅkamo lohiteṇa phuṭo seyyathāpi gavāghātanaṃ”ti. Āyasmato bhante Soṇassa accāraddhavīriyassa caṅkamato pādā bhijjimsu, tassāyaṃ caṅkamo lohiteṇa phuṭo seyyathāpi gavāghātananti.

Atha kho Bhagavā yenāyasmato Soṇassa vihāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Āyasmāpi kho Soṇo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “nanu te Soṇa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi ‘ye kho keci Bhagavato sāvakā āraddhavīriyā viharanti, ahaṃ tesāṃ aññataro, atha ca pana me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati, saṃvījjanti kho pana me kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñjitum, puññāni ca kātum, yannūnāhaṃ hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjeyyaṃ, puññāni ca kareyyaṃ’ti”. Evaṃ

* Ito paraṃ yāva imassa vatthussa avasānaṃ tāva pāṭho Am 2. 329 piṭṭhādīsupi āgato.

bhanteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa kusalo tvaṃ pubbe agārikabhūto vīṇāya tantissareti. Evaṃ bhanteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa yadā te vīṇāya tantiyo accāyatā honti, api nu te vīṇā tasmiṃ samaye saravatī vā hoti kammaññā vāti. Nohetaṃ bhanteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa yadā te vīṇāya tantiyo atisithilā honti, api nu te vīṇā tasmiṃ samaye saravatī vā hoti kammaññā vāti. Nohetaṃ bhanteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa yadā te vīṇāya tantiyo neva accāyatā honti nātisithilā same guṇe patiṭṭhitā, api nu te vīṇā tasmiṃ samaye saravatī vā hoti kammaññā vāti. Evaṃ bhanteti. Evameva kho Soṇa accāraddhavīriyaṃ uddhaccāya saṃvattati, atilīnavīriyaṃ kosajjāya saṃvattati, tasmātiha tvaṃ Soṇa vīriyasamataṃ adhiṭṭhaha, indriyānañca samataṃ paṭivijjha, tattha ca nimittaṃ gaṇhāhīti. Evaṃ bhanteti kho āyasmā Soṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Sītavane āyasmato Soṇassa sammukhe antarahito Gijjhakūṭe pabbate pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo aparena samayena vīriyasamataṃ adhiṭṭhāsi, indriyānañca samataṃ paṭivijjhi, tattha ca nimittaṃ aggahesi. Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva ‘yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti’ tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abhiññāsi, aññataro ca panāyasmā Soṇo arahataṃ ahosi.

244. Atha kho āyasmato Soṇassa arahattappattassa etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ Bhagavato santike aññaṃ byākareyyan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Soṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “yo so bhante bhikkhu Arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho

parikkhīṇabhavasaññojano sammadaññā vimutto, so chaṭṭhānāni adhimutto hoti, nekkhammādhimutto hoti, pavivekādhimutto hoti, abyāpajjādhimutto hoti, upādānakkhayādhimutto hoti, taṇhakkhayādhimutto hoti, asammohādhimutto hoti.

Siyā kho pana bhante idhekaccassa āyasmato evamassa ‘kevalaṃ saddhāmattakaṃ nūna ayamāyasmā nissāya nekkhammādhimutto’ti, na kho panetaṃ bhante evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, khīṇāsavo bhante bhikkhu vusitavā katakaraṇīyo karaṇīyamattānaṃ¹ asamanupassanto katassa vā paṭicayaṃ khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā nekkhammādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā nekkhammādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā nekkhammādhimutto hoti.

Siyā kho pana bhante idhekaccassa āyasmato evamassa ‘lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nūna ayamāyasmā nikāmayamāno pavivekādhimutto’ti, na kho panetaṃ bhante evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, khīṇāsavo bhante bhikkhu vusitavā katakaraṇīyo karaṇīyamattānaṃ asamanupassanto katassa vā paṭicayaṃ khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā pavivekādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā pavivekādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā pavivekādhimutto hoti.

Siyā kho pana bhante idhekaccassa āyasmato evamassa ‘sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ nūna ayamāyasmā sārato paccāgacchanto abyāpajjādhimutto’ti, na kho panetaṃ bhante evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, khīṇāsavo bhante bhikkhu vusitavā katakaraṇīyo karaṇīyamattānaṃ asamanupassanto katassa vā paṭicayaṃ khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā abyāpajjādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā abyāpajjādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā abyāpajjādhimutto hoti.

Khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā upādānakkhayādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā upādānakkhayādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā upādānakkhayādhimutto hoti.

1. Karaṇīyaṃ attano (Aṅguttarapāḷiyaṃ)

Khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā taṇhakkhayādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā taṇhakkhayādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā taṇhakkhayādhimutto hoti.

Khayā rāgassa vītarāgattā asammohādhimutto hoti, khayā dosassa vītadosattā asammohādhimutto hoti, khayā mohassa vītamohattā asammohādhimutto hoti.

Evam sammā vimuttacittassa bhante bhikkhuno bhusā cepi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti, ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattaṃ, vayañcassānupassati. Bhusā cepi sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa- ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti, ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattaṃ, vayañcassānupassati, seyyathāpi bhante selo pabbato acchiddo asusiro ekagghano puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva naṃ saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya. Pacchimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi -pa-. Uttarāya cepi disāya -pa-. Dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva naṃ saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya. Evameva kho bhante evam sammā vimuttacittassa bhikkhuno bhusā cepi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti, ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattaṃ, vayañcassānupassati. Bhusā cepi sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa- ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti, ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattaṃ, vayañcassānupassati”ti.

Nekhammaṃ adhimuttassa, pavivekañca cetaso.

Abyāpajjādhimuttassa, upādānakkhayassa ca.

Taṇhakkhayādhimuttassa, asammohañca cetaso.

Disvā āyatanuppādaṃ, sammā cittaṃ vimuccati.

Tassa sammā vimuttassa, santacittassa bhikkhuno.

Katassa paṭicayo natthi, karaṇīyaṃ na vijjati.

Selo yathā ekagghano, vātena na samīrati.

Evam rūpā rasā saddā, gandhā phassā ca kevalā.

Itthā dhammā anittā ca, na pavedhenti tādino.

Thitaṃ cittaṃ vippamuttaṃ, vayañcassānupassatīti.

148. Diguṇādi-upāhanapaṭikkhepa

245. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “evam kho bhikkhave kulaputtā aññaṃ byākaronti, attho ca vutto attā ca anupanīto, atha ca panidhekacce moghapurisā hasamānakaṃ maññe aññaṃ byākaronti, te pacchā vighātaṃ āpajjanti”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ āmantesi “tvaṃ khosi Soṇa sukhumaḷo, anujānāmi te Soṇa ekapalāsikaṃ upāhanan”ti. Ahaṃ kho bhante asītisakaṭavāhe hiraññaṃ ohāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito sattahatthikaṇca anīkaṃ, athāhaṃ bhante ekapalāsikaṃ ce upāhanan parihaṛissāmi, tassa me bhavissanti vattāro “Soṇo Koḷiviso asītisakaṭavāhe hiraññaṃ ohāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito sattahatthikaṇca anīkaṃ, so dānāyaṃ ekapalāsikāsu upāhanāsu satto”ti, sace Bhagavā bhikkhusaṃghassa anujānissati ahampi paribhuñjissāmi, no ce Bhagavā bhikkhusaṃghassa anujānissati ahampi na paribhuñjissāmīti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ekapalāsikaṃ upāhanan, na bhikkhave diguṇā upāhanā dhāretabbā, na tiguṇā upāhanā dhāretabbā, na guṇaṅguṇupāhanā¹ dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

149. Sabbanīlikādipaṭikkhepa

246. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sabbanīlikā upāhanāyo dhārenti -pa- sabbapītikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Sabbalohitikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Sabbamañjīṭṭhikā² upāhanāyo

1. Gaṇaṅgaṇupāhanā (bahūsu)

2. Sabbamañjeṭṭhikā (Ka)

dhārenti. Sabbakaṇhā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Sabbamahāraṅgarattā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Sabbamahānāmarattā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave sabbanīlikā upāhanā dhāretabbā -pa- na sabbapītikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbalohitikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbamañjiṭṭhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbakaṇhā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbamahāraṅgarattā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na sabbamahānāmarattā upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhūnī lakavaddhikā¹ upāhanāyo dhārenti -pa- pītakavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Lohitavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Mañjiṭṭhikavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Kaṇhavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Mahāraṅgarattavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Mahānāmarattavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave nīlavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā -pa- na pītakavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na lohitaavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na mañjiṭṭhikavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na kaṇhavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na mahāraṅgarattavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na mahānāmarattavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū khallakabaddhā² upāhanāyo dhārenti -pa- puṭabaddhā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Pāliguṇṭhimā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Tūlapuṇṇikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Tittirapattikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Meṇḍavisāṇavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Ajavisāṇavaddhikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Vicchikāḷikā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Morapiṇcha³ parisibbitā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Citrā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na

1. Vaṭṭikā (Sī)

2. ...bandhā (Ka)

3. Morapiṇja (Sī, Syā)

bhikkhave khallakabaddhā upāhanā dhāretabbā -pa- na puṭabaddhā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na pāliguṇṭhimā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na tūlapuṇṇikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na tittirapattikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na meṇḍavisāṇavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na ajavisāṇavaddhikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na vicchikālikā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na morapiṇṇchaparisibbitā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na citrā upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sīhacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti -pa- byagghacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Dīpicammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Ajinacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Uddacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Majjāraccammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Kāḷakacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanāyo dhārenti. Luvakacammaaparikkhaṭā¹ upāhanāyo dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sīhacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā -pa- na byagghacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na dīpicammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na ajinacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na uddacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na majjāraccammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na kāḷakacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā. Na luvakacammaaparikkhaṭā upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

150. Omukkagūṇaṅguṇupāhanānujānana

247. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagaham piṇḍāya pāvīsī aññatarena bhikkhunā pacchāsamaṇena. Atha kho so bhikkhu khañjamāno Bhagavantam piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Addasā kho aññataro upāsako gūṇaṅguṇupāhanā ārohitvā Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvā upāhanā orohitvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum abhivādetvā etadavoca “kissa bhante ayyo

1. Ulūkacammaaparikkhaṭā (Yojanā)

khañjati”ti. Pādā me āvuso phalitāti¹. Handa bhante upāhanāyoti. Alaṃ āvuso paṭikkhittā Bhagavatā guṇaṅguṇupāhanāti. Gaṇhāhetā bhikkhu upāhanāyoti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave omukkaṃ guṇaṅguṇupāhanaṃ, na bhikkhave navā guṇaṅguṇupāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

151. Ajjhārāme upāhanapaṭikkhepa

248. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā ajjhokāse anupāhano caṅkamati, Satthā anupāhano caṅkamatiṭi therāpi bhikkhū anupāhanā caṅkamanti, chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Satthari anupāhane caṅkamamāne theresupi bhikkhūsu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanā caṅkamanti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Satthari anupāhane caṅkamamāne theresupi bhikkhūsu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanā caṅkamissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccam̐ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Satthari anupāhane caṅkamamāne theresupi bhikkhūsu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanā caṅkamantiṭi. Saccam̐ Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā Satthari anupāhane caṅkamamāne theresupi bhikkhūsu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanā caṅkamissanti, ime hi nāma bhikkhave gihī odātavatthavasanaṅkā abhiññānāssa sippassa kāraṇā ācariyesu sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttikā viharissanti, idha kho taṃ bhikkhave sobbheṭṭha, yaṃ tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā ācariyesu ācariyamātesu upajjhāyesu upajjhāyamātesu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā² vihareyyātha? Netam̐ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave ācariyesu ācariyamātesu upajjhāyesu upajjhāyamātesu anupāhanesu caṅkamamānesu sa-upāhanena caṅkamitabbam̐, yo caṅkameyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave ajjhārāme upāhanā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

1. Phalitāti (Ka)

2. Sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttikā (Ka)

249. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno pādakhilābādho hoti, taṃ bhikkhū pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmenti. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto te bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhuṃ pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmente, disvāna yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kiṃ imassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādho”¹ti. Imassa bhante āyasmato pādakhilābādho, imaṃ mayā pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmemāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave yassa pādā vā dukkhā pādā vā phalitā pādakhilo vā ābādho¹ upāhanam dhāretun”¹ti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū adhotēhi pādehi mañcampi pīṭhampi abhiruhanti, cīvarampi senāsanampi dussati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave “idāni mañcam vā pīṭham vā abhiruhissāmi”²ti upāhanam dhāretunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū rattiyā uposathaggampi sannisajjampi gacchantā andhakāre khāṇumpi kaṇṭakampi akkamanti, pādā dukkhā honti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ajjhārāme upāhanam dhāretuṃ ukkaṃ padīpaṃ kattaradaṇḍanti.

152. Kaṭṭhapādukādīpaṭikkhepa

250. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū rattiyā paccūsasamayam paccuṭṭhāya kaṭṭhapādukāyo abhiruhitvā ajjhokāse caṅkamanti uccāsaddā mahāsaddā khaṭakhaṭasaddā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathentā, seyyathidaṃ, * rājakatham corakatham mahāmattakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham nātīkatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham² sūrakatham visikhākatham kumbhaṭṭhānakatham pubbaṭṭakatham nānattakatham lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakatham iti vā, kīṭakampi akkamitvā mārenti, bhikkhūpi samādhimhā cāventi.

1. Pādakhilābādho vā (Syā)

2. Itthikatham purisakatham (Ka)

* Imā tiracchānakathāyo Vi 2. 213; Dī 1. 7; Ma 2. 181; Saṃ 3. 368; Aṃ 3. 358
piṭṭhādīsupi āgatā.

ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū rattiya paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya kaṭṭhapādukāyo abhiruhitvā ajjhokāse caṅkamissanti uccāsaddā mahāsaddā khaṭakhaṭasaddā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathentā, seyyathidam, rājakatham corakatham -pa- itibhavābhavakatham iti vā, kīṭakampi akkamitvā māressanti, bhikkhūpi samādhimhā cāvessanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū rattiya paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya kaṭṭhapādukāyo abhiruhitvā ajjhokāse caṅkamanti uccāsaddā mahāsaddā khaṭakhaṭasaddā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathentā, seyyathidam, rājakatham corakatham -pa- itibhavābhavakatham iti vā, kīṭakampi akkamitvā mārenti, bhikkhūpi samādhimhā cāventīti. Saccam Bhagavāti -pa- vīgarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave kaṭṭhapādukā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bārāṇasī tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā kaṭṭhapādukā paṭikkhittā”ti tālataruṇe chedāpetvā tālapattapādukāyo dhārenti, tāni tālataruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā tālataruṇe chedāpetvā tālapattapādukāyo dhāressanti, tāni tālataruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti, ekindriyaṃ samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jīvaṃ vihetṭhenti”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū tālataruṇe chedāpetvā tālapattapādukāyo dhārenti, tāni tālataruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vīgarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā tālataruṇe chedāpetvā tālapattapādukāyo dhāressanti, tāni tālataruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti, jīvasaññino hi bhikkhave manussā rukkhasmiṃ. Netam bhikkhave

appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vīgarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave tālapattapādukā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā tālapattapādukā paṭikkhittā”ti veḷutaruṇe chedāpetvā veḷupattapādukāyo dhārenti, tāni veḷutaruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathāṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā veḷutaruṇe chedāpetvā veḷupattapādukāyo dhāressanti, tāni veḷutaruṇāni chinnāni milāyanti, ekindriyaṃ samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jīvaṃ vihetṭhenti”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Jīvasaññino hi bhikkhave manussā rukkhasmiṃ -pa-. Na bhikkhave veḷupattapādukā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

251. Atha kho Bhagavā Bārāṇasīyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bhaddiyaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddiyaṃ tadavasari, tatra sudarṇaṃ Bhagavā Bhaddiye viharati Jātiyā vane. Tena kho pana samayena Bhaddiyā bhikkhū anekavihiṭaṃ pādukamaṇḍanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, tiṇapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, muñjapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, pabbajapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, hintālapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, kamalapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, kambalapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi, riñcanti uddesaṃ paripucchaṃ adhisīlaṃ adhiccitaṃ adhipaññaṃ. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathāṃ hi nāma Bhaddiyā bhikkhū anekavihiṭaṃ pādukamaṇḍanānuyogamanuyuttā viharissanti, tiṇapādukāṃ karissanti kārāpessanti, muñjapādukāṃ karissanti kārāpessanti, pabbajapādukāṃ karissanti kārāpessanti, hintālapādukāṃ karissanti kārāpessanti, kamalapādukāṃ karissanti kārāpessanti, kambalapādukāṃ karissanti kārāpessanti, riñjissanti uddesaṃ paripucchaṃ adhisīlaṃ adhiccitaṃ adhipaññaṃ”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Saccāṃ kira bhikkhave Bhaddiyā bhikkhū anekavihiṭaṃ pādukamaṇḍanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, tiṇapādukāṃ karontipi kārāpentipi -pa- riñcanti uddesaṃ paripucchaṃ adhisīlaṃ

adhicittam adhipaññaṃ”ti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa- . Katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā anekavihitam pādukamaṇḍanānuyogamanuyuttā viharissanti, tiṇapādukam karissantipi kārāpessanti -pa- riñcissantī uddesam paripuccham adhisīlam adhicittam adhipaññaṃ. Netam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave tiṇapādukā dhāretabbā, na muñjapādukā dhāretabbā, na pabbajapādukā dhāretabbā, na hintālapādukā dhāretabbā, na kamalapādukā dhāretabbā, na kambalapādukā dhāretabbā, na sovaṇṇamayā pādukā dhāretabbā, na rūpiyamayā pādukā dhāretabbā, na maṇimayā pādukā dhāretabbā, na veḷuriyamayā pādukā dhāretabbā, na phalikamayā pādukā dhāretabbā, na kaṃsamayā pādukā dhāretabbā, na kācamayā pādukā dhāretabbā, na tipumayā pādukā dhāretabbā, na sīsamayā pādukā dhāretabbā, na tambalohamayā pādukā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave kāci saṅkamaniyā pādukā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tisso pādukā dhuvaṭṭhāniyā asaṅkamaniyāyo, vaccapādukam passāvapādukam ācamanapādukanti.

252. Atha kho Bhagavā Bhaddiye yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikam pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā gāvīnam tarantīnam visāṇesupi gaṇhanti, kaṇṇesupi gaṇhanti, gīvāyapi gaṇhanti, cheppāpi gaṇhanti, piṭṭhimpī abhiruhanti, rattacittāpi aṅgajātam chupanti, vacchatarimpi ogāhetvā mārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā gāvīnam tarantīnam visāṇesupi gahessanti -pa- seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khiyyantānam vipācentānam. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave -pa-. Saccam Bhagavāti -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave gāvīnam visāṇesu gahetabbam, na kaṇṇesu gahetabbam, na gīvāya gahetabbam, na cheppāya gahetabbam, na piṭṭhi

abhiruhitabbā, yo abhiruheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave rattacittena aṅgaṭāṃ chupitabbāṃ, yo chupeyya, āpatti thullaccayassa. Na vacchatarī māretabbā, yo māreyya, yathāadhammo kāretabbo”ti.

153. Yānādipaṭikkhepa

253. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yānena yāyanti itthiyuttenapi purisantarena, purisayuttenapi itthantarena. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi Gaṅgāmahiyāyā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave yānena yāyitabbāṃ, yo yāyeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapade Sāvattiṃ gacchanto Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya antarāmagge gilāno hoti. Atha kho so bhikkhu maggā okkamma aññatarasmīṃ rukkhamaṇe nisīdi. Manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā etadavocuṃ “kaṃ bhante ayyo gamissatī”ti. Sāvattiṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso gamissāmi Bhagavantaṃ dassanāyāmi. Ehi bhante gamissāmi. Nāhaṃ āvuso sakkomi gilānomhīti. Ehi bhante yānaṃ abhiruhāmi. Alaṃ āvuso paṭikkhittaṃ Bhagavatā yānanti kukkucāyanta yānaṃ nābhiruhi. Atha kho so bhikkhu Sāvattiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānaṃ yānanti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “itthiyuttaṃ nu kho purisayuttaṃ nu kho”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave purisayuttaṃ hatthavaṭṭakanti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno yānugghātena bālhataraṃ aphāsu ahosi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sivikaṃ pāṇikinti.

154. Uccāsayanamahāsayanapaṭikkhepa

254. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāsayanamahāsayanāni dhārenti, seyyathidaṃ, āsandiṃ pallaṅkaṃ gonakaṃ cittakaṃ paṭikaṃ paṭalikaṃ tūlikaṃ vikatikaṃ uddhalomiṃ¹ ekantalomiṃ kaṭṭissaṃ

1. Undalomiṃ (Ka), uddalomiṃ (Ka)

koseyyaṃ kuttakaṃ hatthattharaṃ assattharaṃ rathattharaṃ ajinapaveṇiṃ
 kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ sa-uttaracchadaṃ
 ubhatolohitakūpadhānanti. Manussā viharacārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā
 ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato
 etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāsayanamahāsayanāni
 dhāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ, āsandi pallaṅko gonako cittako paṭikā paṭalikā
 tūlikā vikatikā uddhalomi ekantalomi kaṭṭissaṃ koseyyaṃ kuttakaṃ
 hatthattharaṃ assattharaṃ rathattharaṃ ajinapaveṇi
 kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ sa-uttaracchadaṃ
 ubhatolohitakūpadhānaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

155. Sabbacammapaṭikkhepa

255. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā
 uccāsayanamahāsayanāni paṭikkhittāni”ti mahācammāni dhārenti
 sīhacammaṃ byagghacammaṃ dīpicammaṃ. Tāni mañcappamāṇenapi
 chinnāni honti, pīṭhappamāṇenapi chinnāni honti, antopi mañce paññattāni
 honti, bahipi mañce paññattāni honti, antopi pīṭhe paññattāni honti, bahipi
 pīṭhe paññattāni honti. Manussā viharacārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti
 khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ
 ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave mahācammāni dhāretabbāni, sīhacammaṃ
 byagghacammaṃ dīpicammaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā
 mahācammāni paṭikkhittāni”ti gocammāni dhārenti. Tāni
 mañcappamāṇenapi chinnāni honti, pīṭhappamāṇenapi chinnāni honti, antopi
 mañce paññattāni honti, bahipi mañce paññattāni honti, antopi pīṭhe
 paññattāni honti, bahipi pīṭhe paññattāni honti. Aññataropi pāpabhikkhu
 aññatarassa pāpupāsakassa kulūpako hoti. Atha kho so pāpabhikkhu
 pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena tassa pāpupāsakassa
 nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho
 so pāpupāsako yena so pāpabhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ
 pāpabhikkhuṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tena kho pana samayena
 tassa pāpupāsakassa vacchako hoti taruṇako abhirūpo

dassanīyo pāsādiko citro, seyyathāpi dīpicchāpo. Atha kho so pāpabhikkhu taṃ vacchakaṃ sakkaccaṃ upanijjhāyati. Atha kho so pāpupāsako taṃ pāpabhikkhuṃ etadavoca “kissa bhante ayyo imaṃ vacchakaṃ sakkaccaṃ upanijjhāyati”ti. Attho me āvuso imassa vacchakassa cammenāti. Atha kho so pāpupāsako taṃ vacchakaṃ vadhitvā cammaṃ vidhunitvā tassa pāpabhikkhuno pādāsī. Atha kho so pāpabhikkhu taṃ cammaṃ saṅghāṭiyā paṭicchādetvā agamāsī. Atha kho sā gāvī vacchagiddhinī taṃ pāpabhikkhuṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kissa tyāyaṃ āvuso gāvī piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhī”ti. Ahampi kho āvuso na jānāmi “kena¹ myāyaṃ gāvī piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhī”ti. Tena kho pana samayena tassa pāpabhikkhuno saṅghāṭi lohitena makkhitā hoti. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “ayaṃ pana te āvuso saṅghāṭi kiṃ katā”ti. Atha kho so pāpabhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso pāṇātipāte samādapesīti. Evamāvusoti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu pāṇātipāte samādapessati, nanu Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena pāṇātipāto garahito, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī pasatthā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā taṃ pāpabhikkhuṃ paṭipucchi “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu pāṇātipāte samādapesī”ti. Saccaṃ Bhagavāti -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa pāṇātipāte samādapessasi, nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena pāṇātipāto garahito, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī pasatthā. Netāṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave pāṇātipāte samādapetabbaṃ, yo samādapeyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo. Na bhikkhave gocammaṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave kiñci cammaṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

156. Gihivikatānuññātādi

256. Tena kho pana samayena manussānaṃ mañcampi pīṭhampi cammonaddhāni honti cammavinaddhāni. Bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nābhiniśīdanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gihivikataṃ abhiniśīdituṃ, na tveva abhinipajjitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena viharā cammavaddhehi ogumphiyanti¹. Bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nābhiniśīdanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bandhanamattaṃ abhiniśīditunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sa-upāhanā gāmaṃ pavisanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sa-upāhanena gāmo pavisitabbo, yo paviseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilāno hoti, na sakkoti vinā upāhanena gāmaṃ pavisituṃ. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā sa-upāhanena gāmaṃ pavisitunti.

157. Soṇakuṭikaṇṇavattthu

257. * Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākaccāno Avantīsu viharati Kuraraghare² Papatake³ pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo āyasmato Mahākaccānassa upaṭṭhāko hoti. Atha kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “yathā yathāhaṃ bhante ayyena Mahākaccānena dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhiṭaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, icchāmaṃ bhante kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ

1. Ogumbhiyanti (Ka)

2. Kururaghare (Ka)

3. Papāte (Sī, Syā) pavatte (Khu 1. 144)

* Khu 1. 144 piṭṭhe Udāne Soṇasuttēna saṃsanditvā passitabbaṃ.

pabbajitum, pabbājetu maṃ bhante ayyo Mahākaccāno”ti. () dukkaraṃ kho Soṇa yāvajīvaṃ ekaseyyaṃ ekabhattaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, iṅgha tvaṃ Soṇa tattheva agārikabhūto Buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ anuyuñja kālayuttam ekaseyyaṃ ekabhattaṃ brahmacariyanti. Atha kho Soṇassa upāsakassa Kuṭikaṇṇassa yo ahosi pabbajjābhisaṅkhāro, so paṭippassambhi. Dutiyampi kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Soṇo upāsako Kuṭikaṇṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “yathā yathāhaṃ bhante ayyena Mahākaccānena dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, icchāmaṃ bhante kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, pabbājetu maṃ bhante ayyo Mahākaccāno”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ Kuṭikaṇṇaṃ pabbājesi. Tena kho pana samayena Avantidakkhiṇāpatho appabhikkhuko hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno tiṇṇaṃ vassānaṃ accayena kicchena kasirena tato tato dasavaggaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ upasampādesi.

158. Mahākaccānassa pañcavaraparidassanā

Atha kho āyasmato Soṇassa vassaṃvuṭṭhassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṃ udapādi “sutoyeva kho me ‘so Bhagavā ediso ca ediso cā’ti, na ca mayā sammukhā diṭṭho, gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ, sace maṃ upajjhāyo anujāneyyā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Soṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “idha mayhaṃ bhante

(Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahākaccāyano Soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ Kuṭikaṇṇaṃ etadavoca) (Syā, Khu 1. 45)

rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko uḍapādi ‘suto yeva kho
 me ‘so Bhagavā ediso ca ediso cā’ti, na ca mayā sammukhā diṭṭho,
 gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya Arahantaṃ
 Sammāsambuddhaṃ, sace maṃ upajjhāyo anujāneyyā’ti, gaccheyyāhaṃ
 bhante taṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ, sace
 maṃ upajjhāyo anujānātī’ti. Sādhū sādhū Soṇa, gaccha tvaṃ Soṇa taṃ
 Bhagavantam dassanāya rahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ, dakkhissasi tvaṃ
 Soṇa taṃ Bhagavantam pāsādikam pasādanīyam santindriyam santamānasam
 uttamadamathasamatham anuppattam dantaṃ guttaṃ yatindriyam nāgam,
 tena hi tvaṃ Soṇa mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vanda “upajjhāyo
 me bhante āyasmā Mahākaccāno Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī’ti, evaṃca
 vadehi “Avantidakkhiṇāpatho bhante appabhikkhuko, tiṇṇaṃ me vassānaṃ
 accayena kicchena kasirena tato tato dasavaggaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ
 sannipātāpetvā upasampadam alatthaṃ, appeva nāma Bhagavā
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe appatarena gaṇena upasampadam anujāneyya.
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante kaṇhuttarā bhūmi kharā gokaṇṭakahatā, appeva
 nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe guṇaṅguṇūpāhanaṃ anujāneyya.
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante nahānagarukā manussā udakasuddhikā, appeva
 nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe dhuvanahānaṃ anujāneyya.
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ
 ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, seyyathāpi bhante majjhimesu janapadesu eragū
 moragū majjārū¹ jantū, evameva kho bhante Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni
 attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, appeva nāma Bhagavā
 Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni attharaṇāni anujāneyya eḷakacammaṃ
 ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ. Etarahi bhante manussā nissimagatānaṃ
 bhikkhūnaṃ cīvaram denti ‘imaṃ cīvaram itthannāmassa demā’ti, te
 āgantvā ārocenti ‘itthannāmehi te āvuso manussehi cīvaram dinnan’ti, te
 kukkucāyantaṃ na sādīyanti ‘mā no nissaggiyaṃ ahoṣī’ti, appeva nāma
 Bhagavā cīvare pariyāyaṃ ācikkheyyā’ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā
 Soṇo āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paṭissutvā utthāyāsanaṃ āyasantam
 Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā

pattacīvaramādāya yena Sāvatti tena pakkāmi, anupubbena yena Sāvatti Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “imassa Ānanda āgantukassa bhikkhuno senāsanam paññāpehi”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando “yassa kho maṃ Bhagavā āṇāpeti ‘imassa Ānanda āgantukassa bhikkhuno senāsanam paññāpehi’ti, icchati Bhagavā tena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ ekavihāre vatthum, icchati Bhagavā āyasmatā Soṇena saddhiṃ ekavihāre vatthun”ti yasmiṃ vihāre Bhagavā viharati, tasmim vihāre āyasmato Soṇassa senāsanam paññāpesi.

258. Atha kho Bhagavā bahudeva rattiṃ ajjhokāse vītināmetvā vihāraṃ pāvisi, āyasmāpi kho Soṇo bahudeva rattiṃ ajjhokāse vītināmetvā vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho Bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ ajjhesi “paṭibhātu taṃ bhikkhu dhammo bhāsitaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Soṇo Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā sabbāneva aṭṭhakavaggikāni sareṇa abhāsī. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Soṇassa sarabhaññapariyosāne abbhānumodi, sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, suggahitāni kho te bhikkhu aṭṭhakavaggikāni sumanasikatāni sūpadhāritāni, kalyāṇiyāpi vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya aneḷagalāya¹ atthassa viññāpaniyā, kativassosi tvaṃ bhikkhūti. Ekavassohaṃ Bhagavāti. Kissa pana tvaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ ciraṃ akāsīti. Ciraṃ diṭṭho me bhante kāmesu ādīnava, api ca sambādha gharāvāsā bahukiccā bahukaraṇīyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

* “Disvā ādīnavaṃ loke, ñatvā dhammaṃ nirūpadhiṃ.

Ariyo na ramatī pāpe, pāpe na ramatī sucī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Soṇo “paṭisammodati kho maṃ Bhagavā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo, yaṃ me upajjhāyo paridassī”ti uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā

1. Aneḷagalāya (Ka)

* Khu 1. 148 piṭṭhe Udānepi.

Bhagavantam etadavoca “upajjhāyo me bhante āyasmā Mahākaccāno Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati, evaṇca vadeti ‘avantidakkhiṇāpatho bhante appabhikkhuko, tiṇṇam me vassānam accayena kicchena kasirena tato tato dasavaggaṃ bhikkhusaṃgham sannipātāpetvā upasampadam alatham, appeva nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe appatarena gaṇena upasampadam anujāneyya. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante kaṇhuttarā bhūmi kharā gokaṇṭakahatā, appeva nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe gaṇaṅgaṇūpāhanam anujāneyya. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante nahānagarukā manussā udakasuddhikā, appeva nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe dhuvanahānam anujāneyya. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhante cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, seyyathāpi bhante majjhimesu janapadesu eragū moragū majjārū jantū, evameva kho bhante Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, appeva nāma Bhagavā Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni attharaṇāni anujāneyya eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ. Etarahi bhante manussā nissimagatānam bhikkhūnam cīvaram denti ‘imam cīvaram itthannāmassa demā’ti, te āgantvā ārocenti ‘itthannāmehi te āvuso manussehi cīvaram dinnan’ti, te kukkuccāyantā na sādīyanti ‘mā no nissaggiyam ahosi’ti, appeva nāma Bhagavā cīvare pariyāyam ācikkheyyā”ti.

259. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “Avantidakkhiṇāpatho bhikkhave appabhikkhuko, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu vinayadharapañcamena gaṇena upasampadam. Tatthime paccantimā janapadā, puratthimāya disāya Gajaṅgalam¹ nāma nigamo, tassa parena mahāsālā, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe. Puratthimadakkhiṇāya disāya Sallavatī² nāma nadī, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe. Dakkhiṇāya disāya Setakaṇṇikam nāma nigamo, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe. Pacchimāya disāya Thūṇam nāma brāhmaṇagāmo, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe.

1. Kajaṅgalam (Sī, Syā)

2. Salavatī (Sī)

uttarāya disāya Usīraddhajo nāma pabbato, tato parā paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe. Anujānāmi bhikkhave evarūpesu paccantimesu janapadesu vinayadharapañcamena gaṇena upasampadam. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhikkhave kaṇhuttarā bhūmi kharā gokaṇṭakahatā, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu guṇaṅguṇūpāhanam. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhikkhave nahānagarukā manussā udakasuddhikā, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu dhuvanahānam. Avantidakkhiṇāpathe bhikkhave cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, seyyathāpi bhikkhave majjhimesu janapadesu eragū moragū majjārū jantū, evameva kho bhikkhave Avantidakkhiṇāpathe cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu cammāni attharaṇāni eḷakacammaṃ ajacammaṃ migacammaṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave manussā nissīmagatānam bhikkhūnam cīvaram denti ‘imaṃ cīvaram itthannāmassa demā’ti, anujānāmi bhikkhave sādituṃ, na tāva taṃ gaṇanūpagaṃ yāva na hatthaṃ gacchatī”ti.

Cammakkhandhako pañcamo.

159. Tassuddānam

Rājā ca Māgadho Soṇo, asītisahassissaro.

Sāgato Gijjhakūṭasmim, bahuṃ dasseti uttarim.

Pabbajjāraddha bhijjimsu, vīṇaṃ ekapalāsikam.

Nīlā pītā lohikā, mañjiṭṭhā kaṇhameva ca.

Mahāraṅgamahānāmā, vaddhikā ca paṭikkhipi.

Khallakā puṭapāli ca, tūlatittirameṇḍajā.

Vicchikā moracitrā ca, sīhabyagghā ca dīpikā.

Ajinuddā majjārī ca, kāḷaluvakaparikkhaṭā.

Phalitupāhanā khilā, dhotakhāṇukhaṭakhaṭā.

Tālaveḷutiṇaṃ ceva, muñjapabbajahintālā.

Kamalakambalasovaṇṇā, rūpikā maṇiveḷuriyā.
Phalikā kamsakācā ca, tipusīsaṇca tambakā.

Gāvī yānaṃ gilāno ca, purisāyuttasivikā.
Sayanāni mahācammā, gocammehi ca pāpako.

Gihīnaṃ cammavaddhehi, pavisanti gilāyano.
Mahākaccāyano Soṇo, sarena aṭṭhakavaggikaṃ.

Upasampadaṃ pañcahi, guṇaṅguṇā dhuvasinā.
Cammattaraṇānuññāsī, na tāva gaṇanūpagāṃ.
Adāsī me vare pañca, Soṇattherassa nāyakoti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni tesatṭhi.

Cammakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

6. Bhesajjakhandhaka

160. Pañcabhesajjakathā

260. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnaṃ sārādikena ābādhena phutṭhānaṃ yāgupi pītā uggacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ uggacchati, te tena kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā. Addasā kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū kisse lūkhe dubbaṇṇe uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāte dhamanisanthataḡatte, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho Ānanda etarahi bhikkhū kisā lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā”ti. Etarahi bhante bhikkhūnaṃ sārādikena ābādhena phutṭhānaṃ yāgupi pītā uggacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ uggacchati, te tena kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattāti. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogataṣṣa paṭisallīnaṣṣa evaṃ cetaso parivitaḡo uḡapādi “etarahi kho bhikkhūnaṃ sārādikena ābādhena phutṭhānaṃ yāgupi pītā uggacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ uggacchati, te tena kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā, kiṃ nu kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhesajjaṃ anujāneyyaṃ, yaṃ bhesajjañceva aṣṣa bhesajjaṣṣammatāṇca lokassa, āhāratthaṇca phareyya, na ca oḡāriko āhāro paññāyeyyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “imāni kho pañca bhesajjāni, seyyathidaṃ, sappi navaṇitaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ, bhesajjāni ceva bhesajjaṣṣammatāni ca lokassa, āhāratthaṇca pharaṇti, na ca oḡāriko āhāro paññāyati, yaṇṇūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ imāni pañca bhesajjāni anujāneyyaṃ kāle paṭiggaḡetvā kāle paribhuñḡitun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallāna vuṭṭhito etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “idha mayhaṃ bhikkhave rahogataṣṣa paṭisallīnaṣṣa evaṃ cetaso parivitaḡo uḡapādi ‘etarahi kho bhikkhūnaṃ sārādikena ābādhena phutṭhānaṃ yāgupi pītā uggacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ uggacchati, te tena kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā, kiṃ nu kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhesajjaṃ anujāneyyaṃ, yaṃ bhesajjañceva aṣṣa bhesajjaṣṣammatāṇca lokassa,

āhāratthaṇca phareyya, na ca oḷāriko āhāro paññāyeyyā'ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi 'imāni kho pañca bhesajjāni, seyyathidaṃ, sappi navaṇitāṃ telāṃ madhu phāṇitāṃ, bhesajjāni ceva bhesajjasammatāni ca lokassa, āhāratthaṇca pharanti, na ca oḷāriko āhāro paññāyati, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ imāni pañca bhesajjāni anujāneyyaṃ kāle paṭiggahetvā kāle paribhuñjitun'ti, anujānāmi bhikkhave tāni pañca bhesajjāni kāle paṭiggahetvā kāle paribhuñjitun'ti.

261. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū tāni pañca bhesajjāni kāle paṭiggahetvā kāle paribhuñjanti. Tesāṃ yānipi tāni pākātikāni lūkhāni bhojanāni, tānipi nacchādenti, pageva senesitāni¹. Te tena ceva sārādikena ābādhena phuṭṭhā iminā ca bhattācchādakena² tadubhayena bhiyyoso mattāya kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā. Addasā kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū bhiyyoso mattāya kise lūkhe dubbaṇṇe uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāte dhamanisanthataḡatte, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi "kiṃ nu kho Ānanda etarahi bhikkhū bhiyyoso mattāya kisā lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍujātā dhamanisanthataḡattā"ti. Etarahi bhante bhikkhū tāni ca pañca bhesajjāni kāle paṭiggahetvā kāle paribhuñjanti. Tesāṃ yānipi tāni pākātikāni lūkhāni bhojanāni, tānipi nacchādenti, pageva senesitāni. Te tena ceva sārādikena ābādhena phuṭṭhā iminā ca bhattācchādakena tadubhayena bhiyyoso mattāya kisā lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi "anujānāmi bhikkhave tāni pañca bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā kālepi vikālepi paribhuñjitun'ti.

262. Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vasehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vasāni bhesajjāni acchavaṣaṃ macchavaṣaṃ

1. Senesikāni (Sī, Syā), senchikāni (Yojanā)

2. Bhattācchannakena (Ka)

susukāvasaṃ sūkaravaśaṃ gadrabhavaśaṃ kāle paṭiggahitaṃ kāle nippakkaṃ¹ kāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ telaparibhogena paribhuñjituṃ. Vikāle ce bhikkhave paṭiggahitaṃ vikāle nippakkaṃ vikāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ ce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti tiṇṇaṃ dukkaṭānaṃ. Kāle ce bhikkhave paṭiggahitaṃ vikāle nippakkaṃ vikāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ ce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dvinnāṃ dukkaṭānaṃ. Kāle ce bhikkhave paṭiggahitaṃ kāle nippakkaṃ vikāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ ce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Kāle ce bhikkhave paṭiggahitaṃ kāle nippakkaṃ kāle saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ ce paribhuñjeyya, anāpattīti.

161. Mūlādibhesajjakathā

263. Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ mūlehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave mūlāni bhesajjāni haliddiṃ siṅgiveraṃ vacaṃ vacattaṃ² ativisaṃ kaṭukarohipiṃ usīraṃ bhaddamuttakaṃ, yāni vā panaññānipi atthi mūlāni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti, tāni paṭiggahetvā yāvajīvaṃ pariharituṃ, sati paccaye paribhuñjituṃ, asati paccaye paribhuñjantassa āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ mūlehi bhesajjehi piṭṭhehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave nisadaṃ nisadapotakanti.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ kasāvehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kasāvāni bhesajjāni nimbakasāvaṃ kuṭajakasāvaṃ paṭolakasāvaṃ phaggavakasāvaṃ nattamālakasāvaṃ, yāni vā panaññānipi atthi kasāvāni³ bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti, tāni paṭiggahetvā yāvajīvaṃ pariharituṃ, sati paccaye paribhuñjituṃ, asati paccaye paribhuñjantassa āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṇṇehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi

1. Nipakkaṃ (Ka)

2. Vacatthaṃ (Sī, Syā)

3. Kasāvabhesajjāni (Ka)

bhikkhave paṇṇāni bhesajjāni nimbapaṇṇaṃ kuṭajapaṇṇaṃ paṭolapaṇṇaṃ sulasipaṇṇaṃ kappāsapaṇṇaṃ, yāni vā panaññānīpi atthi paṇṇāni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti -pa-.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phalehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave phalāni bhesajjāni bilaṅgaṃ pippalīṃ maricaṃ harītakāṃ vibhītakāṃ āmalakāṃ goṭṭhaphalaṃ¹, yāni vā panaññānīpi atthi phalāni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti -pa-.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ jatūhi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave jatūni bhesajjāni hiṅguṃ hiṅgujatuṃ hiṅgusipāṭikāṃ takāṃ takapattīṃ takapaṇṇīṃ sajjulasāṃ, yāni vā panaññānīpi atthi jatūni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti -pa-.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ loṇehi bhesajjehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave loṇāni bhesajjāni sāmuddaṃ kāḷaloṇaṃ sindhavaṃ ubbhidaṃ² bilāṃ³, yāni vā panaññānīpi atthi loṇāni bhesajjāni neva khādanīye khādanīyatthaṃ pharanti, na bhojanīye bhojanīyatthaṃ pharanti, tāni paṭiggahetvā yāvajīvaṃ pariharitūṃ, satī paccaye paribhuñjitūṃ, asatī paccaye paribhuñjantassa āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

264. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa upajjhāyassa āyasmato Belaṭṭhasīsassa thullakacchābādho hoti, tassa lasikāya cīvarāni kāye lagganti, tāni bhikkhū udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhanti. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto te bhikkhū tāni cīvarāni udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kiṃ imassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādho”ti. Imassa bhante āyasmato thullakacchābādho, lasikāya cīvarāni kāye lagganti, tāni mayaṃ udakena temetvā temetvā

1. Goṭṭhaphalaṃ (Syā), koṭṭhaphalaṃ (Ka) 2. Ubbhiraṃ (Ka) 3. Bilālaṃ (Sī)

apakaḍḍhāmāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ katham̐ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave yassa kaṇḍu vā piḷakā vā assāvo vā thullakacchu vā ābādho kāyo vā duggandho cuṇṇāni bhesajjāni, agilānassa chakaṇaṃ mattikaṃ rajananippakkaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave udukkhalaṃ musalan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cuṇṇehi bhesajjehi cālitehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave cuṇṇacālininti. Saṇhehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dussacālininti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno amanussikābādho hoti, taṃ ācariyupajjhāyā upaṭṭhahantā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātuṃ. So sūkarasūnaṃ gantvā āmakamaṃsaṃ khādi, āmakalohitaṃ pivi, tassa so amanussikābādho paṭippassambhi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave amanussikābādhe āmakamaṃsaṃ āmakalohitanti.

265. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno cakkhurogābādho hoti, taṃ bhikkhū pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmenti. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto te bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhuṃ pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmente, disvāna yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kiṃ imassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādho”ti. Imassa bhante āyasmato cakkhurogābādho imaṃ mayaṃ pariggahetvā uccārampi passāvampi nikkhāmemāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ katham̐ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave añjanaṃ kāḷañjanaṃ rasañjanaṃ sotañjanaṃ gerukaṃ kapallan”ti. Añjanūpapisanehi attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave candanaṃ tagaraṃ kāḷānusāriyaṃ tālisaṃ bhaddamuttakanti. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū piṭṭhāni añjanāni carukesupi¹ sarāvakesupi nikkhipanti, tiṇacuṇṇehipi paṃsukehipi okiriyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave añjaninti.

1. Thālakesupi (Sī, Syā)

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāvacā añjaniyo dhārenti sovaṇṇamayaṃ rūpiyamayaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāvacā añjanī dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhimayaṃ dantamayaṃ visāṇamayaṃ naḷamayaṃ veḷumayaṃ kaṭṭhamayaṃ jatumayaṃ phalamayaṃ lohamayaṃ saṅkhanābhimayanti.

Tena kho pana samayena añjaniyo apārutā honti, tiṇacuṇṇehipi paṃsukehipi okiriyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave apidhānanti. Apidhānaṃ nipatati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave suttakena bandhitvā añjaniyā bandhitunti. Añjanī phalati¹. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave suttakena sibbetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū aṅgulyā añjanti, akkhīni dukkhāni honti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave añjanisalākanti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāvacā añjanisalākāyo dhārenti sovaṇṇamayaṃ rūpiyamayaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāvacā añjanisalākā dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhimayaṃ -pa-saṅkhanābhimayanti.

Tena kho pana samayena añjanisalākā bhūmiyaṃ patitā pharusā hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave salākaṭhāniyanti².

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū añjanimpi añjanisalākampi hatthena pariharanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave añjanitthavikanti. Aṃsabaddhako na hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṃsabaddhakam bandhanasuttakanti.

1. Nipatati (Ka)

2. Salākodhāniyanti (Sī, Syā)

266. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa sīsābhitāpo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave muddhani telakanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave natthukammanti. Natthu galati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave natthukaraṇinti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāvacā natthukaraṇiyo dhārenti sovaṇṇamayaṃ rūpiyamayaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāvacā natthukaraṇi dhāretabbā, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhimayaṃ -pa-saṅkhanābhimayanti. Natthuṃ visamaṃ āsiṅcanti¹. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yamakanatthukaraṇinti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dhūmaṃ pātunti. Taññeva vaṭṭiṃ ālimpetvā pivanti, kaṇṭho dahati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dhūmanettanti.

Tena kho samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāvacāni dhūmanettāni dhārenti sovaṇṇamayaṃ rūpiyamayaṃ. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave uccāvacāni dhūmanettāni dhāretabbāni, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhimayaṃ -pa-saṅkhanābhimayanti.

Tena kho pana samayena dhūmanettāni apārutāni honti, pāṇakā pavisanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave apidhānanti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū dhūmanettāni hatthena pariharanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dhūmanettathavikanti. Ekato saṃsiyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yamakathavikanti. Aṃsabaddhako na hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṃsabaddhakaṃ bandhanasuttakanti.

1. Natthu visamaṃ āsiṅgiyati (Sī, Syā)

267. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa vātābādho hoti. Vejja evamāhaṃsu “telaṃ pacitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave telapākanti. Tasmim kho pana telapāke majjaṃ pakkhipitabbaṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave telapāke majjaṃ pakkhipitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atipakkhittamajjāni¹ telāni pacanti, tāni pivitvā majjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave atipakkhittamajjaṃ telaṃ pātabbaṃ, yo piveyya, yathādhhammo kāretabbo. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yasmim telapāke majjassa na vaṇṇo na gandho na raso paññāyati, evarūpaṃ majjapakkhittaṃ telaṃ pātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnaṃ bahuṃ atipakkhittamajjaṃ telaṃ pakkāṃ hoti, atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho atipakkhittamajje tele paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave abbhañjanaṃ adhiṭṭhātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa bahutaraṃ telaṃ pakkāṃ hoti, telabhājanaṃ na vijjati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tiṇi tumbāni lohatumbaṃ kaṭṭhatumbaṃ phalatumbanti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa aṅgavāto hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sedakammanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sambhārasedanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave mahāsedanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bhaṅgodakanti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave udakakoṭṭhakanti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa pabbavāto hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave

1. Atikhittamajjāni (Ka)

lohitaṃ mocetunti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave lohitaṃ mocetvā visāṇena gāhetunti¹.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Pilindavacchassa pādā phalitā² honti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pādabbhañjananti. Nakkhamaniyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pajjaṃ abhisankharitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno gaṇḍābādho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave satthakammanti. Kasāvodakena attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kasāvodakanti. Tilakakkena attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tilakakkanti. Kabaḷikāya attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kabaḷikanti. Vaṇabandhanacoḷena attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vaṇabandhanacoḷanti. Vaṇo kaṇḍuvati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāsapakuṭṭena³ phositunti. Vaṇo kilijjitha. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dhūmaṃ kātunti. Vaḍḍhamāṃsaṃ vuṭṭhāti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave loṇasakkharikāya chinditunti. Vaṇo na ruhati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vaṇatelanti. Telaṃ galati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vikāsikaṃ sabbaṃ vaṇapaṭikammanti.

268. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinā daṭṭho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave cattāri mahāvikaṭāni dātuṃ gūthaṃ mutthaṃ chārikaṃ mattikanti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “appaṭiggahitāni nu kho udāhu paṭiggahetabbāni”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sati kappiyakārake paṭiggahāpetuṃ, asati kappiyakārake sāmaṃ gahetvā paribhuñjitunti.

1. Gahetunti (Sī, Syā)

2. Phalitā (Ka)

3. Sāsapakuḍḍena (Sī, Syā)

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarena bhikkhunā visarṇ pītaṇ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gūthaṇ pāyetunti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṇ etadahosi “appaṭiggahitaṇ nu kho udāhu paṭiggahetabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṇ karonto paṭiggahaṇhāti, sveva paṭiggaho kato, na puna¹ paṭiggahetabboti.

269. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno gharadinnakābādho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sītāloṇi pāyetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu duṭṭhagahaṇiko hoti, Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āmisakhāraṇ pāyetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno paṇḍurogābādho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave muttahaṇitakaṇ pāyetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno chavidosaḇādho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gandhālepaṇ kātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu abhisannakāyo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave virecanaṇ pātunti. Acchakaṇjīyā attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave acchakaṇjinti. Akaṭayūseṇa attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave akaṭayūsanti. Kaṭākaṭeṇa attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṭākaṭanti. Paṭicchādanīyeṇa attho hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṇ ārocesuṇ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave paṭicchādanīyanti.

162. Pilindavacchavattu

270. * Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Pilindavaccho Rājagahe pabbhāraṇ sodhāpeti leṇaṇ kattukāmo. Atha kho rājā Māgadho

1. Kato pana (?)

* Idam vatthu Vi 1. 360 piṭṭhādīsūpi āgataṇ.

Seniyo Bimbisāro yenāyasmā Pilindavaccho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ bhante thero kārapeti”ti. Pabbhāraṃ mahārāja sodhāpemi leṇaṃ kattukāmoti. Attho bhante ayyassa ārāmikenāti. Na kho mahārāja Bhagavatā ārāmiko anuññātoti. Tena hi bhante Bhagavantaṃ paṭipucchitvā mama āroceyyāthāti. Evaṃ mahārājāti kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro āyasmatā Pilindavacchena dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsana āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho Bhagavato santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “rājā bhante Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro ārāmikaṃ dātukāmo, kathaṃ nu kho bhante mayā paṭipajjitabbaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāmikaṃ”ti. Dutiyampi kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro yenāyasmā Pilindavaccho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ etadavoca “anuññāto bhante Bhagavatā ārāmiko”ti. Evaṃ mahārājāti. Tena hi bhante ayyassa ārāmikaṃ dammīti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro āyasmato Pilindavacchassa ārāmikaṃ paṭissutvā vissaritvā cirena satim paṭilabhitvā aññataraṃ sabbatthakaṃ mahāmattaṃ āmantesi “yo mayā bhaṇe ayyassa ārāmiko paṭissuto, dinno so ārāmikoti. Na kho deva ayyassa ārāmiko dinnoti. Kīva ciraṃ nu kho bhaṇe ito¹ hi taṃ hotī”ti. Atha kho

1. Ito ratti (Syā)

so mahāmatto rattiyo gaṇetvā¹ rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etadavoca “pañca deva rattisatānī”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe ayyassa pañca ārāṃikasatāni dehīti. Evaṃ devāti kho so mahāmatto rañño Māgadhaṃ Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paṭissutvā āyasmato Pilindavacchassa pañca ārāṃikasatāni pādāsi, pāṭiyekko gāmo nivisi, ārāṃikagāmakotipi naṃ āhaṃsu, Pilindagāmakotipi naṃ āhaṃsu.

271. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Pilindavaccho tasmim gāmake kulūpako hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Pilindagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tena kho pana samayena tasmim gāmake ussavo hoti. Dārakā alaṅkatā mālākitā kīḷanti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho Pilindagāmake sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena aññatarassa ārāṃikassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Tena kho pana samayena tassā ārāṃikiniyā dhītā aññe dārake alaṅkate mālākite passitvā rodati “mālaṃ me detha, alaṅkāraṃ me dethā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho taṃ ārāṃikiniṃ etadavoca “kissāyaṃ dārikā rodatī”ti. Ayaṃ bhante dārikā aññe dārake alaṅkate mālākite passitvā rodati “mālaṃ me detha, alaṅkāraṃ me dethā”ti. Kuto amhākaṃ duggatānaṃ mālā, kuto alaṅkāroti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho aññatarāṃ tiṇaṇḍupakaṃ gahetvā taṃ ārāṃikiniṃ etadavoca “handimaṃ tiṇaṇḍupakaṃ tassā dārikāya sīse paṭimuñcā”ti. Atha kho sā ārāṃikinī taṃ tiṇaṇḍupakaṃ gahetvā tassā dārikāya sīse paṭimuñji. Sā ahosi suvaṇṇamālā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā. Natthi tādīsā raññoṇopi antepure suvaṇṇamālā. Manussā rañño Māgadhaṃ Seniyassa Bimbisārassa ārocesuṃ “amukassa deva ārāṃikassa ghare suvaṇṇamālā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā, natthi tādīsā devassapi antepure suvaṇṇamālā, kuto tassa duggatassa, nissamsayaṃ corikāya ābhatā”ti.

Atha kho rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro taṃ ārāṃikakulaṃ bandhāpesi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Pilindagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Pilindagāmake sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena tassa ārāṃikassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paṭivissake pucchi “kahaṃ imaṃ ārāṃikakulaṃ gatan”ti. Etissā bhante suvaṇṇamālāya kāraṇā rañña bandhāpitanti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho yena rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro yenāyasmā Pilindavaccho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ āyasmā Pilindavaccho etadavoca “kissa mahārāja ārāṃikakulaṃ bandhāpitan”ti. “Tassa bhante ārāṃikassa ghare suvaṇṇamālā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā, natthi tādisā amhākampi antepure suvaṇṇamālā, kuto tassa duggatassa, nissamsayaṃ corikāya ābhata”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa pāsādaṃ suvaṇṇanti adhimucci. So ahosi sabbasovaṇṇamayo. Idaṃ pana te mahārāja tāva bahuṃ suvaṇṇaṃ kutoti. “Aññātaṃ bhante, ayyasseveso iddhānubhāvo”ti taṃ ārāṃikakulaṃ muñcāpesi.

Manussā “ayyena kira Pilindavacchena sarājikāya parisāya uttarimanussadhammaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassitan”ti attamanā abhippasannā āyasmato Pilindavacchassa pañca bhesajjāni abhiharimṃsu. Seyyathidaṃ, sappiṃ navanītaṃ telaṃ madhum¹ phāṇitaṃ. Pakatiyāpi ca āyasmā Pilindavaccho lābhī hoti pañcannaṃ bhesajjānaṃ, laddhaṃ laddhaṃ parisāya vissajjeti. Parisā cassa hoti bāhullikā, laddhaṃ laddhaṃ kolambepi² ghaṭepi pūretvā paṭisāmeti, parissāvanānīpi thavikāyopi pūretvā vātapānesu laggeti, tāni olīnavilīnāni tiṭṭhanti. Undūrehipi vihārā okiṇṇavikiṇṇā honti. Manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “antokoṭṭhāgarikā ime samaṇā

1. Sappi navanīyaṃ telaṃ madhu (Ka)

2. Kolumbepi (Ka)

Sakyaputtiyā seyyathāpi rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesaṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khiyyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū evarūpāya bāhullāya cetessantī”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū te anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū evarūpāya bāhullāya cetentīti. Saccam Bhagavāti -pa- vigarahitvā dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “yāni kho pana tāni gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭisāyanīyāni bhesajjāni, seyyathidaṃ, sappi navanītaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ, tāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaparamaṃ sannidhikāraṃ paribhuñjitabbāni, taṃ atikkāmayato yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

Bhesajjānuññātabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito paṭhamo.

163. Guḷādi-anujānā

272. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Rājagahaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Addasā kho āyasmā Kaṅkhārevato antarāmagge guḷakaraṇaṃ okkamitvā guḷe piṭṭhampi chārikampi pakkhipante, disvāna “akappiyo guḷo sāmiso, na kappati guḷo vikāle paribhuñjitun”ti kukkucāyanto sapariso guḷaṃ na paribhuñjati. Yepissa sotabbaṃ maññanti, tepi guḷaṃ na paribhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Kimatthāya¹ bhikkhave guḷe piṭṭhampi chārikampi pakkhipantīti. Thaddhatthāya² Bhagavāti. Sace bhikkhave thaddhatthāya guḷe piṭṭhampi chārikampi pakkhipanti, so ca guḷotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yathāsukhaṃ guḷaṃ paribhuñjitunti.

Addasā kho āyasmā Kaṅkhārevato antarāmagge vacce muggaṃ jātaṃ, passitvā “akappiyā muggā, pakkāpi muggā jāyanti”ti kukkucāyanto sapariso muggaṃ na paribhuñjati. Yepissa sotabbaṃ maññanti, tepi muggaṃ na paribhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Sace³ bhikkhave pakkāpi muggā jāyanti, anujānāmi bhikkhave yathāsukhaṃ muggaṃ paribhuñjitunti.

1. Kimatthiyā (Ka)

2. Bandhanatthāya (Sī, Syā)

3. Sacepi (?)

273. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno udaravātābādho hoti, so loṇasovīrakam apāyi, tassa so udaravātābādho paṭippassambhi. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa loṇasovīrakam, agilānassa udakasambhinnaṃ pānaparibhogena paribhuñjitunti.

164. Antovuṭṭhādipaṭikkhepakathā

274. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Rājagaham tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato udaravātābādho hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando “pubbepi Bhagavato udaravātābādho tekaṭulayāguyā phāsu hoti”ti sāmam tilampi taṇḍulampi muggampi viññāpetvā anto vāsetvā anto sāmam pacitvā Bhagavato upanāmesi “pivatu Bhagavā tekaṭulayāgun”ti. Jānantāpi Tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti. Kālam viditvā pucchanti, kālam viditvā na pucchanti. Atthasamhitam Tathāgatā pucchanti, no anatthasamhitam, anatthasamhite setughāto Tathāgatānam. Dvīhi ākārehi Buddhā Bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti “dhammam vā desessāma sāvakānam vā sikkhāpadam paññāpessāmā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kutāyam Ānanda yāgū”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamattham ārocesi. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikam Ānanda ananulomikam appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakam akappiyam akaraṇīyam. Katham hi nāma tvaṃ Ānanda evarūpāya bāhullāya cetessasi. Yadapi Ānanda anto vuṭṭham¹, tadapi akappiyam. Yadapi anto pakkam, tadapi akappiyam. Yadapi sāmam pakkam, tadapi akappiyam. Netam Ānanda appasannānam vā pasādāya -pa-vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave anto vuṭṭham anto pakkam sāmam pakkam paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anto ce bhikkhave vuṭṭham anto pakkam sāmam pakkam, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti tiṇṇam dukkaṭānam. Anto ce bhikkhave vuṭṭham anto pakkam aññehi pakkam, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dvinnam dukkaṭānam.

1. Vuttham (Sī, Syā, Ka)

anto ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ bhi pakkamā sāmā pakkamā, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dvinnam dukkaṭānam. Bhi ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ anto pakkamā sāmā pakkamā, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dvinnam dukkaṭānam. Anto ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ bhi pakkamā aññehi pakkamā, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Bhi ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ anto pakkamā aññehi pakkamā, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Bhi ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ bhi pakkamā sāmā pakkamā, tañce paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Bhi ce bhikkhave vuṭṭhaṃ bhi pakkamā aññehi pakkamā, tañce paribhuñjeyya, anāpatti”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū “Bhagavatā sāmānpāko paṭikkhitto”ti puna pāke kukkucāyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave puna pākam pacitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahaṃ dubbhikkhaṃ hoti, manussā loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi ārāmaṃ āharanti, tāni bhikkhū bhi vāsenti, ukkaṇḍakāpi khādanti, corāpi haranti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anto vāsetunti. Anto vāsetvā bhi pācenti, damakā parivārenti, bhikkhū avissaṭṭhā paribhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anto pacitunti. Dubbhikkhe kappiyakārakā bahutaram haranti, appataram bhikkhūnam denti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ arocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāmā pacitum, anujānāmi bhikkhave anto vuṭṭhaṃ anto pakkamā sāmā pakkanti.

165. Uggahitapaṭiggahaṇā

275. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kāsīsu vassamvuṭṭhā Rājagahaṃ gacchantā Bhagavantam dassanāya antarāmagge na labhiṃsu lūkhassa vā paṇītaṃ vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim, bahuñca phalakhādanīyam ahoṣi, kappiyakārako ca na ahoṣi. Atha kho te bhikkhū kilantarūpā yena Rājagahaṃ Veluvanaṃ kalandakanivāpo, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimu. Āciṇṇam kho panetaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammoditum. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca

“kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kaccittha appakilamathena addhānaṃ āgatā, kuto ca tumhe bhikkhave āgacchathā”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, idha mayaṃ bhante Kāsīsu vassaṃvuṭṭhā Rājagahaṃ āgacchantā Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya antarāmagge na labhimhā lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, bahuñca phalakhādanīyaṃ ahosi, kappiyakārako ca na ahosi, tena mayaṃ kilantarūpā addhānaṃ āgatāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave yattha phalakhādanīyaṃ passati, kappiyakārako ca na hoti, sāmaṃ gahetvā haritvā kappiyakārake passitvā bhūmiyaṃ nikkhipitvā paṭiggahāpetvā paribhuñjitum̐, anujānāmi bhikkhave uggahitaṃ paṭiggahitum̐”ti.

276. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa navā ca tilā navañca madhu uppannā honti. Atha kho tassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ nave ca tile navañca madhum̐ Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dadeyyan”ti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim̐ paṭisammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātānāya bhattaṃ saddhim̐ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā pakkāmi. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo tassā rattiyaṃ accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bho Gotama niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena tassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim̐ bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvim̐ onītapattapaṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho tassa brāhmaṇassa acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “yesaṃ kho mayā atthāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito ‘nave ca tile navañca madhum dassāmi’ti, te mayā pamuṭṭhā dātum, yannūnāhaṃ nave ca tile navañca madhum kolambehi ca ghaṭehi ca ārāmaṃ harāpeyyan”ti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo nave ca tile navañca madhum kolambehi ca ghaṭehi ca ārāmaṃ harāpetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yesaṃ kho mayā bho Gotama atthāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito ‘nave ca tile navañca madhum dassāmi’ti, te mayā pamuṭṭhā dātum, paṭiggaṇhātu me bhavaṃ Gotamo nave ca tile navañca madhum”ti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa bhikkhūnaṃ dehīti. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū dubbhikkhe appamattakepi pavārenti, paṭisaṅkhāpi paṭikkhipanti, sabbo ca saṃgho pavārito hoti, bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjatha, anujānāmi bhikkhave tato nīhaṃ bhuttāvinā pavāritena anatirittaṃ paribhuñjitunti.

166. Paṭiggahitādi-anujānā

277. * Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upaṭṭhākakulaṃ saṃghassatthāya khādanīyaṃ pāhesi “ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban”ti. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavittṭho hoti. Atha kho te manussā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu “kahaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando”ti. Esāvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavittṭhoti. Idaṃ bhante khādanīyaṃ ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabbanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Tena hi bhikkhave paṭiggahetvā nikkhipatha yāva Upanando āgacchatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsivā divā āgacchati. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū dubbhikkhe appamattakepi pavārenti, paṭisaṅkhāpi paṭikkhipanti, sabbo ca saṃgho pavārito hoti, bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na paṭiggaṇhanti, paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjatha, anujānāmi bhikkhave purebhattaṃ paṭiggahitaṃ bhuttāvinā pavāritena anatirittaṃ paribhuñjitunti.

278. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Sāriputtassa kāyaḍāhābādho hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “pubbe te āvuso Sāriputta kāyaḍāhābādho kena phāsu hoti”ti. Bhisehi ca me āvuso muḍalikāhi cāti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Jetavane antarahito Mandākinīyā pokkharāṇiyā tīre pāturahosi. Addasā kho aññataro nāgo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca “etu kho bhante ayyo Mahāmoggallāno, svāgataṃ bhante ayyassa Mahāmoggallānassa, kena bhante ayyassa attho, kiṃ dammi”ti. Bhisehi ca me āvuso attho muḍalikāhi cāti. Atha kho so nāgo aññataram nāgaṃ āṇāpesi “tena hi bhaṇe ayyassa bhise ca muḍalikāyo ca yāvadatthaṃ dehi”ti. Atha kho so nāgo Mandākinīm pokkharāṇīm ogāhetvā Soṇḍāya bhisaṅca muḍalikaṅca abbāhitvā suvikkhāritaṃ vikkhāletvā bhaṇḍikaṃ bandhitvā yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Mandākinīyā pokkharāṇiyā tīre antarahito Jetavane pāturahosi. Sopi kho nāgo Mandākinīyā pokkharāṇiyā tīre antarahito Jetavane pāturahosi. Atha kho so nāgo āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa bhise ca muḍalikāyo ca paṭiggahāpetvā Jetavane antarahito Mandākinīyā pokkharāṇiyā tīre pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhise ca muḍalikāyo ca upanāmesi. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhise ca muḍalikāyo ca bhuttassa kāyaḍāhābādho paṭippassambhi, bahū bhisā

ca muḷālikāyo ca avasiṭṭhā honti. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū dubbhikkhe appamattakepi pavārenti, paṭisaṅkhāpi paṭikkhipanti, sabbo ca saṅgho pavārīto hoti, bhikkhū kukkucāyantaṃ na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjatha, anujānāmi bhikkhave vanaṭṭhaṃ pokkharatṭhaṃ bhuttāvinā pavāritena anatirittaṃ paribhuñjitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sāvattiyaṃ bahuṃ phalakhādanīyaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, kappiyakārako ca na hoti, bhikkhū kukkucāyantaṃ phalaṃ na paribhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave abījaṃ nibbatṭabījaṃ¹ akatakappaṃ phalaṃ paribhuñjitunti.

167. Satthakammaṇṇapaṭikkhepakathā

279. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Rājagahaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Rājagahaṃ tadavasari, tatra sudarṇaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno bhagandalābādho hoti, Ākāsagotto vejjo satthakammaṃ karoti. Atha kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto yena tassa bhikkhuno vihāro tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho ākāsagotto vejjo Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “āgacchatu bhavaṃ Gotamo imassa bhikkhuno vaccamaggaṃ passatu, seyyathāpi godhāmukhaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā “so maṃ khvāyaṃ moghapuriso uppaṇḍeti”ti tatova paṭinivattitvā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “atthi kira bhikkhave amukasmim vihāre bhikkhu gilāno”ti. Atthi Bhagavāti. Kiṃ tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādhoti. Tassa bhante āyasmato bhagandalābādho, ākāsagotto vejjo satthakammaṃ karotīti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ bhikkhave tassa moghapurisassa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ. Kathaṃ hi nāma so bhikkhave moghapuriso sambādhe satthakammaṃ kārāpessati. Sambādhe bhikkhave sukhumaṃ chavi duropayo

1. Nibbatṭabījaṃ (Sī), nibbaṭabījaṃ (Syā), nippaṭṭabījaṃ (Ka)

vaṇo dupparihāraṃ satthaṃ. Netāṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya - pa- vīgarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave sambādhe satthakammaṃ kārapetabbaṃ, yo kārapeyya, āpatti thullaccayassā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā satthakammaṃ paṭikkhittan”ti vatthikammaṃ kārapenti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vatthikammaṃ kārapessanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Saccāṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vatthikammaṃ kārapentīti. Saccāṃ Bhagavāti -pa- vīgarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave sambādhassa sāmāntā dvaṅgulā satthakammaṃ vā vatthikammaṃ vā kārapetabbaṃ, yo kārapeyya, āpatti thullaccayassā”ti.

168. Manussamaṃsapaṭikkhepakathā

280. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bārāṇasī tadavasari, tatra sudāraṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Suppiyo ca upāsako Suppiyā ca upāsikā ubhatopasannā honti dāyakā kārakā saṃghupaṭṭhākā. Atha kho Suppiyā upāsikā ārāmaṃ gantvā vihārena vihāraṃ pariveṇena pariveṇaṃ upasaṅkamitvā bhikkhū pucchati “ko bhante gilāno, kassa kiṃ āhāriyatū”ti. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarena bhikkhunā virecanaṃ pītaṃ hoti, atha kho so bhikkhu Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ etadavoca “mayā kho bhagini virecanaṃ pītaṃ, attho me paṭicchādanīyenā”ti. Suṭṭhu ayya āhāriyissatīti gharaṃ gantvā antevāsīṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe pavattamaṃsaṃ jānāhi”ti. Evaṃ ayyeti kho so puriso Suppiyāya upāsikāya paṭissuṇitvā kevalakappaṃ Bārāṇasiṃ āhiṇḍanto na addasa pavattamaṃsaṃ. Atha kho so puriso yena Suppiyā upāsikā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ etadavoca “natthayye pavattamaṃsaṃ, māghāto ajjā”ti. Atha kho Suppiyāya upāsikāya etadahosi “tassa kho gilānassa bhikkhuno paṭicchādanīyaṃ alabhaṇtassa ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati,

kālaṅkiriya vā bhavissati, na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ yāhaṃ paṭissuṇitvā na harāpeyyan”ti, potthanikaṃ gahetvā ūramaṃsaṃ ukkantitvā dāsiyā adāsi “handa je imaṃ maṃsaṃ sampādetvā amukasmim vihare bhikkhu gilāno, tassa dajjāhi, yo ca maṃ pucchati, gilānāti paṭivedehī”ti uttarāsaṅgena ūruṃ veṭhetvā ovarakaṃ pavisitvā mañcake nipajji. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako gharaṃ gantvā dāsiṃ pucchi “kahaṃ Suppiyā”ti. Esāyya ovarake nipannāti. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako yena Suppiyā upāsikā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ etadavoca “kissa nipannāsī”ti. Gilānāmhīti. Kim te ābādhoti. Atha kho Suppiyā upāsikā Suppiyassa upāsakassa etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, yāva saddhāyaṃ Suppiyā pasannā, yatra hi nāma attanopi maṃsaṃ pariccattāni, kimpimāya¹ aññaṃ kiñci adeyyaṃ bhavissatī”ti haṭṭho udaggo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Suppiyo upāsako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātānāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pañitaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Suppiyassa upāsakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Suppiyaṃ upāsakaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kahaṃ Suppiyā”ti. gilānā Bhagavāti. Tena hi āgacchatūti. Na Bhagavā ussahatīti. Tena hi pariggahetvāpi ānethāti. Atha kho Suppiyo upāsako Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ

1. Kim paṇimāya (Sī, Syā)

pariggahetvā ānesi. Tassā saha dassanena Bhagavato tāva mahāvaṇo ruḷho ahosi succhavilomajāto. Atha kho Suppiyo ca upāsako Suppiyā ca upāsikā “acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho Tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, yatra hi nāma saha dassanena Bhagavato tāva mahāvaṇo ruḷho bhavissati succhavilomajāto”ti haṭṭhā udaggā Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvirū onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Atha kho Bhagavā Suppiyaṃ upāsakaṃ Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “ko bhikkhave Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ maṃsaṃ viññāpesī”ti. Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho bhante Suppiyaṃ upāsikaṃ maṃsaṃ viññāpesin”ti. Āhāriyittha bhikkhūti. Āhāriyittha Bhagavāti. Paribhuñji tvaṃ bhikkhūti. Paribhuñjāmaṃ Bhagavāti. Paṭivekkhi tvaṃ bhikkhūti. Nāhaṃ Bhagavā paṭivekkhinti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa appaṭivekkhitvā maṃsaṃ paribhuñjissasi. Manussamaṃsaṃ kho tayā moghapurisa paribhuttaṃ. Netāṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “santi bhikkhave manussā saddhā pasannā, tehi attanopi maṃsāni pariccattāni. Na bhikkhave manussamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti thullaccayassa. Na ca bhikkhave appaṭivekkhitvā maṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

169. Hatthimaṃsādipaṭikkhepakathā

281. Tena kho pana samayena rañño hatthī maranti, manussā dubbhikkhe hatthimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ hatthimaṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū hatthimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā hatthimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjissanti, rājaṅgaṃ hatthī, sace rājā jāneyya, na nesaṃ attamano assā”ti. Bhagavato

etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave hatthimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena rañño assā maranti, manussā dubbhikkhe assamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ assamaṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū assamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā assamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjissanti, rājaṅgaṃ assā, sace rājā jāneyya, na nesaṃ attamano assā”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave assamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena manussā dubbhikkhe sunakhamamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ sunakhamamaṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū sunakhamamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, manussā ujjhāyyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sunakhamamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjissanti, jeguccho sunakho paṭikūlo”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave sunakhamamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena manussā dubbhikkhe ahimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ ahimaṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū ahimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā ahimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjissanti, jeguccho ahi paṭikūlo”ti. Supassopi¹ nāgarājā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho supasso nāgarājā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santi bhante nāgā assaddhā appasannā te appamattakehipi bhikkhū viheṭṭheyyum, sādhu bhante ayyā ahimaṃsaṃ na paribhuñjeyyun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā supassaṃ nāgarājānaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī -pa- padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesī “na bhikkhave ahimaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

1. Suphasso (Sī)

Tena kho pana समयena luddakā sīhaṃ hantvā sīhamamsaṃ¹ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ sīhamamsaṃ denti, bhikkhū sīhamamsaṃ paribhuñjitvā araññe viharanti, sīhā sīhamamsagandhena bhikkhū paripārenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sīhamamsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana समयena luddakā byagghaṃ hantvā -pa- dīpiṃ hantvā -pa- acchaṃ hantvā -pa- taracchaṃ hantvā taracchamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjanti, bhikkhūnaṃ piṇḍāya carantānaṃ taracchamaṃsaṃ denti, bhikkhū taracchamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitvā araññe viharanti, taracchā taracchamaṃsagandhena bhikkhū paripārenti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave taracchamaṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Suppiyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito dutiyo.

170. Yāgumadhugoḷakānujānaṇā

282. Atha kho Bhagavā Bārāṇasīyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Andhakavindaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Tena kho pana समयena jānapadā manussā bahuṃ loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi sakaṭesu āropetvā Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhā honti “yadā paṭipāṭiṃ labhissāma, tadā bhattaṃ karissāmā”ti. Pañcamattāni ca vighāsādasatāni. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Andhakavindaṃ tadavasari. Atha kho aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa paṭipāṭiṃ alabhantassa etadahosi “atītāni² kho me dve māsāni Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anubandhantassa ‘yadā paṭipāṭiṃ labhissāmi, tadā bhattaṃ karissāmi’ti, na ca me paṭipāṭi labbhati, ahañcamhi ekatta³, bahu ca me gharāvāsatto hāyati, yannūnāhaṃ bhattaggaṃ olokeyyaṃ, yaṃ bhattagge nāssa, taṃ paṭiyādeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo bhattaggaṃ olokento dve nāddasa

1. Maṃsaṃ (Ka)2. Adhikāni (Sī, Syā)

3. Ekako (Sī, Syā)

yāguñca madhugoḷakañca. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “idha me bho Ānanda paṭipāṭiṃ alabhantassa etadahosi ‘atītāni kho me dve māsāni Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anubandhantassa ‘yadā paṭipāṭiṃ labhissāmi, tadā bhattaṃ karissāmī’ti, na ca me paṭipāṭi labbhati, ahañcamhi ekattako, bahu ca me gharāvāsatto hāyati, yannūnāhaṃ bhattaggaṃ olokeyyāmi, yaṃ bhattagge nāssa, taṃ paṭiyādeyyaṃ’ti. So kho ahaṃ bho Ānanda bhattaggaṃ olokento dve nāddasaṃ yāguñca madhugoḷakañca. Sacāhaṃ bho Ānanda paṭiyādeyyaṃ yāguñca madhugoḷakañca, paṭiggaṇheyya me bhavaṃ Gotamo”ti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa Bhagavantaṃ paṭipucchissāmīti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Tena hānanda paṭiyādetūti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa paṭiyādehīti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo tassā rattiya accayena pahūtaṃ yāguñca madhugoḷakañca paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato upanāmesi “paṭiggaṇhātu me bhavaṃ Gotamo yāguñca madhugoḷakañcā”ti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa bhikkhūnaṃ dehīti. Bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjathāti. Atha kho so brāhmaṇo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ pahūtāya yāguyā ca madhugoḷakena ca sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ dhotahatthaṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Dasayime brāhmaṇa ānisaṃsā yāguyā. Katame dasa, yāguṃ dento āyuṃ deti, vaṇṇaṃ deti, sukhaṃ deti, balaṃ deti, paṭibhānaṃ deti, yāgu pītā khuddaṃ¹ paṭihanati, pipāsaṃ vineti, vātaṃ anulometi, vatthiṃ sodheti, āmāvasesaṃ pāceti, ime kho brāhmaṇa dasānisaṃsā yāguyā”ti *.

+ Yo saññatānaṃ paradattabhojinaṃ,
Kālena sakkacca dadāti yāguṃ.
Dasassa ṭhānāni anuppavecchati,
Āyuñja vaṇṇaṃ sukhaṃ balañca.

1. Khudaṃ (Sī, Syā)

* Pacchimā pañca ānisaṃsā Am 2. 218 piṭṭhepi āgatā.

+ Am 1. 375 piṭṭhe thokaṃ visadisāmi.

Paṭibhānamassa upajāyate tato,
 Khuddam pipāsañca byapaneti vātam.
 Sodheti vatthim pariṇāmeti bhattam,
 Bhesajjametaṃ Sugatena vaṇṇitam.

Tasmā hi yāguṃ alameva dātum,
 Niccam manussena sukhathikena.
 Dibbāni vā patthayatā sukhāni,
 Manussasobhagyatamicchatā vāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā
 uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe
 dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave yāguṃ
 madhugoḷakañcā”ti.

171. Taruṇapasannamahāmattavattthu

283. Assosum kho manussā Bhagavatā kira yāgu anuññātā
 madhugoḷakañcāti, te kālasseva bhojjayāguṃ paṭiyādenti madhugoḷakañca.
 Bhikkhū kālasseva bhojjayāguyā dhātā madhugoḷakena ca bhattagge na
 cittarūpaṃ paribhuñjanti. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarena
 taruṇapasannena mahāmattena svātanāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho
 nimantito hoti. Atha kho tassa taruṇapasannassa mahāmattassa etadahosi
 “yannūnāhaṃ aḍḍhatelasannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ aḍḍhatelasāni
 maṃsapātisatāni paṭiyādeyyaṃ, ekamekassa bhikkhuno ekamekaṃ
 maṃsapātiṃ upanāmeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto tassā
 rattiyā accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā
 aḍḍhatelasāni ca maṃsapātisatāni Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante
 niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā
 pattacīvaramādāya yena tassa taruṇapasannassa mahāmattassa nivesanaṃ
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ
 bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto bhattagge
 bhikkhū parivisati. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “thokaṃ āvuso dehi, thokaṃ
 āvuso dehi”ti. Mā kho tumhe bhante “ayaṃ taruṇapasanno

mahāmatto”ti thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭiggaṇhatha, bahuṃ me khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyattaṃ aḍḍhatelasāni ca maṃsapātīsatāni “ekamekassa bhikkhuno ekamekaṃ maṃsapātīṃ upanāmessāmī”ti, paṭiggaṇhatha bhante yāvadatthanti. Na kho mayaṃ āvuso etaṃkāraṇā thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma, api ca mayaṃ kālasseva bhojjayāguyā dhātā madhugolakena ca, tena mayaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭiggaṇhāmāti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto ujjhāyati khiyyati vipāceti “kathaṃ hi nāma bhadantā mayā nimantitā aññassa bhojjayāguṃ paribhuñjissanti, na cāhaṃ paṭibalo yāvadatthaṃ dātun”ti, kupito anattamano āsādanāpekkho bhikkhūnaṃ patte pūrento agamāsi “bhuñjatha vā haratha vā”ti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ taruṇapasannaṃ mahāmattaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho tassa taruṇapasannassa mahāmattassa acirapakkantassa Bhagavato ahudeva kukkuccaṃ, ahu vippaṭisāro, “alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me, na vata me suladdhaṃ, yohaṃ kupito anattamano āsādanāpekkho bhikkhūnaṃ patte pūrento agamāsiṃ ‘bhuñjatha vā haratha vā’ti, kiṃ nu kho mayā bahuṃ pasutaṃ puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā”ti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha mayhaṃ bhante acirapakkantassa Bhagavato ahudeva kukkuccaṃ, ahu vippaṭisāro, ‘alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me, na vata me suladdhaṃ, yohaṃ kupito anattamano āsādanāpekkho bhikkhūnaṃ patte pūrento agamāsiṃ bhuñjatha vā haratha vāti, kiṃ nu kho mayā bahuṃ pasutaṃ puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā’ti. Kiṃ nu kho mayā bhante bahuṃ pasutaṃ puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā”ti. Yadaggena tayā āvuso svātanāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito, tadaggena te bahuṃ puññaṃ pasutaṃ. Yadaggena

te ekamekena bhikkhunā ekamekaṃ sitthaṃ paṭiggahitaṃ, tadaggena te bahum puññaṃ pasutaṃ, saggā te āraddhāti. Atha kho so taruṇapasanno mahāmatto “lābhā kira me, suladdhaṃ kira me, bahum kira mayā puññaṃ pasutaṃ, saggā kira me āraddhā”ti haṭṭho udaggo uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññassa bhojjayāguṃ paribhuñjanti”ti. Saccaṃ Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā aññatra nimantitā aññassa bhojjayāguṃ paribhuñjissanti. Netāṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave aññatra nimantitena aññassa bhojjayāgu paribhuñjitabbā, yo paribhuñjeyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

172. Belaṭṭhakaccānavatthu

284. Atha kho Bhagavā Andhakavinde yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Rājagahaṃ, tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ adḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Tena kho pana samayena Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Rājagahā Andhakavindaṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno hoti pañcamattehi sakaṭasatehi sabbeheva guḷakumbhapūrehi. Addasā kho Bhagavā Belaṭṭhaṃ Kaccānaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna maggā okkamma aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe nisīdi. Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ uthito kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “icchāmahāṃ bhante ekamekassa bhikkhuno ekamekaṃ guḷakumbhaṃ dātun”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna ekaṃyeva guḷakumbhaṃ āharāti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā ekaṃyeva guḷakumbhaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ābhato¹ bhante guḷakumbho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmī”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna bhikkhūnaṃ guḷaṃ dehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato

1. Āhaṭo (Sī, Syā, Ka)

paṭissuṇitvā bhikkhūnaṃ guḷaṃ datvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “dinno bhante bhikkhūnaṃ guḷo, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmī”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna bhikkhūnaṃ guḷaṃ yāvadattham dehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā bhikkhūnaṃ guḷaṃ yāvadattham datvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “dinno bhante bhikkhūnaṃ guḷo yāvadattho, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmī”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna bhikkhū guḷehi santappehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā bhikkhū guḷehi santappesi. Ekacce bhikkhū pattepi pūresuṃ, parissāvanānīpi thavikāyopi pūresuṃ. Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno bhikkhū guḷehi santappetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “santappitā bhante bhikkhū guḷehi, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmī”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna vighāsādānaṃ guḷaṃ dehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā vighāsādānaṃ guḷaṃ datvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “dinno bhante vighāsādānaṃ guḷo, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmī”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna vighāsādānaṃ guḷaṃ yāvadattham dehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā vighāsādānaṃ guḷaṃ yāvadattham datvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “dinno bhante vighāsādānaṃ guḷo yāvadattho, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmī”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna vighāsāde guḷehi santappehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā vighāsāde guḷehi santappesi. Ekacce vighāsādā kolambepi ghaṭepi pūresuṃ, piṭakānīpi ucchaṅgepi pūresuṃ. Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno vighāsāde guḷehi santappetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “santappitā bhante vighāsādā guḷehi, bahu cāyaṃ guḷo avasiṭṭho, kathāhaṃ bhante paṭipajjāmī”ti. Nāhaṃ taṃ Kaccāna passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yassa so guḷo paribhutto sammā pariṇāmaṃ gaccheyya aññatra Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā. Tena hi tvaṃ Kaccāna taṃ guḷaṃ appaharite vā chaḍḍehi, appāṇake vā udake opilāpehīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā taṃ guḷaṃ appāṇake

udake opilāpeti. Atha kho so guḷo uduke pakkhitto ciccitāyati cīṭicīṭāyati padhūpāyati¹ sampadhūpāyati. Seyyathāpi nāma phālo divasaṃsantatto uduke pakkhitto ciccitāyati cīṭicīṭāyati padhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati, evameva so guḷo uduke pakkhitto ciccitāyati cīṭicīṭāyati padhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati.

Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho Belaṭṭhassa Kaccānassa Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi, seyyathidam, dānakatham sīlakatham saggakatham kāmānam ādīnavam okāram saṃkilesam nekkhamme ānisaṃsam pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Belaṭṭham Kaccānam kallacittam muducittam vinīvaraṇacittam udaggacittam pasannacittam, atha yā Buddhānam sāmukkamsikā dhammadesanā, tam pakāsesi -pa- evameva Belaṭṭhassa Kaccānassa tasmiṃyeva āsane virajam vītamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi “yam kiñci samudayadhammam sabbam tam nirodhadhamman”ti. Atha kho Belaṭṭho Kaccāno dīṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyoḡāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathamkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya -pa- evamevaṃ kho Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhante Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāmi, dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Rājagaham tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe guḷo ussanno hoti. Bhikkhū “gilānasseva Bhagavatā guḷo anuññāto, no agilānassā”ti kukkucāyantā guḷam na bhuñjanti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa guḷam, agilānassa guḷodakanti.

1. Sandhūpāyati (Sī, Syā)

173. Pāḷaligāṃavattḥu

285. * Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagaḥe yathābhiraṇṇaṃ viharitvā yena Pāḷaligāṃo tena cārikaṃ paḷkāmi mahatā bhikkḥusaṃghena saddḥiṃ aḍḍḥatelaṇehi bhikkḥusaṇehi. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāṇo yena Pāḷaligāṃo tadavasari. Assosum kho Pāḷaligāṃikā upāsakā “Bhagavā kira Pāḷaligāṃaṃ anupatto”ti. Atha kho Pāḷaligāṃikā upāsakā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṇkamimsu, upasaṇkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Pāḷaligāṃike upāsake Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho Pāḷaligāṃikā upāsakā Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “adhivāsetu no bhante Bhagavā āvasathāgāraṃ saddḥiṃ bhikkḥusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇḥibhāvena. Atha kho Pāḷaligāṃikā upāsakā Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā utṭhāyāsaṇā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena āvasathāgāraṃ tenupasaṇkamimsu, upasaṇkamitvā sabbasanthaṇiṃ āvasathāgāraṃ santharitvā āsaṇāni paṇṇapetvā udakamaṇikaṃ patiṭṭhāpetvā telapadīpaṃ āropetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṇkamimsu, upasaṇkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭṭhitā kho Pāḷaligāṃikā upāsakā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “sabbasantharisaṇṭhataṃ bhante āvasathāgāraṃ, āsaṇāni paṇṇattāni, udakamaṇiko patiṭṭhāpito, telapadīpo āropito, yassadāni bhante Bhagavā kālaṃ maṇṇati”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddḥiṃ bhikkḥusaṃghena yena āvasathāgāraṃ tenupasaṇkami, upasaṇkamitvā pāde paḷkhāletvā āvasathāgāraṃ pavisitvā majjḥimaṃ thambḥaṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkḥusaṃghopi kho pāde paḷkhāletvā āvasathāgāraṃ pavisitvā pacchimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantaṃyeva purakkhatvā. Pāḷaligāṃikāpi kho upāsakā pāde paḷkhāletvā āvasathāgāraṃ pavisitvā puratthimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya pacchimābhimukhā nisīdimsu Bhagavantaṃyeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho Bhagavā Pāḷaligāṃike upāsake āmaṇṇesi—

* Ito paraṃ yāva 325 piṭṭhe ‘tiṇṇā medhāvino jaṇā’ti pāṭho Dī 2. 71 piṭṭhādīsū ca Khu 1. 183 piṭṭhādīsūpi ca āgato.

* Pañcime gahapatayo ādīnavā dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Katame pañca, idha gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno pamādādhikaraṇaṃ mahatiṃ bhogajāniṃ nigacchati, ayaṃ paṭhamo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo dussīlassa sīlavipannassa pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, ayaṃ duttiyo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno yaññadeva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati yadi khattiyaparisāṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisāṃ yadi gahapatiparisāṃ yadi samaṇaparisāṃ, avisārado upasaṅkamati maṅkubhūto, ayaṃ tatiyo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno sammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, ayaṃ catuttho ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, ayaṃ pañcama ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Ime kho gahapatayo pañca ādīnavā dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā.

+ Pañcime gahapatayo ānisaṃsā sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Katame pañca, idha gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno appamādādhikaraṇaṃ mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigacchati, ayaṃ paṭhamo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo sīlavato sīlasampannassa kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, ayaṃ duttiyo ānisaṃso sīlavato lasampadāya. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno yaññadeva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati yadi khattiyaparisāṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisāṃ yadi gahapatiparisāṃ yadi samaṇaparisāṃ, visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto, ayaṃ tatiyo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno asammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, ayaṃ catuttho ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparaṃ gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, ayaṃ pañcama ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya, ime kho gahapatayo pañca ānisaṃsā sīlavato sīlasampadāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Pāṭaligāṃmike upāsake bahudeva rattiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā

* Dī 3. 196; Aṃ 2. 221 piṭṭhesupī.

+ Dī 3. 197; Aṃ 2. 221 piṭṭhesupī.

uyyojesi “abhikkantā kho gahapatayo ratti, yassadāni tumhe kālaṃ maññāthā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Pāṭaligāmikā upāsakā Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamiṃsu. Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkantesu Pāṭaligāmikesu upāsakesu suññāgāraṃ pāvisi.

174. Sunidhavassakāravattthu

286. Tena kho pana samayena Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti Vajjīnaṃ paṭibāhāya. Addasā kho Bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ mānusakena sambahulā devatāyo Pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhantiyo. Yasmiṃ padese mahesakkhā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, mahesakkhānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese majjhimā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, majjhimānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese nīcā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, nīcānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “ke nu kho te Ānanda Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti”ti. Sunidhavassakārā bhante Magadhamahāmattā Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti Vajjīnaṃ paṭibāhāyāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda devehi Tāvatiṃsehi saddhiṃ mantetvā, evameva kho Ānanda Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpenti Vajjīnaṃ paṭibāhāya. Idhāhaṃ Ānanda rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya addasaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ mānusakena sambahulā devatāyo Pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhantiyo. Yasmiṃ padese mahesakkhā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, mahesakkhānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese majjhimā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, majjhimānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yasmiṃ padese nīcā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, nīcānaṃ tattha rājūnaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. Yāvatā Ānanda ariyaṃ āyatanaṃ yāvatā vaṇippatho, idaṃ agganagaraṃ bhavissati Pāṭaliputtaṃ puṭabhedanaṃ. Pāṭaliputtassa kho Ānanda tayo

antarāyā bhavissanti aggitto vā udakato vā abbhantarato vā mithubhedāti.

Atha kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ t̥hitā kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Bhagavantam etadavocum̐ “adhivāsetu no bhavaṃ Gotamo ajjatanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Bhagavato adhvāsanaṃ viditvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesum̐ “kālo bho Gotama niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sunidhavassakārānaṃ Magadhamahāmattānaṃ parivesanā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantam bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇim̐ ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Sunidhavassakāre Magadhamahāmatte Bhagavā imāhi gāthāhi anumodi—

“Yasmiṃ padese kappeti, vāsaṃ paṇḍitajātiyo.

Sīlavantettha bhojetvā, saññate brahmacārayo¹.

Yā tattha devatā āsum̐, tāsāṃ dakkhiṇamādise.

Tā pūjitā pūjayanti, mānitā mānayanti naṃ.

Tato naṃ anukampanti, mātā puttaṃva orasaṃ.

Devatānukampito poso, sadā bhadraṇi passati”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sunidhavassakāre Magadhamahāmatte imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā ut̥thāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Tena kho pana samayena Sunidhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Bhagavantam piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhā honti “yenaṃ samaṇo Gotamo dvārena nikkhamissati, taṃ Gotamadvāraṃ nāma

1. Brahmacārino (Syā)

bhavissati, yena titthena Gaṅgaṃ nadim̐ uttarissati, taṃ Gotamatitthaṃ nāma bhavissati”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yena dvārena nikkhami, taṃ Gotamadvāraṃ nāma ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Gaṅgā nadī tenupasaṅkami, tena kho pana samayena Gaṅgā nadī pūrā hoti samatittikā kākapeyyā, manussā aññe nāvaṃ pariyesanti aññe uḷumpaṃ pariyesanti aññe kullaṃ bandhanti orā pārāṃ gantukāmā. Addasā kho Bhagavā te manusse aññe nāvaṃ pariyesante aññe uḷumpaṃ pariyesante aññe kullaṃ bandhante orā pārāṃ gantukāme, disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva kho Gaṅgāya nadiyā orimatīre antarahito pārimatīre paccuṭṭhāsī saddhim̐ bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Ye taranti aṇṇavaṃ saraṃ,
Setum̐ katvāna visajja pallalāni.
Kullaṃ hi jano bandhati,
Tiṇṇā medhāvino janā”ti.

175. Koṭigāme saccakathā

287. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Koṭigāmo tenupasaṅkami, tatra sudam̐ Bhagavā Koṭigāme viharati. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—

* “Catunnaṃ bhikkhave ariyasaccānaṃ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidam̐ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitam̐ saṃsaritam̐ mamañceva tumhākañca. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ, dukkhassa bhikkhave ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidam̐ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitam̐ saṃsaritam̐ mamañceva tumhākañca. Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa - pa-. Dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa -pa-. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidam̐ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitam̐ saṃsaritam̐ mamañceva tumhākañca. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ¹ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ² ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, ucchinnā bhavataṇhā, khīṇā bhavanetti, natthidāni punabbhavo”ti.

1. Dukkhasamudayo (Syā) dukkhanirodho (Syā)

* Dī 2. 76 piṭṭhepi.

Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ, yathābhūtaṃ adassanā.

Samsitaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ, tāsu tāsveva jātisu.

Tāni etāni diṭṭhāni, bhavanetti samūhatā.

Ucchinnaṃ mūlaṃ dukkhassa, natthidāni punabbhavoti.

176. Ambapālīvattu

288. * Assosi kho Ambapālī gaṇikā “Bhagavā kira Koṭigāmaṃ anuppatto”ti, atha kho Ambapālī gaṇikā bhadraṇi bhadraṇi yānāni yojāpetvā bhadraṃ bhadraṃ yānaṃ abhiruhitvā bhadrehi bhadrehi yānehi Vesāliyaṃ niyyāsi Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikāva yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Ambapālīm gaṇikaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho Ambapālī gaṇikā Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivāsesī Bhagavā tuṇhībhaveṇa. Atha kho Ambapālī gaṇikā Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ veditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

177. Licchavīvattu

289. * Assosum kho Vesālikā Licchavī “Bhagavā kira Koṭigāmaṃ anuppatto”ti, atha kho Vesālikā Licchavī bhadraṇi bhadraṇi yānāni yojāpetvā bhadraṃ bhadraṃ yānaṃ abhiruhitvā bhadrehi bhadrehi yānehi Vesāliyaṃ niyyāsum Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, appekacce Licchavī nīlā honti nīlavaṇṇā nīlavatthā nīlālaṅkāra, appekacce Licchavī pītā honti pītavaṇṇā pītavatthā pītālaṅkāra, appekacce Licchavī lohitaṃ honti lohitaṇṇā lohitaṇṇā lohitaṇṇā lohitaṇṇā, appekacce Licchavī odātā honti odātavaṇṇā odātavatthā odātālaṅkāra. Atha kho Ambapālī gaṇikā daharānaṃ daharānaṃ Licchavīnaṃ īsāya īsaṃ yugena yugaṃ cakkena cakkāṃ akkhena akkhaṃ paṭivaṭṭesi¹.

* Dī 2. 81 piṭṭhādīsūpi.

1. Paṭivaṭṭesi (Ka)

atha kho te Licchavī Ambapālīm gaṇikāṃ etadavocum “kissa je Ambapāli dahārānaṃ daharānaṃ¹ Licchavīnaṃ īsāya īsaṃ yugena yugaṃ cakkena cakkāṃ akkhena akkhāṃ paṭivaṭṭesi”ti. Tathā hi pana mayā ayyaputtā svātānāya Buddhappamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantitoti. Dehi je Ambapāli amhākaṃ etaṃ bhattaṃ satasahassenāti. Sacepi me ayyaputtā Vesālīm sāhāraṃ dajjeyyātha, neva dajjāhaṃ taṃ bhattanti. Atha kho te Licchavī aṅgulīm phoṭesum “jītamha vata bho ambakāya, parājītamha vata bho ambakāyā”ti. Atha kho te Licchavī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu. Addasā kho Bhagavā te Licchavī dūratova āgacchante, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “yehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi devā Tāvatiṃsā adiṭṭhapubbā, oloketha bhikkhave Licchavīparisaṃ, apaloketha bhikkhave Licchavīparisaṃ, upasaṃharatha bhikkhave Licchavīparisaṃ Tāvatiṃsaparisaṃ”ti. Atha kho te Licchavī yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikāva yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te Licchavī Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho te Licchavī Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “adhivāsetu no bhante Bhagavā svātānāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivuṭṭhomhi Licchavī svātānāya Ambapāliyā gaṇikāya bhattanti. Atha kho te Licchavī aṅgulīm phoṭesum “jītamha vata bho ambakāya, parājītamha vata bho ambakāyā”ti. Atha kho te Licchavī Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu.

Atha kho Bhagavā Koṭigāme yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā² yena Nātikā³ tenupasaṅkami, tatra sudam Bhagavā Nālike viharati giṇjakāvasathe. Atha kho Ambapāli gaṇikā tassā rattiya accayena sake ārāme paṇitaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā

1. Amhākaṃ daharānaṃ daharānaṃ (Sī, Syā)

2. Mahāparinibbānasutte anusandhi aññathā āgato.

3. Nādikā (Sī, Syā)

pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Ambapāliyā gaṇikāya parivesanā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Ambapālī gaṇikā Buddhappamukham bhikkhusaṅgham paṇītena khādaniyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantam bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Ambapālī gaṇikā Bhagavantam etadavoca “imāham bhante ambavanam Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa dammī”ti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā ārāmaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Ambapālīm gaṇikaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamselvā utthāyāsanaṃ yena Mahāvanam tenupasaṅkami, tatra sudam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam.

Licchavibhāṇavāro niṭṭhito tatiyo.

178. Sīhasenāpativatthu

290. * Tena kho pana samayena abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre¹ sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, saṅghassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti. Tena kho pana samayena Sīho senāpati Nigaṇṭhasāvako tassam parisāyam nisinno hoti. Atha kho Sīhassa senāpatissa etadahosi “nissamsayam kho so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tathā hime abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, saṅghassa vaṇṇam bhāsanti, yannūnāham tam Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyam Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddham”ti. Atha kho Sīho senāpati yena nigaṇṭho nāṭaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā nigaṇṭham nāṭaputtaṃ etadavoca “icchāmāham bhante samaṇam Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamtun”ti. Kim pana tvaṃ Sīha kiriyavādo samāno akiriyavādam samaṇam Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissasi, samaṇo hi Sīha Gotamo akiriyavādo akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetīti. Atha kho Sīhassa senāpatissa yo ahosi gamikābhisaṅkhāro Bhagavantam dassanāya,

1. Santhāgāre (Sī, Syā)

* Am 3. 24 piṭṭhādīsupi.

so paṭippassambhi. Dutiyampi kho abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti. Dutiyampi kho Sīhassa senāpatissa etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tathā hime abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, yannūnāhaṃ taṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhan”ti. Dutiyampi kho Sīho senāpati yena nigaṇṭho nāṭaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvaṃ nigaṇṭham nāṭaputtaṃ etadavoca “icchāmahaṃ bhante samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamtun”ti. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ Sīha kiriyavādo samāno akiriyavādaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissasi, samaṇo hi Sīha Gotamo akiriyavādo akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetīti. Dutiyampi kho Sīhassa senāpatissa yo ahosi gamikābhisaṅkhāro Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, so paṭippassambhi. Tatiyampi kho abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti. Tatiyampi kho Sīhassa senāpatissa etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tathā hime abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī sandhāgāre sannisinā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, kiṃ hi me karissanti nigaṇṭhā apalokitā vā anapalokitā vā, yannūnāhaṃ anapaloketvā nigaṇṭhe taṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhan”ti.

Atha kho Sīho senāpati pañcahi rathasatehi divā divassa Vesāliyā niyyāsi Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikova yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Sīho senāpati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ me taṃ bhante ‘akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī’ti. Ye te bhante evamāhaṃsu ‘akiriyavādo

samaṇo Gotamo akiriyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayham ṭhānam āgacchati, anabbhakkhātukāmā hi mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantam'ti.

291. Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo akiriyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “kiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo kiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ucchedavādo samaṇo Gotamo ucchedāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇo Gotamo jegucchitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇo Gotamo vinayāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇo Gotamo tapassitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo apagabbhatāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “assattho samaṇo Gotamo assāsāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti.

292. Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo akiriyaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī'ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha akiriyaṃ vadāmi kāyaduccaritassa vacīduccaritassa manoduccaritassa, anekavihitānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam akiriyaṃ vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha

pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “akiriyaṇādo samaṇo Gotamo akiriyaṇā dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “kiriyaṇādo samaṇo Gotamo kiriyaṇā dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha kiriyaṇā vadāmi kāyasucaritassa vacīsucaritassa manosucaritassa, anekavihitānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ kiriyaṇā vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “kiriyaṇādo samaṇo Gotamo kiriyaṇā dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ucchedaṇādo samaṇo Gotamo ucchedāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha ucchedaṇā vadāmi rāgassa dosassa mohassa, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ucchedaṇā vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ucchedaṇādo samaṇo Gotamo ucchedāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇo Gotamo jegucchitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha jegucchāmi kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyaṃ jegucchāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇo Gotamo jegucchitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, vinayāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha vinayāya dhammaṃ desemi rāgassa dosassa mohassa, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ

akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vinayāya dhammaṃ desemi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇo Gotamo vinayāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇo Gotamo tapassitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Tapanīyāhaṃ Sīha pāpake akusale dhamme vadāmi kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ, yassa kho Sīha tapanīyā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā, tamahaṃ tapassīti vadāmi. Tathāgatassa kho Sīha tapanīyā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇo Gotamo tapassitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo apagabbhatāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Yassa kho Sīha āyatimā gabbhaseyyā punabbhavābhiniḃbatti pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā, tamahaṃ apagabbhoti vadāmi. Tathāgatassa kho Sīha āyatimā gabbhaseyyā punabbhavābhiniḃbatti pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo apagabbhatāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “assattho samaṇo Gotamo assāsāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha assattho paramena assāsena, assāsāya dhammaṃ desemi, tena ca sāvake vinemi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “assattho samaṇo Gotamo assāsāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti.

293. Evaṃ vutte Sīho senāpati Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. Anuviccakāraṃ¹ kho Sīha karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ ñātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Imināpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyoso mattāya attamano abhiraddho, yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evamāha “anuviccakāraṃ kho Sīha karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ ñātamanussānaṃ sādhu hoti”ti. Mamaṃ hi bhante aññatitthiyā sāvakaṃ labhitvā kevalakappaṃ Vesālīm paṭākaṃ parihareyyum “sīho kho amhākaṃ senāpati sāvakattaṃ upagato”ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā evamāha “anuviccakāraṃ kho Sīha karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ ñātamanussānaṃ sādhu hoti”ti. Esāhaṃ bhante dutiyampi Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanṭi. Dīgharattaṃ kho te Sīha nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulaṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsīti. Imināpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyoso mattāya attamano abhiraddho, yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evamāha “dīgharattaṃ kho te Sīha nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulaṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsī”ti. Sutaṃ me taṃ bhante samaṇo Gotamo evamāha “mayhameva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, na aññesaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, mayhameva dinnam mahapphalaṃ, na aññesaṃ dinnam mahapphalaṃ, mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dinnam mahapphalaṃ, na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnam mahapphalaṃ”ti, atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā nigaṇṭhesupī dāne samādapeti, api ca bhante mayamettha kālaṃ jānissāma, esāhaṃ bhante tatiyampi Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanṭi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sihassa senāpatissa anupubbim katham kathesi. Seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ -pa- aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhim bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

1. Anuvijjakāraṃ (Ka)

Atha kho Sīho senāpati Bhagavato adbhivāsanaṃ viditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

294. Atha kho Sīho senāpati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe pavattamaṃsaṃ jānāhi”ti. Atha kho Sīho senāpati tassā rattiyā accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sīhassa senāpatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṃghena.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nigaṇṭhā Vesāliyaṃ rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ bāhā paggayha kandanti “ajja Sīhena senāpatinā thūlaṃ pasuṃ vadhivā samaṇassa Gotamassa bhattaṃ kataṃ, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakataṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccamman”ti. Atha kho aññataro puriso yena Sīho senāpati tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sīhassa senāpatissa upakaṇṇake ārocesi “yagghe bhante jāneyyāsi, ete sambahulā nigaṇṭhā Vesāliyaṃ rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ bāhā paggayha kandanti ‘ajja Sīhena senāpatinā thūlaṃ pasuṃ vadhivā samaṇassa Gotamassa bhattaṃ kataṃ, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakataṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccamman’ti”. Alaṃ ayyo dīgharattampi te āyasmantā avaṇṇakāmā Buddhassa, avaṇṇakāmā dhammassa, avaṇṇakāmā Saṃghassa, na ca pana te āyasmantā jiridanti taṃ Bhagavantam asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhantā, na ca mayaṃ jīvita hetupi sañcicca pāṇaṃ jīvita voropeyyāmāti. Atha kho Sīho senāpati Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantam bhuttāvirūṇaṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sīhaṃ senāpatiṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave jānaṃ uddissakataṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ,

yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave
tikoṭiparisuddham macchamaṃsaṃ adiṭṭham assutaṃ aparisaṅkitaṃ”ti.

179. Kappiyabhūmi-anujānanā

295. Tena kho pana samayena Vesālī subhikkhā hoti susassā
sulabhapiṇḍā sukarā uñchena paggahena yāpetum. Atha kho Bhagavato
rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “yāni tāni mayā
bhikkhūnaṃ anuññātāni dubbhikkhe dussasse dullabhapiṇḍe anto vuṭṭhaṃ
anto pakkaṃ sāmaṃ pakkaṃ uggahitapaṭiggahitakaṃ tato nīhaṃ
purebhattaṃ paṭiggahitaṃ vanaṭṭhaṃ pokkharatṭhaṃ, ajjāpi nu kho tāni
bhikkhū paribhuñjanti”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayā paṭisallānā
vuṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “yāni tāni Ānanda mayā
bhikkhūnaṃ anuññātāni dubbhikkhe dussasse dullabhapiṇḍe anto vuṭṭhaṃ
anto pakkaṃ sāmaṃ pakkaṃ uggahitapaṭiggahitakaṃ tato nīhaṃ
purebhattaṃ paṭiggahitaṃ vanaṭṭhaṃ pokkharatṭhaṃ, ajjāpi nu kho tāni
bhikkhū paribhuñjanti”ti. Paribhuñjanti Bhagavāti. Atha kho Bhagavā
etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ katharṃ katvā bhikkhū
āmantesi “yāni tāni bhikkhave mayā bhikkhūnaṃ anuññātāni dubbhikkhe
dussasse dullabhapiṇḍe anto vuṭṭhaṃ anto pakkaṃ sāmaṃ pakkaṃ
uggahitapaṭiggahitakaṃ tato nīhaṃ purebhattaṃ paṭiggahitaṃ vanaṭṭhaṃ
pokkharatṭhaṃ, tānāhaṃ ajjatagge paṭikkhipāmi, na bhikkhave anto vuṭṭhaṃ
anto pakkaṃ sāmaṃ pakkaṃ uggahitapaṭiggahitakaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo
paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave tato nīhaṃ purebhattaṃ
paṭiggahitaṃ vanaṭṭhaṃ pokkharatṭhaṃ bhuttāvinā pavāritena anārittaṃ
paribhuñjitabbaṃ, yo paribhuñjeyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

Tena kho samayena jānapadā manussā bahuṃ loṇampi telampi
taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi sakaṭesu āropetvā bahārāmakotṭhake
sakaṭaparivaṭṭaṃ karitvā acchanti “yadā paṭipāṭiṃ labhissāma, tadā bhattaṃ
karissāma”ti, mahā ca meggho uggato hoti. Atha kho te manussā yenāyasmā
Ānando tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ
etadavocum “idha bhante Ānanda bahuṃ loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi
khādanīyampi sakaṭesu āropitā tiṭṭhanti, mahā ca meggho

uggato, katham nu kho bhante Ānanda paṭipajjitabban”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamattham ārocesi. Tena hānanda saṅgho paccantimam vihāram kappiyabhūmim sammannitvā tattha vāsetu, yaṃ saṅgho ākaṅkhati vihāram vā aḍḍhayogaṃ vā pāsādaṃ vā hammiyaṃ vā guhaṃ vā. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbā, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāram kappiyabhūmim sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāram kappiyabhūmim sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa vihārassa kappiyabhūmiyā sammuti, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo vihāro kappiyabhūmi, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena manussā tattheva sammutiyā¹ kappiyabhūmiyā yāguyo pacanti, bhaddāni pacanti, sūpāni sampādentī, maṃsāni koṭṭenti, kaṭṭhāni phālenti. Assosi kho Bhagavā rattiya paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ kākoravasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ nu kho so Ānanda uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kākoravasaddo”ti. Etarahi bhante manussā tattheva sammutiyā kappiyabhūmiyā yāguyo pacanti, bhaddāni pacanti, sūpāni sampādentī, maṃsāni koṭṭenti, kaṭṭhāni phālenti, so eso Bhagavā uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kākoravasaddoti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave sammuti² kappiyabhūmi paribhuñjitabbā, yo paribhuñjeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tisso kappiyabhūmiyo ussāvanantikaṃ gonisādikam gahapatin”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Yasojo gilāno hoti, tassatthāya bhesajjāni āhariyanti, tāni bhikkhū bahi vāsentī, ukkapiṇḍikāpi khādanti, corāpi haranti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum.

1. Sammatikāya (Syā)

2. Sammatikā (Syā)

“Anujānāmi bhikkhave sammutim kappiyabhūmim paribhuñjitum,
anujānāmi bhikkhave catasso kappiyabhūmiyo ussāvanantikam gonisādikam
gahapatim sammutin”ti.

Sīhabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito catuttho.

180. Meṇḍakagahapativatthu

296. Tena kho pana samayena Bhaddiyanagare Meṇḍako gahapati
paṭivasati, tassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti, sīsam nahāyitvā dhaññāgāraṃ
sammajjāpetvā bahidvāre nisīdati, antalikkhā dhaññassa dhārā opatitvā
dhaññāgāraṃ pūreti. Bhariyāya evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti, ekaṃyeva
āḷhakathālikam upanisīditvā ekañca sūpabhiñjanakam¹
dāsakammakaraporisam bhattena parivisati, na tāva tam khiyyati², yāva sā
na vuṭṭhāti. Puttassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti, ekaṃyeva saḥassathavikam
gahetvā dāsakammakaraporisassa chamāsikam vetanam deti, na tāva tam
khiyyati, yāvassa hatthagatā. Suṇisāya evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti,
ekaṃyeva catudonikam piṭakam upanisīditvā dāsakammakaraporisassa
chamāsikam bhattam deti, na tāva tam khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Dāsassa
evarūpo iddhānubhāvo hoti, ekena naṅgalena kasantassa satta sītāyo
gacchanti.

Assosi kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro “amhākam kira vijite
Bhaddiyanagare Meṇḍako gahapati paṭivasati, tassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo,
sīsam nahāyitvā dhaññāgāraṃ sammajjāpetvā bahidvāre nisīdati, antalikkhā
dhaññassa dhārā opatitvā dhaññāgāraṃ pūreti. Bhariyāya evarūpo
iddhānubhāvo, ekaṃyeva āḷhakathālikam upanisīditvā ekañca
sūpabhiñjanakam dāsakammakaraporisam bhattena parivisati, na tāva tam
khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Puttassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekaṃyeva
saḥassathavikam gahetvā dāsakammakaraporisassa chamāsikam vetanam
deti, na tāva tam khiyyati, yāvassa hatthagatā. Suṇisāya

1. Sūpabhiñjarakam (Sī)

2. Khiyati (Sī, Syā)

evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekaṃyeva catudonikaṃ piṭakaṃ upanisīditvā dāsakammakaraporisassa chamāsikaṃ bhattaṃ deti, na tāva taṃ khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Dāsassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekena naṅgalena kasantassa satta sītāyo gacchantī”ti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro aññataraṃ sabbatthakaṃ mahāmattaṃ āmantesi “amhākaṃ kira bhaṇe vijite Bhaddiyanagare Meṇḍako gahapati paṭivasati, tassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, sīsaṃ nahāyitvā dhaññāgāraṃ sammajjāpetvā bahidvāre nisīdati, antalikkhā dhaññassa dhārā opatitvā dhaññāgāraṃ pūreti. Bhariyāya -pa-. Puttassa. Suṇisāya. Dāsassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekena naṅgalena kasantassa satta sītāyo gacchantīti. Gaccha bhaṇe jānāhi, yathā mayā sāmaṃ diṭṭho, evaṃ tava diṭṭho bhavissatī”ti.

297. Evaṃ devāti kho so mahāmatto rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paṭissuṇitvā caturaṅginīyā senāya yena Bhaddiyaṃ tena pāyāsī. Anupubbena yena Bhaddiyaṃ yena Meṇḍako gahapati tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Meṇḍakaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ hi gahapati rañña āṇatto ‘amhākaṃ kira bhaṇe vijite Bhaddiyanagare Meṇḍako gahapati paṭivasati, tassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, sīsaṃ nahāyitvā -pa-. Bhariyāya. Puttassa. Suṇisāya. Dāsassa evarūpo iddhānubhāvo, ekena naṅgalena kasantassa satta sītāyo gacchantī”ti, gaccha bhaṇe jānāhi, yathā mayā sāmaṃ diṭṭho, evaṃ tava diṭṭho bhavissatī”ti. Passāma te gahapati iddhānubhāvan”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati sīsaṃ nahāyitvā dhaññāgāraṃ sammajjāpetvā bahidvāre nisīdi, antalikkhā dhaññassa dhārā opatitvā dhaññāgāraṃ pūresi. Diṭṭho te gahapati iddhānubhāvo, bhariyāya te iddhānubhāvaṃ passissāmāti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati bhariyaṃ āṇāpesi “tena hi caturaṅginīṃ senaṃ bhattena parivisā”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa bhariyā ekaṃyeva ālḥakathālikāṃ upanisīditvā ekaṅca sūpabhiñjanakaṃ caturaṅginīṃ senaṃ bhattena parivisi, na tāva taṃ khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Diṭṭho te gahapati bhariyāyapi iddhānubhāvo, puttassa te iddhānubhāvaṃ passissāmāti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati puttaṃ āṇāpesi “tena hi caturaṅginīyā senāya chamāsikaṃ vetanaṃ

dehī”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa putto ekaṃyeva saḥassathavikaṃ gahetvā caturaṅginiyā senāya chamāsikaṃ vetanaṃ adāsi, na tāva taṃ khiyyati, yāvassa hatthagatā. Diṭṭho te gahapati puttassapi iddhānubhāvo, suṇisāya te iddhānubhāvaṃ passissāmāti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati suṇisaṃ āṇāpesi “tena hi caturaṅginiyā senāya chamāsikaṃ bhattaṃ dehī”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa suṇisā ekaṃyeva catudoṇikaṃ piṭakaṃ upanisīditvā caturaṅginiyā senāya chamāsikaṃ bhattaṃ adāsi, na tāva taṃ khiyyati, yāva sā na vuṭṭhāti. Diṭṭho te gahapati suṇisāyapi iddhānubhāvo, dāsassa te iddhānubhāvaṃ passissāmāti. Mayhaṃ kho sāmi dāsassa iddhānubhāvo khetṭe passitabboti. Alaṃ gahapati diṭṭho te dāsassapi iddhānubhāvoti. Atha kho so mahāmatto caturaṅginiyā senāya punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgañchi. Yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa etamatthaṃ ārocesi.

298. Atha kho Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bhaddiyaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddiyaṃ tadavasari, tatra sudarṃ Bhagavā Bhaddiye viharati Jātiyā vane. Assosi kho Meṇḍako gahapati “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Bhaddiyaṃ anupatto Bhaddiye viharati Jātiyā vane, taṃ kho pana Bhagavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’¹. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakāṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati bhadraṇi bhadraṇi yānāni yojāpetvā bhadraṃ bhadraṃ yānaṃ abhiruhitvā bhadrehi bhadrehi

1. Bhagavāti (Ka)

yānehi Bhaddiyā niyyāsi Bhagavantam dassanāya. Addasaṃsu kho sambahulā titthiyā Meṇḍakam gahapatim dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna Meṇḍakam gahapatim etadavocum “kham tvaṃ gahapati gacchasi”ti. Gacchāmaham bhante Bhagavantam¹ samaṇam Gotamam dassanāyāti. Kim pana tvaṃ gahapati kiriyavādo samāno akiriyavādam samaṇam Gotamam dassanāya upasaṅkamissasi, samaṇo hi gahapati Gotamo akiriyavādo akiriyāya dhammam deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetīti. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa etadahosi “nissamsayam kho so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, yathayime titthiyā usūyantī”ti, yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikova yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnassa kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa Bhagavā anupubbiṃ katham kathesi. Seyyathidam, dānakatham -pa- aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantam bhante -pa- upāsakam maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇam gataṃ, adhivāsetu ca me bhante Bhagavā svātānāya bhattam saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati tassā rattiya accayena paṇītam khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālam ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Meṇḍakassa gahapatissa bhariyā ca putto ca suṇisā ca dāso ca yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdiṃsu. Tesam Bhagavā anupubbiṃ katham kathesi. Seyyathidam, dānakatham -pa- aparappaccayā Satthusāsane Bhagavantam etadavocum “abhikkantam bhante -pa- ete mayam bhante Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāma dhammaṇca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsake no Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete

1. Idam padam Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

saraṇaṃ gate”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yāva bhante Bhagavā Bhaddiye viharati, tāva ahaṃ Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dhuvabhattenā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Meṇḍakaṃ gahapatiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

181. Pañcagorasādi-anujānana

299. Atha kho Bhagavā Bhaddiye yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā Meṇḍakaṃ gahapatiṃ anāpucchā yena Aṅguttarāpo tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Assosi kho Meṇḍako gahapati “Bhagavā kira yena Aṅguttarāpo tena cārikaṃ pakkanto mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati dāse ca kammakare ca āṇāpesi “tena hi bhaṇe bahuṃ loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi sakātesu āropetvā āgacchatha, aḍḍhatelasāni ca gopālakasatāni aḍḍhatelasāni ca dhenusatāni ādāya āgacchantu, yattha Bhagavantaṃ passissāma, tattha taruṇena¹ khīrena bhojessāma”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavantaṃ antarāmagge kantāre sambhāvesi. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhantaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ veditvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati tassā rattiyaṃ accayena paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhantaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Meṇḍakassa gahapatiṃ parivesanā

1. Dhāruṇhena (Sī, Syā)

tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati aḍḍhatelasāni gopālakasatāni āṇāpesi “tenahi bhaṇe ekamekaṃ dhenum gahetvā ekamekassa bhikkhuno upatiṭṭhatha taruṇena khīrena bhojessāmā”ti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi, taruṇena ca khīrena. Bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā khīraṃ na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjathāti. Atha kho Meṇḍako gahapati Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā taruṇena ca khīrena Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Meṇḍako gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santi bhante maggā kantārā appodakā appabhakkhā, na sukarā apātheyyena gantum, sādhu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātheyyaṃ anujānātū”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Meṇḍakaṃ gahapatiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave pañca gorase khīraṃ dadhim takkaṃ navaṇītaṃ sappim. Santi bhikkhave maggā kantārā appodakā appabhakkhā, na sukarā apātheyyena gantum, anujānāmi bhikkhave pātheyyaṃ pariyesitum taṇḍulo taṇḍulatthikena muggo muggatthikena, māso māsatthikena, loṇaṃ loṇatthikena, guḷo guḷatthikena, telaṃ telatthikena, sappi sappitthikena. Santi bhikkhave manussā saddhā pasannā, te kappiyakāraṇānaṃ hatthe hiraññaṃ upanikkhipanti ‘iminā ayyassa yaṃ kappiyaṃ taṃ dethā’ti, anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ tato kappiyaṃ taṃ sādītum, na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave ‘kenaci pariyāyena jātārūparajataṃ sādītappaṃ pariyesitabban’ti vadāmi”ti.

182. Keṇiyajaṭilavatthu

300. * Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Āpaṇaṃ tadavasari, assosi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Āpaṇaṃ anupatto, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato -pa- sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotī”ti. Atha kho

* Ma 2. 347 piṭṭhādīsu; Khu 1. 363 piṭṭhādīsu ca āgataṃ Selasuttampi passitabbaṃ.

Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “kiṃ nu kho ahaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa harāpeyyan”ti. Atha kho Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa etadahosi “yepi kho te * brāhmaṇānaṃ pubbakā isayo mantānaṃ kattāro mantānaṃ pavattāro, yesamidaṃ etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ, tadanugāyanti, tadanubhāsanti, bhāsītanubhāsanti, vācītanuvācenti. Seyyathidaṃ, aṭṭhako Vāmako Vāmadevo Vessāmitto Yamataggi¹ Aṅgīraso Bhāradvājo Vāseṭṭho Kassapo Bhagu *, rattūparatā viratā vikālabhojanā, te evarūpāni pānāni sādīyimsu. Samaṇopi Gotamo rattūparato virato vikālabhojanā, arahati samaṇopi Gotamo evarūpāni pānāni sādīyitun”ti pahūtaṃ pānaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā kājehi gāhāpetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭiggaṇhātu me bhavaṃ Gotamo pānan”ti. Tena hi Keṇiya bhikkhūnaṃ dehīti. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo bhikkhūnaṃ deti. Bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ na paṭiggaṇhanti. Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjathāti. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ pahūtehi pānehi sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ dhotahatthaṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādāpessī samuttejessī sampahaṃsessī. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādāpito samuttejito sampahaṃsito Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Mahā kho Keṇiya bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhatelasāni bhikkhusatāni, tvaṇca brāhmaṇesu abhippasannoti. Dutiyampi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiñcāpi kho bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhatelasāni bhikkhusatāni, ahaṇca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno, adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Mahā kho Keṇiya bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhatelasāni bhikkhusatāni, tvaṇca brāhmaṇesu

1. Yamadaggi (Ka)

* * Ayaṃ pāṭho Dī 1. 97, 224, 228; Ma 2. 381; Aṃ 2. 197, 202 piṭṭhesupī āgato.

abhippasannoti. Tatiyampi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantam etadavoca “kiñcāpi kho bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhatelasāni bhikkhusatāni, ahañca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno, adhivāsetu bhavam Gotamo svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭha pānāni ambapānaṃ jambupānaṃ cocapānaṃ mocapānaṃ madhūkapānaṃ¹ muddikapānaṃ sālūkapānaṃ phārusakapānaṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbam phalarasaṃ ṭhapetvā dhaññaphalarasaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbam pattarasaṃ ṭhapetvā ḍākarasaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbam puppharasaṃ ṭhapetvā madhūkapuppharasaṃ, anujānāmi bhikkhave ucchurasan”ti.

Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena sake assame paṇītam khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālam ārocāpesi “kālo bho Gotama niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assamo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃgham paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantam bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Keṇiyam jaṭilaṃ Bhagavā imāhi gāthāhi anumodi—

Agghuttamukhā yaññā, sāvittī chandaso mukhaṃ.

Rājā mukhaṃ manussānaṃ, nadīnaṃ sāgaro mukhaṃ.

Nakkhattānaṃ mukhaṃ cando, ādicco tapataṃ mukhaṃ.

Puññaṃ ākaṅkhamānānaṃ, saṃgho ve yajataṃ mukhanti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Keṇiyam jaṭilaṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

1. Madhupānaṃ (Sī, Syā)

183. Rojamallavatthu

301. Atha kho Bhagavā Āpaṇe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kusinārā tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Assosum kho Kosinārakā Mallā “Bhagavā kira Kusinārāṃ āgacchati mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehī”ti. Te saṅgaram¹ akaṃsu “yo Bhagavato paccuggamanāṃ na karissati, pañcasatānissa daṇḍo”ti. Tena kho pana samayena Rojo Mallo āyasmato Ānandassa sahāyo hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kusinārā tadavasari. Atha kho Kosinārakā Mallā Bhagavato paccuggamanāṃ akaṃsu. Atha kho Rojo Mallo Bhagavato paccuggamanāṃ karitvā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitāṃ kho Rojaṃ Mallāṃ āyasmā Ānando etadavoca “uḷāraṃ kho te idaṃ āvuso Roja, yaṃ tvaṃ Bhagavato paccuggamanāṃ akāsī”ti. Nāhaṃ bhante Ānanda bahukato Buddhē vā dhamme vā saṅghe vā, api ca ñātīhi saṅgaro kato “yo Bhagavato paccuggamanāṃ na karissati, pañcasatānissa daṇḍo”ti, so kho ahaṃ bhante Ānanda ñātīnaṃ daṇḍabhayā evāhaṃ Bhagavato paccuggamanāṃ akāsinti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando anattamano ahosi “kathaṃ hi nāma Rojo Mallo evaṃ vakkhatī”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ bhante Rojo Mallo abhiññāto ñātamanusso, mahatthiko kho pana evarūpānaṃ ñātamanussānaṃ imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pasādo, sādhu bhante Bhagavā tathā karotu, yathā Rojo Mallo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pasīdeyyā”ti. Na kho taṃ Ānanda dukkaraṃ Tathāgatena, yathā Rojo Mallo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pasīdeyyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Rojaṃ Mallāṃ mettena cittena pharitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho Rojo Mallo Bhagavato mettena cittena phutṭho seyyathāpi nāma gāviṃ taruṇavaccho, evameva

1. Saṅkaram (Ka)

vihārena vihāraṃ pariveṇena pariveṇaṃ upasaṅkamitvā bhikkhū pucchati
 “kahaṃ nu kho bhante etarahi so Bhagavā viharati Arahaṃ
 Sammāsambuddho, dassanakāmā hi mayaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ Arahantaṃ
 Sammāsambuddhaṃ”ti. Esāvuso Roja vihāro saṃvutadvāro, tena appasaddo
 upasaṅkamitvā ataramāno ālindaṃ pavisitvā ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭehi,
 vivarissati te Bhagavā dvāranti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo yena so vihāro
 saṃvutadvāro, tena appasaddo upasaṅkamitvā ataramāno ālindaṃ pavisitvā
 ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi. Vivari Bhagavā dvāraṃ. Atha kho Rojo Mallo
 vihāraṃ pavisitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
 nisinnassa kho Rojassa Mallassa Bhagavā anupubbim kathaṃ kathesi.
 Seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ -pa- aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ
 etadavoca “sādhu bhante ayyā mamaññeva paṭiggaṇheyyuṃ
 cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ, no aññesan”ti.
 Yesaṃ kho Roja sekkhena ñāṇena sekkhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho
 seyyathāpi tayā, tesampi evaṃ hoti “aho nūna ayyā amhākaññeva
 paṭiggaṇheyyuṃ
 cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ, no aññesan”ti.
 Tena hi Roja tava ceva paṭiggahissanti aññesañcāti.

302. Tena kho pana samayena Kusinārāyaṃ paṇitānaṃ bhattānaṃ
 bhattapaṭipāṭi aṭṭhitā hoti. Atha kho Rojassa Mallassa paṭipāṭim alabhantassa
 etadahosi “yannūnāhaṃ bhattaggaṃ olokeyyaṃ, yaṃ bhattagge nāssa, taṃ
 paṭiyādeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo bhattaggaṃ olokento dve nāddasa
 ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādanīyañca. Atha kho Rojo Mallo yenāyasmā Ānando
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “idha me
 bhante Ānanda paṭipāṭim alabhantassa etadahosi ‘yannūnāhaṃ bhattaggaṃ
 olokeyyaṃ, yaṃ bhattagge nāssa, taṃ paṭiyādeyyaṃ’ti, so kho ahaṃ bhante
 Ānanda bhattaggaṃ olokento dve nāddasaṃ ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādanīyañca,
 sacāhaṃ bhante Ānanda paṭiyādeyyaṃ ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādanīyañca,
 paṭiggaṇheyya me Bhagavā”ti. Tena hi Roja Bhagavantaṃ paṭipucchissāmīti.
 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Tena hānanda
 paṭiyādetūti. Tena hi Roja paṭiyādehīti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo tassā rattiya

accayena pahūtaṃ ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādanīyañca paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato upanāmesi “paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā ḍākañca piṭṭhakhādanīyañcā”ti. Tena hi Roja bhikkhūnaṃ dehīti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo bhikkhūnaṃ deti. Bhikkhū kukkucāyanta na paṭiggaṇhanti. “Paṭiggaṇhatha bhikkhave paribhuñjathā”ti. Atha kho Rojo Mallo Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ pahūtehi ḍākehi ca piṭṭhakhādanīyehi ca sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ dhotahatthaṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Rojaṃ Mallāṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbañca ḍākaṃ sabbañca piṭṭhakhādanīyaṃ”ti.

184. Vuḍḍhapabbajitavatthu

303. Atha kho Bhagavā Kusinārāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Ātumaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro vuḍḍhapabbajito Ātumaṃ paṭivasati nahāpitapubbo, tassa dve dārakā honti mañjukā paṭibhāneyyakā dakkhā pariyodātasippā sake ācariyake nahāpitakamme. Assosi kho so vuḍḍhapabbajito “Bhagavā kira Ātumaṃ āgacchati mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehī”ti. Atha kho so vuḍḍhapabbajito te dārake etadavoca “Bhagavā kira tātā Ātumaṃ āgacchati mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi, gacchatha tumhe tātā khurabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya nāḷiyāvāpakena anugharakaṃ anugharakaṃ āhiṇḍatha, loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi saṃharatha, Bhagavato āgatassa yāgupānaṃ karissāmā”ti. “Evaṃ tātā”ti kho te dārakā tassa vuḍḍhapabbajitassa paṭissuṇitvā khurabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya nāḷiyāvāpakena anugharakaṃ anugharakaṃ āhiṇḍanti loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi saṃharantā. Manussā te dārake mañjuka paṭibhāneyyake passitvā yepi na kārāpetukāmā, tepi kārāpentī, kārāpetvāpi bahuṃ denti. Atha kho te dārakā bahuṃ loṇampi telampi taṇḍulampi khādanīyampi saṃharimsu.

Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Ātumā tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Ātumāyaṃ viharati bhusāgāre. Atha kho so vuḍḍhapabbajito tassā rattiya accayena pahūtaṃ yāguṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato upanāmesi “paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā yāgun”ti. Jānantāpi Tathāgatā pucchanti -pa- sāvakanāṃ vā sikkhāpadāṃ paññāpessāmāti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ vuḍḍhapabbajitaṃ etadavoca “kutāyaṃ bhikkhu yāgū”ti. Atha kho so vuḍḍhapabbajito Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa pabbajito akappiye samādapessasi¹. Netam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave pabbajitena akappiye samādapetabbaṃ, yo samādapeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. Na ca bhikkhave nahāpitapubbena khurabhaṇḍaṃ pariharitabbaṃ, yo parihareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Ātumāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sāvattiyaṃ bahuṃ phalakhādanīyaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kiṃ nu kho Bhagavatā phalakhādanīyaṃ anuññātaṃ, kiṃ ananuññātan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabbaṃ phalakhādanīyaṃ.

304. Tena kho pana samayena saṃghikāni bījāni puggalikāya bhūmiyā ropiyanti, puggalikāni bījāni saṃghikāya bhūmiyā ropiyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. saṃghikāni bhikkhave bījāni puggalikāya bhūmiyā ropitāni bhāgaṃ datvā paribhuñjitabbāni. Puggalikāni bījāni saṃghikāya bhūmiyā ropitāni bhāgaṃ datvā paribhuñjitabbānīti.

185. Catumahāpadesakathā

305. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnaṃ kismiñci kismiñci thāne kukkucaṃ uppajjati “kiṃ nu kho Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ, kiṃ ananuññātan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ na kappatī”ti appaṭikkhitaṃ,

1. Samādapesi (Ka)

tañce akappiyaṃ anulometi, kappiyaṃ paṭibāhati, taṃ vo na kappati. Yaṃ bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ na kappatī”ti appaṭikkhittam. Tañce kappiyaṃ anulometi, akappiyaṃ paṭibāhati, taṃ vo kappati. Yaṃ bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ kappatī”ti ananuññātam, tañce akappiyaṃ anulometi, kappiyaṃ paṭibāhati, taṃ vo na kappati. Yaṃ bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ kappatī”ti ananuññātam, tañce kappiyaṃ anulometi, akappiyaṃ paṭibāhati, taṃ vo kappatī”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kappati nu kho yāvakālikena yāmakālikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho yāvakālikena sattāhakālikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho yāvakālikena yāvajīvikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho yāmakālikena sattāhakālikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho yāmakālikena yāvajīvikam, na nu kho kappati. Kappati nu kho sattāhakālikena yāvajīvikam, na nu kho kappatī”ti. Bhagavato etamattamaṃ ārocesuṃ. Yāvakālikena bhikkhave yāmakālikam tadahu paṭiggahitaṃ kāle kappati, vikāle na kappati. Yāvakālikena bhikkhave sattāhakālikam tadahu paṭiggahitaṃ kāle kappati, vikāle na kappati. Yāvakālikena bhikkhave yāvajīvikam tadahu paṭiggahitaṃ kāle kappati, vikāle na kappati. Yāmakālikena bhikkhave sattāhakālikam tadahu paṭiggahitaṃ yāme kappati, yāmātikkante na kappati. Yāmakālikena bhikkhave yāvajīvikam tadahu paṭiggahitaṃ yāme kappati, yāmātikkante na kappati. Sattāhakālikena bhikkhave yāvajīvikam paṭiggahitaṃ sattāham kappati, sattāhātikkante na kappatī”ti.

Bhesajjakkhandhako chaṭṭho.

186. Tassuddānaṃ

Sāradike vikālepi, vasaṃ mūle piṭṭhehi ca.

Kasāvehi paṇṇaṃ phalaṃ, jatu loṇaṃ chakaṇaṃ ca.

Cuṇṇaṃ cālīni maṃsañca, añjanaṃ upapisaṇī¹.

Añjanī uccāpārutā, salākā salākathānim².

1. Upapimsanī (Sī), upapimsanaṃ (Syā)

2. Salākodhanī (Sī, Syā)

Thavikaṃsabaddhakaṃ suttaṃ, muddhanitelanatthu ca.
Natthukaraṇī dhūmañca, nettañcāpidhanatthavi.

Telapākesu majjañca, atikkhittaṃ abbhañjanaṃ.
Tumbaṃ sedaṃ sambhārañca, mahā bhaṇḍodakaṃ tathā.

Dakakoṭṭhaṃ lohitañca, visāṇaṃ pādabbhañjanaṃ.
Pajjaṃ satthaṃ kasāvañca, tilakakkaṃ kabaḷikaṃ.

Coḷaṃ sāsapakuṭṭhañca, dhūma sakkharikāya ca.
Vaṇatelaṃ vikāsikaṃ, vikaṭaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.

Gūthaṃ karonto loḷiñca, khāraṃ muttahaṇṭakaṃ.
Gandhā virecanañceva, acchākaṭaṃ kaṭakaṭaṃ.

Paṭicchādani pabbhārā, ārama sattāhena ca.
Guḷaṃ muggaṃ sovīrañca, sāmānpākā punāpace.

Punānuññāsi dubbhikkhe, phalañca tilakhādani.
Purebhattaṃ kāyaḍāho, nibbattañca bhagandalaṃ.

Vatthikammañca suppiñca, manussamaṃsameva ca.
Hatthi-assā sunakho ca, ahi sīhañca dīpikaṃ¹.

Acchataracchamaṃsañca, paṭipāṭi ca yāgu ca.
Tarunaṃ aññatra guḷaṃ, Sunidhāvasathāgāraṃ.

Gaṅgā Koṭisaccakathā, Ambapālī ca Licchavī.
Uddissa kataṃ subhikkhaṃ, punadeva paṭikkhipi.

Megho Yaso Meṇḍako ca, gorasaṃ pātheyyakena ca.
Keṇi ambo jambu coca, mocamadhumuddikasālukaṃ.

Phārusakā ḍākapiṭṭhaṃ, Ātumaṃ nahāpito.
Sāvattiyaṃ phalaṃ bījaṃ, kismiṃ ṭhāne ca kāliketi.

Imamhi khandhake vatthū ekasataṃ chavatthu.

Bhesajjakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Hatthi-assasunakhāhi, sīhabyagghañca dīpikaṃ (Sī)

7. Kathinakkhandhaka

187. Kathinānujānā

306. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena tiṃsamattā pāveyyakā¹ bhikkhū sabbe āraññikā sabbe piṇḍapātikā sabbe paṃsukūlikā sabbe tecīvarikā Sāvattthiṃ āgacchantā Bhagavantam dassanāya upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya nāsakkhimṃsu Sāvattthiyaṃ vassūpanāyikam sambhāvetum, antarāmagge Sākete vassam upagacchimṃsu, te ukkaṇṭhitarūpā vassam vasimṃsu “āsanneva no Bhagavā viharati ito chasu yojanesu, na ca mayam labhāma Bhagavantam dassanāya”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū vassamvuṭṭhā temāsaccayena katāya pavāraṇāya deve vassante udakasaṅgahe udakacikkhale okapuṇṇehi cīvarehi kilantarūpā yena Sāvattthi Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimṃsu. Āciṇṇam kho panetaṃ Buddhānam Bhagavantānam āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhim paṭisammoditum. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kacci bhikkhave khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyam, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasittha, na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā”ti. Khamanīyam Bhagavā, yāpanīyam Bhagavā, samaggā ca mayam bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā vassam vasimhā, na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhā, idha mayam bhante tiṃsamattā pāveyyakā bhikkhū Sāvattthiṃ āgacchantā Bhagavantam dassanāya upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya nāsakkhimhā Sāvattthiyaṃ vassūpanāyikam sambhāvetum, antarāmagge Sākete vassam upagacchimhā, te mayam bhante ukkaṇṭhitarūpā vassam vasimhā “āsanneva no Bhagavā viharati ito chasu yojanesu, na ca mayam labhāma Bhagavantam dassanāya”ti. Atha kho mayam bhante vassamvuṭṭhā temāsaccayena katāya pavāraṇāya deve vassante udakasaṅgahe udakacikkhale okapuṇṇehi cīvarehi kilantarūpā addhānam āgatāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—anu jānāmi bhikkhave vassamvuṭṭhānam

1. Pāṭheyyakā (Sī, Syā)

bhikkhūnaṃ kathinaṃ¹ attharituṃ, atthatakathinānaṃ vo bhikkhave pañca kappissanti, anāmantacāro asamādānacāro gaṇabhojanaṃ yāvadatthacīvaraṃ yo ca tattha cīvaruppādo so nesāṃ bhavissatīti, atthatakathinānaṃ vo bhikkhave imāni pañca kappissanti. Evañca pana bhikkhave kathinaṃ attharitabbaṃ, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

307. “Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, idaṃ saṃghassa kathinadussaṃ uppannaṃ, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho imaṃ kathinadussaṃ itthannāmassa bhikkhuno dadeyya kathinaṃ attarituṃ, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, idaṃ saṃghassa kathinadussaṃ uppannaṃ, saṃgho imaṃ kathinadussaṃ itthannāmassa bhikkhuno deti kathinaṃ attharituṃ, yassāyasmato khamati imassa kathinadussassa itthannāmassa bhikkhuno dānaṃ kathinaṃ attharituṃ, so tuḥassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinnaṃ idaṃ saṃghena kathinadussaṃ itthannāmassa bhikkhuno kathinaṃ attharituṃ, khamati saṃghassa tasmā tuḥhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

308. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, evaṃ anattataṃ. Kathaṅca pana bhikkhave anattataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na ullikhitamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na dhovanamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na cīvaravicāraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na chedanamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na bandhanamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na ovaṭṭiyakaraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na kaṇḍusakaraṇamattena² atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na daḥhīkammakaraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na anuvātakaraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na paribhaṇḍakaraṇamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na ovaddheyyakaraṇamattena³ atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na kambalamaddanamattena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na nimittakatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na parikathākatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na kukkukatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na sannidhikatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na nissaggiyena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na akappakatena

1. Kaṭhinaṃ (Sī, Syā)

2. Na gaṇḍusakaraṇamattena (Ka)

3. Na ovaṭṭeyyakaraṇamattena (Sī, Syā), na ovadeyyakaraṇamattena (Ka)

atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra saṅghāṭiyā atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra uttarāsaṅgena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra antaravāsakena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra pañcakena vā atirekapañcakena vā tadaheva sañchinnena samaṇḍalīkatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, na aññatra puggalassa atthārā atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, sammā ce atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, tañce nissīmaṭṭho anumodati, evampi anathataṃ hoti kathinaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anathataṃ hoti kathinaṃ.

309. Kathaṇca bhikkhave atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, ahatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, ahatakappena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, pilotikāya atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, paṃsukūlena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, pāpaṇikena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, animittakatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, aparikathākatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, akukkukatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, asannidhikatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, anissaggiyena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, kappakatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, saṅghāṭiyā atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, uttarāsaṅgena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, antaravāsakena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, pañcakena vā atirekapañcakena vā tadaheva sañchinnena samaṇḍalīkatena atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, puggalassa atthārā atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, sammā ce atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, tañce sīmaṭṭho anumodati, evampi atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atthataṃ hoti kathinaṃ.

310. Kathaṇca bhikkhave ubbhataṃ hoti kathinaṃ, aṭṭhimā bhikkhave mātikā kathinassa ubbhārāya, pakkamanantikā niṭṭhānantikā sannīṭṭhānantikā nāsanantikā savanantikā āsāvacchedikā sīmātikkantikā sahubbhārāti¹.

188. Ādāyasattaka

311. Bhikkhu atthatakathino katacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “na paccassan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno pakkamanantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

1. Sa-ubbhārāti (Ka)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaram kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (7)

Ādāyasattakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

189. Samādāyasattaka

312. Bhikkhu atthatakathino katacīvaram samādāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno pakkamanantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu attatakathino cīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (7)

Samādāyasattakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ¹.

190. Ādāyachakka

313. Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

1. ...dutiyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ (Ka)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayīramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmiṃ āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (6)

Ādāyachakkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

191. Samādāyachakka

314. Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaram kayīramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikkantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (6)

Samādāyachakkaṃ.

192. Ādāyapannarasaka

315. Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so

taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evam hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaram kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (12)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (13)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikkantiko kathinuddhāro. (14)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaram ādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaram kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (15)

Chakkaṃ.

Ādāyapannarasakaṃ.

193. Samādāyapannarasakādi

316. Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati -pa-.
(Ādāyavārasadisam evaṃ vitthāretabbam.)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro -pa-.
(Samādāyavārasadisam evaṃ vitthāretabbam)

194. Vippakatasamādāyapannarasaka

317. Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Tikaṃ.

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vipakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan, na

paccesan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (12)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati
 “paccesan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti
 “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko
 kathinuddhāro. (13)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati
 “paccesan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro
 “paccesan paccesan”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa
 bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (14)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati
 “paccesan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro
 “paccesan paccesan”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha
 bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (15)

Chakkaṃ.

Samādāyapannarasakaṃ.

Ādāyabhāṇavāro.

195. Anāsādoḷasaka

318. Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti
 “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccesan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa
 bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti
 “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccesan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno
 sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvacchediko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvacchediko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessaṃ”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya

na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessaṃ”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessaṃ”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessaṃ”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvacchediko kathinuddhāro. (12)

Anāsādoḷasakaṃ¹ niṭṭhitaṃ.

196. Āsādoḷasaka

319. Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

1. Anāsādvādasakaṃ (Sī)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvacchediko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa evaṃ hoti “yato tasmim āvāse ubbhataṃ kathinaṃ, idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa evaṃ hoti “yato tasmim āvāse ubbhataṃ kathinaṃ, idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa evaṃ hoti “yato tasmim āvāse ubbhataṃ kathinaṃ, idhevimaṃ

cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (7) Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa evaṃ hoti “yato tasmim āvāse ubbhataṃ kathinaṃ, idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchiḍḍati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachchediko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro suṇāti “ubbhataṃ kira tasmim āvāse kathinan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno savanantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchiḍḍati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvachchediko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino cīvarāsāya pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, āsāya labhati, anāsāya na labhati, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessaṃ”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi kathinuddhāro. (12)

Āsādoḷasakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

197. Karaṇīyadoḷasaka

320. Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressam, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaram kayiramānam nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsissam, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvacchediko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaram kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaram kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsam payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ

hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissan”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchijjati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvacchediko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (10)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati, anāsāya labhati, āsāya na labhati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa

taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko
kathinuddhāro. (11)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino kenacideva karaṇīyena pakkamati
anadhiṭṭhitena, nevassa hoti “paccessan”ti, na panassa hoti “na paccessan”ti,
tassa bahisīmagatassa cīvarāsā uppajjati, tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ
cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsissaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvarāsaṃ payirupāsati,
tassa sā cīvarāsā upacchiḍḍati, tassa bhikkhuno āsāvacchediko kathinuddhāro.
(12)

Karaṇīyadoḷasakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

198. Apavilāyananavaka

321. Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṃgamiko pakkamati cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ
apavilāyamāno¹, tamenāṃ disaṃgataṃ bhikkhū pucchanti “kahaṃ tvaṃ
āvuso vassaṃvuṭṭho, kattha ca te cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So evaṃ vadeti
“amukasmim āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhomhi, tattha ca me cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te
evaṃ vadanti “gacchāvuso taṃ cīvaraṃ āhara, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ
karissāmā”ti. So taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchati “kahaṃ me āvuso
cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “ayaṃ te āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso, kahaṃ
gamissasī”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukaṃ nāma² āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me
bhikkhū cīvaraṃ karissanti”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “alaṃ āvuso mā agamāsi,
mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ
kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno
niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṃgamiko pakkamati -pa- “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ
kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro.
(2)

1. Apavinayamāno (Sī), apacinayamāno (Ka)

2. Amukañca (Ka)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati -pa- “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

322. Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ apavilāyamāno, tamenāṃ disaṅgataṃ bhikkhū pucchanti “kaḥaṃ tvaṃ āvuso vassaṃvuṭṭho, kattha ca te cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukasmim āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhomhi, tattha ca me cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “gacchāvuso taṃ cīvaraṃ āhara, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. So taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchati “kaḥaṃ me āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “ayaṃ te āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So taṃ cīvaraṃ ādāya taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tamenāṃ antarāmagge bhikkhū pucchanti “āvuso kaḥaṃ gamissasī”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me bhikkhū cīvaraṃ karissanti”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “alaṃ āvuso mā agamāsi, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṅgamiko pakkamati cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ apavilāyamāno, tamenāṃ disaṅgataṃ bhikkhū pucchanti “kaḥaṃ tvaṃ āvuso vassaṃvuṭṭho, kattha ca te cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukasmim āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhomhi, tattha ca me cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “gacchāvuso taṃ cīvaraṃ āhara, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. So taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchati “kaḥaṃ me āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “ayaṃ te āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So taṃ cīvaraṃ ādāya taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tamenāṃ antarāmagge bhikkhū pucchanti “āvuso kaḥaṃ gamissasī”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me bhikkhū cīvaraṃ karissanti”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “alaṃ āvuso mā agamāsi, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāmā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “nevimāṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (5)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṃgamiko pakkamati -pa- “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (6)

323. Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṃgamiko pakkamati cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ apavilāyamāno, tamenāṃ disaṃgataṃ bhikkhū pucchanti “kahaṃ tvaṃ āvuso vassaṃvuṭṭho, kattha ca te cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So evaṃ vadeti “amukasmim āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhomhi, tattha ca me cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “gacchāvuso taṃ cīvaraṃ āhara, mayaṃ te idha cīvaraṃ karissāma”ti. So taṃ āvāsaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchati “kahaṃ me āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. Te evaṃ vadanti “ayaṃ te āvuso cīvarapaṭivīso”ti. So taṃ cīvaraṃ ādāya taṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tassa taṃ āvāsaṃ gatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (7)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṃgamiko pakkamati -pa- “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (8)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino disaṃgamiko pakkamati -pa- “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessaṃ”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (9)

Apavilāyananavakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

199. Phāsuvihārapañcaka

324. Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuvihāriko cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu

bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa bhikkhuno niṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (1)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuvihāriko cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “nevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, tassa bhikkhuno sanniṭṭhānantiko kathinuddhāro. (2)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuvihāriko cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati paccessan”ti, tassa bahisīmagatassa evaṃ hoti “idhevimaṃ cīvaraṃ kāressaṃ, na paccessan”ti, so taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, tassa taṃ cīvaraṃ kayiramānaṃ nassati, tassa bhikkhuno nāsanantiko kathinuddhāro. (3)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuvihāriko cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati paccessan”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ paccessan”ti bahiddhā kathinuddhāraṃ vītināmeti, tassa bhikkhuno sīmātikantiko kathinuddhāro. (4)

Bhikkhu atthatakathino phāsuviḥāriko cīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati
 “amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no
 ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu
 bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati, amukaṃ nāma āvāsaṃ
 gamissāmi, tattha me phāsu bhavissati vasissāmi, no ce me phāsu bhavissati
 paccessaṃ”ti, so bahisīmagato taṃ cīvaraṃ kāreti, so katacīvaro “paccessaṃ
 paccessaṃ”ti sambhuṇāti kathinuddhāraṃ, tassa bhikkhuno saha bhikkhūhi
 kathinuddhāro. (5)

Phāsuviḥārappaṇcakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

200. Palibodhāpalibodhakathā

325. Dveme bhikkhave kathinassa palibodhā, dve apalibodhā. Katame
 ca bhikkhave dve kathinassa palibodhā, āvāsapalibodho ca cīvarapalibodho
 ca. Kathañca bhikkhave āvāsapalibodho hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vasati
 vā tasmim āvāse, sāpekkho vā pakkamati “paccessaṃ”ti, evaṃ kho
 bhikkhave āvāsapalibodho hoti. Kathañca bhikkhave cīvarapalibodho hoti,
 idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cīvaraṃ akataṃ vā hoti vipakataṃ vā, cīvarāsā
 vā anupacchinnā, evaṃ kho bhikkhave cīvarapalibodho hoti. Ime kho
 bhikkhave dve kathinassa palibodhā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dve kathinassa apalibodhā, āvāsa-apalibodho ca
 cīvara-apalibodho ca. Kathañca bhikkhave āvāsa-apalibodho hoti, idha
 bhikkhave bhikkhu pakkamati tamhā āvāsā cattena vantaṇa muttena
 anapekkho¹ “na paccessaṃ”ti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave āvāsa-apalibodho hoti.
 Kathañca bhikkhave cīvara-apalibodho hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno
 cīvaraṃ kataṃ vā hoti natṭhaṃ vā vinaṭṭhaṃ vā

1. Anapekkhena (Ka)

daḍḍhaṃ vā, cīvarāsā vā upacchinnā, evaṃ kho bhikkhave
cīvara-apalibodho hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve kathinassa apalibodhāti.

Kathinakkhandhako niṭṭhito sattamo.

201. Tassuddānaṃ

Tiṃsa pāveyyakā bhikkhū, Sāketukkaṇṭhitā vasuṃ.
Vassaṃvuṭṭhokapuṇṇehi, agamuṃ Jinadassanaṃ.

Idaṃ vatthu kathinassa, kappissanti ca pañcakā.
Anāmantā asamācārā, tatheva gaṇabhojanaṃ.

Yāvadatthañca uppādo, atthatānaṃ bhavissati.
Ñatti evatthatañceva, evañceva anattataṃ.

Ullikhi dhovanā ceva, vicāraṇaṃ chedanāṃ.
Bandhano vaṭṭi kaṇḍusa, dalhīkammānuvātikā.

Paribhaṇḍaṃ ovaddheyyaṃ, maddanā nimittaṃ kathā.
Kukku sannidhi nissaggi, na kappaññaṭṭa te tayo.

Aññaṭṭa pañcātireke, sañchinnena samaṇḍalī.
Nāññaṭṭa puggalā sammā, nissīmaṭṭhonumodati.

Kathinānatthataṃ hoti, evaṃ Buddhena desitaṃ.
Ahatākappapiloti, paṃsu pāpaṇikāya ca.

Animittāparikathā, akukku ca asannidhi.
Anissaggi kappakate, tathā ticīvarena ca.

Pañcake vātireke vā, chinne samaṇḍalīkate.
Puggalassatthārā sammā, sīmaṭṭho anumodati.

Evaṃ kathinattharaṇaṃ, ubbhārassatṭhamātikā.
Pakkamananti niṭṭhānaṃ, sanniṭṭhānaṃ nāsaṇaṃ.

Savanam āsāvacchedi, sīmā sahubbhāraṭṭhamī.

Katacīvaramādāya, “na paccessan”ti gacchati.

Tassa tam kathinuddhāro, hoti pakkamanantiko.

Ādāya cīvaram yāti, nissīme idam cintayi.

Kāressam “na paccessan”ti, niṭṭhāne kathinuddhāro.

Ādāya nissīmam neva, “na paccessan”ti mānaso.

Tassa tam kathinuddhāro, sannitiṭṭhānantiko bhavē.

Ādāya cīvaram yāti, nissīme idam cintayi.

Kāressam “na paccessan”ti, kayiram tassa nassati.

Tassa tam kathinuddhāro, bhavati nāsanantiko.

Ādāya yāti paccessam, bahi kāreti cīvaram.

Katacīvaro suṇāti, ubbhataṃ kathinam tahiṃ.

Tassa tam kathinuddhāro, bhavati savanantiko.

Ādāya yāti paccessam, bahi kāreti cīvaram.

Katacīvaro bahiddhā, nāmeti kathinuddhāram.

Tassa tam kathinuddhāro, sīmātikantiko bhavē.

Ādāya yāti paccessam, bahi kāreti cīvaram.

Katacīvaro paccessam, sambhoti kathinuddhāram.

Tassa tam kathinuddhāro, saha bhikkhūhi jāyati.

Ādāya ca samādāya, sattasattavidhā gati.

Pakkamanantikā natthi, chakke vipakate¹ gati.

Ādāya nissīmagataṃ, kāressam iti jāyati.

Niṭṭhānam sannitiṭṭhānañca, nāsanañca ime tayo.

Ādāya “na paccessan”ti, bahisīme karomiti.

Niṭṭhānam sannitiṭṭhānampi, nāsanampi idam tayo.

Anadhiṭṭhitena nevassa, heṭṭhā tīṇi nayāvidhi.

1. Chaṭṭhe vipakatā (Sī), chaccā vipakatā (Ka)

Ādāya yāti paccessaṃ, bahisīme karomiti.
 “Na paccessan”ti kāreti, niṭṭhāne kathinuddhāro.

Sanniṭṭhānaṃ nāsanañca, savanasīmātikkamā.
 Saha bhikkhūhi jāyetha, evaṃ pannarasaṃ gati.

Samādāya vippakatā, samādāya punā tathā.
 Ime te caturo vārā, sabbe pannarasavidhi.

Anāsāya ca āsāya, karaṇīyo ca te tayo.
 Nayato taṃ vijāneyya, tayo dvādasa dvādasa.

Apavilānā navettha¹, phāsu pañcavidhā tahiṃ.
 Palibodhāpalibodhā, uddānaṃ nayato katanti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthū doḷasakaṭṭhālamukhāni ekasataṃ aṭṭhārāsa.

Kathinakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Apavilāyamāneva (Syā), apavinā nava cettha (Sī)

8. Cīvarakkhandhaka

202. Jīvakkavattu

326. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Vesālī iddhā ceva hoti phitā¹ ca bahunā ca ākiṇṇamanussā ca subhikkhā ca, satta ca pāsādasahassāni satta ca pāsādasatāni satta ca pāsādā, satta ca kūṭāgārasahassāni satta ca kūṭāgārasatāni satta ca kūṭāgārāni, satta ca ārāmasahassāni satta ca ārāmasatāni satta ca ārāmā, satta ca pokkharāṇisahassāni satta ca pokkharāṇīsatāni satta ca pokkharāṇīyo, Ambapālī ca gaṇikā abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā, padakkhiṇā² nacce ca gīte ca vādite ca, abhisatā atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ paññāsāya ca rattim gacchati, tāya ca Vesālī bhiyyoso mattāya upasobhati. Atha kho Rājagahako negamo Vesālīm agamāsi kenacideva karaṇīyena. Addasā kho Rājagahako negamo Vesālīm iddhañceva phitaṇca bahunānaṃ ākiṇṇamanussaṇca subhikkhaṇca, satta ca pāsādasahassāni satta ca pāsādasatāni satta ca pāsāde, satta ca kūṭāgārasahassāni satta ca kūṭāgārasatāni satta ca kūṭāgārāni, satta ca ārāmasahassāni satta ca ārāmasatāni satta ca ārāme, satta ca pokkharāṇisahassāni satta ca pokkharāṇīsatāni satta ca pokkharāṇīyo, Ambapālīna gaṇikā abhirūpaṃ dassanīyaṃ pāsādikaṃ paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgataṃ, padakkhiṇaṃ³ nacce ca gīte ca vādite ca, abhisatānaṃ atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ paññāsāya ca rattim gacchantim, tāya ca Vesālīm bhiyyoso mattāya upasobhanti.

327. Atha kho Rājagahako negamo Vesālīyaṃ taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgañchi, yena rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Senīyaṃ

1. Phitā (bahūsu)

2. Padakkhā (Syā)

3. Padakkhaṃ (Syā)

Bimbisāraṃ etadavoca “Vesālī deva iddhā ceva phitā ca bahujanā ca ākiṇṇamanussā ca subhikkhā ca, satta ca pāsādasahassāni -pa- tāya ca Vesālī bhiyyoso mattāya upasobhati, sādhu deva mayampi gaṇikaṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmā”¹. Tena hi bhaṇe tādisiṃ kumāriṃ jānātha, yaṃ tumhe gaṇikaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyyāthāti. Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe Sālavatī nāma kumārī abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā. Atha kho Rājagahako negamo Sālavatim kumāriṃ gaṇikaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā nacirasseva padakkhiṇā ahosi nacce ca gīte ca vādite ca, abhisatā atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ paṭisatena ca rattiṃ gacchati. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā nacirasseva gabbhinī ahosi. Atha kho Sālavatiyā gaṇikāya etadahosi “itthī kho gabbhinī purisānaṃ amanāpā, sace maṃ koci jānissati ‘Sālavatī gaṇikā gabbhinī’²ti, sabbo me sakkāro bhañjissati², yannūnāhaṃ gilānaṃ paṭivedeyyan”²ti. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā dovārikaṃ āṇāpesi “mā bhaṇe dovārika koci puriso pāvīsi, yo ca maṃ pucchati, ‘gilānā’²ti paṭivedehī”²ti. “Evaṃ ayye”²ti kho so dovāriko Sālavatiyā gaṇikāya paccassosi. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā tassa gabbhassa paripākamanvāya puttāṃ vijāyi. Atha kho Sālavatī gaṇikā dāsiṃ āṇāpesi “handā je imaṃ dāraṃ kattarasuppe pakkhipitvā nīharitvā saṅkārakūṭe chaḍḍehī”²ti. “Evaṃ ayye”²ti kho sā dāsī Sālavatiyā gaṇikāya paṭissutvā taṃ dāraṃ kattarasuppe pakkhipitvā nīharitvā saṅkārakūṭe chaḍḍesi.

328. Tena kho pana samayena Abhaya nāma rājakumāro kālasseva rājupaṭṭhānaṃ gacchanto addasa taṃ dāraṃ kākehi samparikiṇṇaṃ, disvāna manusse pucchi “kiṃ etaṃ bhaṇe kākehi samparikiṇṇaṃ”²ti. Dārako devāti. Jīvati bhaṇeti. Jīvati devāti. Tena hi bhaṇe taṃ dāraṃ amhākaṃ antepuraṃ netvā dhātīnaṃ detha posetunti. “Evaṃ devā”²ti kho te manussā Abhayassa rājakumārassa paṭissutvā

1. Vuṭṭhāpeyyāma (Ka)

2. Parihāyissati (Si, Syā)

taṃ dāraḥaṃ Abhayassa rājakumārassa antepuraṃ netvā dhātīnaṃ adaṃsu “poṣethā”ti. Tassa jīvātīti “Jīvako”ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu, kumārena poṣāpitoti “Komārabhacco”ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco nacirasseva viññutaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena Abhayo rājakumāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ etadavoca “kā me deva mātā, ko pitā”ti. Ahampi kho te bhaṇe Jīvaka mātaraṃ na jānāmi, api cāhaṃ te pitā, mayāsi¹ poṣāpitoti. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “imāni kho rājakulāni na sukarāni asippena upajīvituṃ, yannūnāhaṃ sippaṃ sikkheyyaṃ”ti.

329. Tena kho pana samayena Takkasīlāyaṃ² disāpāmoḁkho vejjo paṭivasati. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ anāpucchā yena Takkasīlā tena pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena Takkasīlā, yena vejjo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ vejjaṃ etadavoca “icchāmaṃ ācariya sippaṃ sikkhituṃ”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe Jīvaka sikkhassūti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco bahuṇca gaṇhāti, lahuṇca gaṇhāti, suṭṭhu ca upadhāreti, gahitaṇcassa na sammussati³. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa sattannaṃ vassānaṃ accayena etadahosi “ahaṃ kho bahuṇca gaṇhāmi, lahuṇca gaṇhāmi, suṭṭhu ca upadhāremi, gahitaṇca me na sammussati, satta ca me vassāni adhīyantaṃsaṃ naṃyimaṃsa sippaṃsa anto paññāyati, kadā imaṃsa sippaṃsa anto paññāyissati”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena so vejjo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ vejjaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho ācariya bahuṇca gaṇhāmi, lahuṇca gaṇhāmi, suṭṭhu ca upadhāremi, gahitaṇca me na sammussati, satta ca me vassāni adhīyantaṃsaṃ naṃyimaṃsa sippaṃsa anto paññāyati, kadā imaṃsa sippaṃsa anto paññāyissati”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe Jīvaka khaṇittim ādāya Takkasīlāya samantā yojanaṃ āhiṇḍitvā yaṃ kiñci abhesajjaṃ passeyyāsi, taṃ āharāti. “Evaṃ ācariya”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco tassa vejjaṃsa paṭissutvā khaṇittim ādāya

1. Mayāpi (Ka)

2. Takkasīlāyaṃ (Ka)

3. Na sammussati (Si, Syā)

Takkasilāya samantā yojanaṃ āhiṇḍanto na kiñci abhesajjaṃ addasa. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena so vejjo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ vejjaṃ etadavoca “āhiṇḍantomhi ācariya Takkasilāya samantā yojanaṃ, na kiñci¹ abhesajjaṃ addasan”ti. “Susikkhitosi bhaṇe Jīvaka, alaṃ te ettakaṃ Jīvikāyā”ti Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa parittaṃ pātheyyaṃ pādāsi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ parittaṃ pātheyyaṃ ādāya yena Rājagahaṃ tena pakkāmi. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa taṃ parittaṃ pātheyyaṃ antarāmagge Sākete parikkhayaṃ agamāsi. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “ime kho maggā kantārā appodakā appabhakkhā na sukarā apātheyyena gantum, yannūnāhaṃ pātheyyaṃ pariyeseyyan”ti.

203. Setṭhibhāriyāvattu

330. Tena kho pana samayena Sākete setṭhibhāriyāya sattavassiko sīsābādho hoti, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāmoḁkhā vejja āgantvā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātum, bahuṃ hiraṇṇaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Sāketam pavisitvā manusse pucchi “ko bhaṇe gilāno, kaṃ tikicchāmi”ti. Etissā ācariya setṭhibhāriyāya sattavassiko sīsābādho, gaccha ācariya setṭhibhāriyam tikicchāhīti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena setṭhissa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā dovārikaṃ āṇāpesi gaccha bhaṇe dovārika setṭhibhāriyāya pāvada “vejjo ayye āgato, so taṃ daṭṭhukāmo”ti. “Evaṃ ācariyā”ti kho so dovāriko Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa paṭissutvā yena setṭhibhāriyā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā setṭhibhāriyam etadavoca “vejjo ayye āgato, so taṃ daṭṭhukāmo”ti. Kīdiso bhaṇe dovārika vejjeti. Daharako ayyeti. Alaṃ bhaṇe dovārika kiṃ me daharako vejjo karissati, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāmoḁkhā vejja

1. Āhiṇḍanto na kiñci (Ka)

āgantvā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātum, bahuṃ hiraññaṃ ādāya agamaṃsūti. Atha kho so dovāriko yena Jīvako Komārabhacco tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “seṭṭhibhāriyā ācariya evamāha alaṃ bhaṇe dovārika kiṃ me daharako vejjo karissati, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāṃmokkhā vejjā āgantvā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātum, bahuṃ hiraññaṃ ādāya agamaṃsū”ti. Gaccha bhaṇe dovārika seṭṭhibhāriyāya pāvada “vejjo ayye evamāha mā kira ayye pure kiñci adāsi, yadā arogā ahosi, tadā yaṃ iccheyyāsi, taṃ dajjeyyāsi”ti. “Evaṃ ācariyā”ti kho so dovāriko Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa paṭissutvā yena seṭṭhibhāriyā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā seṭṭhibhāriyaṃ etadavoca “vejjo ayye evamāha mā kira ayye pure kiñci adāsi, yadā arogā ahosi, tadā yaṃ iccheyyāsi, taṃ dajjeyyāsi”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe dovārika vejjo āgacchatūti. “Evaṃ ayye”ti kho so dovāriko seṭṭhibhāriyāya paṭissutvā yena Jīvako Komārabhacco tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “seṭṭhibhāriyā taṃ ācariya pakkosati”ti.

Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena seṭṭhibhāriyā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā seṭṭhibhāriyāya vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā seṭṭhibhāriyaṃ etadavoca “pasatena ayye sappinā attho”ti. Atha kho seṭṭhibhāriyā Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa pasataṃ sappiṃ dāpesi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ pasataṃ sappiṃ nānābhesajjehi nippacitvā seṭṭhibhāriyaṃ mañcake uttānaṃ nipātetvā¹ natthuto adāsi. Atha kho taṃ sappi natthuto dinnāṃ mukhato uggañchi. Atha kho seṭṭhibhāriyā paṭiggahe niṭṭhubhitvā dāsiṃ āṇāpesi “handa je imaṃ sappiṃ picunā gaṇhāhi”ti. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “acchariyaṃ² yāva lūkhāyaṃ gharaṇī, yatra hi nāma imaṃ chaḍḍanīyadhammaṃ sappiṃ picunā gāhāpessati, bahukāni ca me mahagghāni³ bhesajjāni upagatāni, kimpī mā’yaṃ kiñci⁴ deyyadhammaṃ dassati”ti. Atha kho seṭṭhibhāriyā

1. Nipajjāpetvā (Sī, Syā)

2. Acchariyaṃ vata bho (Syā)

3. Mahagghāni mahagghāni (Sī, Syā)

4. Kañci (Syā)

Jīvākassa Komārabhaccassa vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “kissa tvaṃ ācariya vīmanosī”ti. Idha me etadahosi “acchariyaṃ yāva lūkhāyaṃ gharaṇī, yatra hi nāma imaṃ chaḍḍanīyadhammaṃ sappiṃ picunā gāhāpessati, bahukāni ca me mahagghāni bhesajjāni upagatāni, kimpī mā’yaṃ kiñci deyyadhammaṃ dassatī”ti. Mayaṃ kho ācariya āgārikā nāma upajānāmetassa saṃyamassa, varametaṃ sappi dāsānaṃ vā kammakarānaṃ vā pādabbhañjanaṃ vā padīpakaraṇe vā āsittaṃ, mā kho tvaṃ ācariya vīmano ahosi, na te deyyadhammo hāyissatīti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco seṭṭhibhāriyāya sattavassikaṃ sīsābādhaṃ ekeneva natthukammena apakaḍḍhi. Atha kho seṭṭhibhāriyā arogā samānā Jīvākassa Komārabhaccassa cattāri sahaṣṣāni pādāsi. Putto “mātā me arogā ṭhitā”ti cattāri sahaṣṣāni pādāsi. Supisā “sassu me arogā ṭhitā”ti cattāri sahaṣṣāni pādāsi. Seṭṭhi gahapati “bhāriyā me arogā ṭhitā”ti cattāri sahaṣṣāni pādāsi dāsaṇca dāsīṇca assarathaṇca.

Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco tāni soḷasasahaṣṣāni ādāya dāsaṇca dāsīṇca assarathaṇca yena Rājagahaṃ tena pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena Rājagahaṃ, yena Abhayo rājakumāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ etadavoca “idaṃ me deva paṭhamakammaṃ soḷasasahaṣṣāni dāso ca dāsī ca assaratho ca, paṭiggaṇhātu me devo posāvanikaṃ”ti. Alaṃ bhaṇe Jīvaka tuyhameva hotu, amhākaññeva antepure nivesanaṃ māpehīti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Abhayassa rājakumārassa paṭissutvā Abhayassa rājakumārassa antepure nivesanaṃ māpesi.

204. Bimbisārārājavatthu

331. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Māgadhassa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa bhagandalābādho hoti, sāṭakā lohitena makkhiyanti. Deviyo disvā uppaṇḍenti “utunī dāni devo, pupphaṃ devassa uppannaṃ, na ciraṃ¹ devo vijāyissatī”ti. Tena rājā maṅku

1. Nacirasseva (Syā)

hoti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ etadavoca “mayhaṃ kho bhaṇe Abhaya tādiso ābādho, sātakā lohiteṇa makkhiyanti, deviyo maṃ disvā uppaṇḍenti ‘utunī dāni devo, pupphaṃ devassa uppannaṃ, na ciraṃ devo vijāyissatī’ti, iṅha bhaṇe Abhaya tādisaṃ vejjaṃ jānāhi, yo maṃ tikiccheyyā”ti. Ayaṃ deva amhākaṃ Jīvako vejjo taruṇo bhadraḷko, so devaṃ tikicchissatīti. Tena hi bhaṇe Abhaya Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ āṇāpehi, so maṃ tikicchissatīti. Atha kho Abhaya rājakumāro Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe Jīvaka rājāṇaṃ tikicchāhīti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacca Abhayaṃ rājakumārassa paṭissutvā nakkena bhesajjaṃ ādāya yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkamaḷ, upasaṅkamitvā rājāṇaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etadavoca “ābādhaṃ te deva passāmā”ti¹. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacca raṇṇo Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ bhagaṇḷalābādhaṃ ekeneva ālepena apakaḷḍhi. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro arogo samāno paṇca itthisatāṇi sabbālāṇkāraṃ bhūsaḷpetvā omuṇcāpetvā puṇjaṃ kāraḷpetvā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “etaṃ bhaṇe Jīvaka paṇcannaṃ itthisatāṇaṃ sabbālāṇkāraṃ tuyhaṃ hotū”ti. Alaṃ deva adhikāraṃ me devo saratūti. Tena hi bhaṇe Jīvaka maṃ upaṭṭhaha itthāgāraṇca Buddhappaṃmukhaṇca bhikkhusaṃghanti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacca raṇṇo Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ paccassosi.

205. Rājagahaseṭṭhivatthu

332. Tena kho pana samayena Rājagahakassa seṭṭhissa sattavassiko sīsābādho hoti, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāṃmokkhā vejja āgantvā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātuṃ, bahuṃ hiraṇṇaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu, api ca vejjeḷhi paccakkhāto hoti, ekacce vejja evamaḷhaṃsu “paṇcamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī”ti, ekacce vejja evamaḷhaṃsu “sattamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī”ti.

1. Passāṃitī (Syā)

Atha kho Rājagahakassa negamassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho seṭṭhi gahapati bahūpakāro rañño ceva negamassa ca, api ca vejjehi paccakkhāto, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu ‘pañcamāṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālāṃ karissatī’ti, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu ‘sattamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālāṃ karissatī’ti, ayaṃ rañño Jīvako vejjo taruṇo bhadraḥ, yannūna mayaṃ rājānaṃ Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ yāceyyāma seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ tikicchitun”ti. Atha kho Rājagahako negamo yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ deva seṭṭhi gahapati bahūpakāro devassa ceva negamassa ca, api ca vejjehi paccakkhāto, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu ‘pañcamāṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālāṃ karissatī’ti, ekacce vejjā evamāhaṃsu ‘sattamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālāṃ karissatī’ti, sādhu devo Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ āṇāpetu seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ tikicchitun”ti.

Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhāṇe Jīvaka seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ tikicchāhi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paṭissutvā yena seṭṭhi gahapati tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā seṭṭhissa gahapatissa vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca “sace tvaṃ gahapati arogo bhavyeysi¹, kiṃ me assa deyyadhammo”ti. Sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṃ te ācariya hotu, ahaṃ te dāsoti. Sakkhissasi pana tvaṃ gahapati ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkomahaṃ ācariya ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkhissasi pana tvaṃ gahapati dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkomahaṃ ācariya dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkhissasi pana tvaṃ gahapati uttāno sattamāse nipajjitunti. Sakkomahaṃ ācariya uttāno sattamāse nipajjitunti.

Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ mañcake nipātetvā² mañcake³ sambandhitvā sīsacchaviṃ uppādetvā⁴ sibbinīṃ vināmetvā

1. Sacāhaṃ taṃ gahapati arogāpeyyaṃ (Sī),

sacāhaṃ taṃ gahapati arogaṃ kareyyaṃ (Syā)

2. Nipajjāpetvā (Sī, Syā)

3. Mañcakena (Sī)

4. Phāletvā (Sī)

dve pāṇake nīharitvā mahājanassa dassesi “passathayye¹ ime dve pāṇake ekaṃ khuddakaṃ ekaṃ mahallakaṃ. Ye te ācariyā evamāhaṃsu ‘pañcamāṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī’ti, tehāyaṃ mahallako pāṇako diṭṭho, pañcamāṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhissa gahapatissa matthaluṅgaṃ pariyādiyissati, matthaluṅgassa pariyādānā seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissati, sudiṭṭho tehi ācariyehi. Ye te ācariyā evamāhaṃsu ‘sattamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissatī’ti, tehāyaṃ khuddako pāṇako diṭṭho, sattamaṃ divasaṃ seṭṭhissa gahapatissa matthaluṅgaṃ pariyādiyissati, matthaluṅgassa pariyādānā seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṃ karissati, sudiṭṭho tehi ācariyehī”ti. Sibbinim sampaṭipāṭetvā sīsacchaviṃ sibbitvā ālepaṃ adāsi. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati sattāhassa accayena Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “nāhaṃ ācariya sakkomi ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Nanu me tvaṃ gahapati paṭissuṇi “sakkomahaṃ ācariya ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Saccāhaṃ ācariya paṭissuṇim, apāhaṃ marissāmi, nāhaṃ sakkomi ekena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Tena hi tvaṃ gahapati dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjāhīti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati sattāhassa accayena Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “nāhaṃ ācariya sakkomi dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Nanu me tvaṃ gahapati paṭissuṇi “sakkomahaṃ ācariya dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Saccāhaṃ ācariya paṭissuṇim, apāhaṃ marissāmi, nāhaṃ ācariya sakkomi dutiyena passena sattamāse nipajjitunti. Tena hi tvaṃ gahapati uttāno sattamāse nipajjāhīti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati sattāhassa accayena Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “nāhaṃ ācariya sakkomi uttāno sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Nanu me tvaṃ gahapati paṭissuṇi “sakkomahaṃ ācariya uttāno sattamāse nipajjitun”ti. Saccāhaṃ ācariya paṭissuṇim, apāhaṃ marissāmi, nāhaṃ sakkomi uttāno sattamāse nipajjitunti. Ahaṃ ce taṃ gahapati na vadeyyaṃ, ettakampi tvaṃ na nipajjeyyāsi, api ca paṭikacceva mayā ñāto “tīhi sattāhehi seṭṭhi gahapati arogo bhavissatī”ti.

1. Passesyātha (Sī), passatha (Syā), passathayyo (Ka)

Uṭṭhehi gahapati arogosi, jānāsi kiṃ me deyyadhammoti. Sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṇca te ācariya hotu, ahaṇca te dāsoti. Alaṃ gahapati mā me tvaṃ sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṃ adāsi, mā ca me dāso, rañño satasahassaṃ dehi, mayhaṃ satasahassanti. Atha kho seṭṭhi gahapati arogo samāno rañño satasahassaṃ adāsi, Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa satasahassaṃ.

206. Seṭṭhiputtavattu

333. Tena kho pana samayena Bārāṇaseyyakassa seṭṭhiputtassa mokkhacikāya kīlantassa antagaṇṭhābādho hoti, yena yāgupi pītā na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, uccāropi passāvopi na paguṇo, so tena kiso hoti lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto. Atha kho Bārāṇaseyyakassa seṭṭhissa etadahosi “mayhaṃ kho puttassa tādiso ābādho, yena yāgupi pītā na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, uccāropi passāvopi na paguṇo, so tena kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto, yannūnāhaṃ Rājagahaṃ gantvā rājānaṃ Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ yāceyyaṃ puttaṃ me tikicchitun”ti. Atha kho Bārāṇaseyyako seṭṭhi Rājagahaṃ gantvā yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etadavoca “mayhaṃ kho deva puttassa tādiso ābādho, yena yāgupi pītā na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, uccāropi passāvopi na paguṇo, so tena kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto, sādhu devo Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ āṇāpetu puttaṃ me tikicchitun”ti.

Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhāṇe Jīvaka Bārāṇasiṃ gantvā Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ seṭṭhiputtaṃ tikicchāhi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Māgadhasa Seniyaṃ Bimbisārassa paṭissutvā Bārāṇasiṃ gantvā yena Bārāṇaseyyako seṭṭhiputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bārāṇaseyyakassa seṭṭhiputtassa vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā jaṇaṃ

ussāretvā tirokaraṇiyaṃ parikkhipitvā thambhe ubbandhitvā¹ bhariyaṃ purato ṭhapetvā udaracchaviṃ uppāṭetvā antagaṇṭhiṃ nīharitvā bhariyāya dassesi “passa te sāmikassa ābādhaṃ, iminā yāgupi pītā na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, bhattampi bhuttaṃ na sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, uccāropi passāvopi na paguṇo, imināyaṃ kiso lūkho dubbaṇṇo uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajāto dhamanisanthatagatto”ti. Antagaṇṭhiṃ viniveṭhetvā antāni paṭipavesetvā udaracchaviṃ sibbitvā ālepaṃ adāsi. Atha kho Bārāṇaseyyako seṭṭhiputto na cirasseva arogo ahoti. Atha kho bārāṇaseyyako seṭṭhi “putto me arogo ṭhito”ti² Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa soḷasasahassāni pādāsi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco tāni soḷasasahassāni ādāya punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgañchi.

207. Pajjotārājavatthu

334. Tena kho pana samayena rañño³ Pajjotassa paṇḍurogābādho hoti, bahū mahantā mahantā disāpāṃokkhā vejḍā āgantvā nāsakkhimsu arogaṃ kātum, bahuṃ hiraññaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “mayhaṃ kho tādiso ābādho, sādhu devo Jīvakaṃ vejḍaṃ āṇāpetu, so maṃ tikicchissatī”ti. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe Jīvaka Ujjenim gantvā rājānaṃ Pajjotaṃ tikicchāhi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa paṭissutvā Ujjenim gantvā yena rājā Pajjoto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rañño Pajjotassa vikāraṃ sallakkhetvā rājānaṃ Pajjotaṃ etadavoca “sappiṃ dehi⁴, sappiṃ deva nippacissāmi, taṃ devo pivissatī”ti. Alaṃ bhaṇe Jīvaka, yaṃ te sakkā vinā sappinā arogaṃ kātum, taṃ karohi, jegucchaṃ me sappi paṭikūlanti. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “imassa kho rañño tādiso

1. Upanibandhitvā (Sī, Syā)

2. Arogāpitoti (Sī)

3. Ujjeniyaṃ rañño (Syā)

4. Idam padadvayaṃ Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi.

ābādho na sakkā vinā sappinā arogaṃ kātuṃ, yannūnāhaṃ sappiṃ nippaceyyaṃ kasāvavaṇṇaṃ kasāvagandhaṃ kasāvarasaṃ”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco nānābhesajjehi sappiṃ nippaci kasāvavaṇṇaṃ kasāvagandhaṃ kasāvarasaṃ. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “imassa kho rañño sappi pītaṃ pariṇāmentaṃ uddekaṃ dassati, caṇḍoyaṃ rājā ghātāpeyyāpi maṃ, yannūnāhaṃ paṭikacceva āpuccheyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena rājā Pajjoto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Pajjotaṃ etadavoca “mayāṃ kho deva vejjā nāma tādīsena muhuttena mūlāni uddharāma, bhesajjāni saṃharāma, sādhu devo vāhanāgāresu ca dvāresu ca āṇāpetu ‘yena vāhanena Jīvako icchati tena vāhanena gacchatu, yena dvārena icchati tena dvārena gacchatu, yaṃ kālāṃ icchati taṃ kālāṃ gacchatu, yaṃ kālāṃ icchati taṃ kālāṃ pavisatū’ti”. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto vāhanāgāresu ca dvāresu ca āṇāpesi “yena vāhanena Jīvako icchati tena vāhanena gacchatu, yena dvārena icchati tena dvārena gacchatu, yaṃ kālāṃ icchati taṃ kālāṃ gacchatu, yaṃ kālāṃ icchati taṃ kālāṃ pavisatū”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena rañño Pajjotassa Bhaddavatikā nāma hatthinikā paññāsayojanikā hoti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rañño Pajjotassa sappiṃ¹ upanāmesi “kasāvaṃ devo pivatū”ti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco rājānaṃ Pajjotaṃ sappiṃ pāyetvā hatthisālaṃ gantvā Bhaddavatikāya hatthinikāya nagaramhā nippati.

Atha kho rañño Pajjotassa taṃ sappi pītaṃ pariṇāmentaṃ uddekaṃ adāsi. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto manusse etadavoca “duṭṭhena bhaṇe Jīvakena sappiṃ pāyitoṃhi, tena hi bhaṇe Jīvakaṃ vejjaṃ vicinathā”ti. Bhaddavatikāya deva hatthinikāya nagaramhā nippatitoti. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Pajjotassa Kāko nāma dāso saṭṭhiyojaniko hoti, amanussena paṭicca jāto. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto Kākaṃ dāsaṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha bhaṇe Kāka Jīvakaṃ

1. Taṃ sappiṃ (Syā)

vejjaṃ nivattehi ‘rājā taṃ ācariya nivattāpeti’^{ti}, ete kho bhaṇe Kāka vejja nāma bahumāyā, mā cassa kiñci paṭiggaheṣi’^{ti}.

Atha kho Kāko dāso Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ antarāmagge Kosambiyaṃ sambhāvesi pātārāsaṃ karontaṃ. Atha kho Kāko dāso Jīvakaṃ kāmārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “rājā taṃ ācariya nivattāpeti”^{ti}. Āgamehi bhaṇe Kāka yāva bhuñjāma¹, handa bhaṇe Kāka bhuñjassūti. Alaṃ ācariya raññāmaḥi āṇatto “ete kho bhaṇe Kāka vejja nāma bahumāyā, mā cassa kiñci paṭiggaheṣi”^{ti}. Tena kho pana samayena Jīvako Komārabhacco nakkena bhesajjaṃ olumpetvā āmalakaṇca khādati pānīyaṇca pivati. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Kākaṃ dāsaṃ etadavoca “handa bhaṇe Kāka āmalakaṇca khāda pānīyaṇca pivassū”^{ti}. Atha kho Kāko dāso “ayaṃ kho vejjo āmalakaṇca khādati pānīyaṇca pivati, na arahati kiñci pāpakāṃ hotun”^{ti} upaḍḍhāmalakaṇca khādi pānīyaṇca apāyi, tassa taṃ upaḍḍhāmalakaṃ khāditaṃ tattheva nicchāresi. Atha kho Kāko dāso Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “atthi me ācariya jīvitaṃ”^{ti}. “Mā bhaṇe Kāka bhāyi, tvaṃ ceva arogo bhavissasi rājā ca, caṇḍo so rājā ghātāpeyyāpi maṃ, tenāhaṃ na nivattāmi”^{ti} Bhaddavatikaṃ hatthinikaṃ Kākassa niyyādetvā yena Rājagahaṃ tena pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Suttu bhaṇe Jīvaka akāsi yampi na nivatto, caṇḍo so rājā ghātāpeyyāpi tanti. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto arogo samāno Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “āgacchatu Jīvako, varaṃ dassāmi”^{ti}. Alaṃ ayyo² adhikāraṃ me devo saratūti.

208. Siveyyakadussayugakathā

335. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Pajjotassa Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ uppannaṃ hoti bahūnaṃ³ dussānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasahassānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatasa-

1. Bhuñjāmi (Sī, Syā)

2. Deva (Syā)

3. Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā)

hassānaṃ aggañca seṭṭhañca mokkhañca uttamañca pavarañca. Atha kho rājā Pajjoto taṃ Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa pāhesi. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “idaṃ kho me Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ raññā Pajjotena pahitaṃ bahūnaṃ dussānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasahassānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatasahassānaṃ aggañca seṭṭhañca mokkhañca uttamañca pavarañca, nayidaṃ añño koci paccārahati aññatra tena Bhagavatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena raññā vā Māgadhena Seniyena Bimbisārenā”ti.

209. Samattimsavirecanakathā

336. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato kāyo dosābhisanno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “dosābhisanno kho Ānanda Tathāgatassa kāyo, icchati Tathāgato virecanaṃ pātun”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Jīvako Komārabhacco tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “dosābhisanno kho āvuso Jīvaka Tathāgatassa kāyo, icchati Tathāgato virecanaṃ pātun”ti. Tena hi bhante Ānanda Bhagavato kāyaṃ katipāhaṃ sinehethāti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato kāyaṃ katipāhaṃ sinehetvā yena Jīvako Komārabhacco tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ etadavoca “siniddho kho āvuso Jīvaka Tathāgatassa kāyo, yassa dāni kālāṃ maññasī”ti. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa etadahosi “na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ yohaṃ Bhagavato oḷārikaṃ virecanaṃ dadeyyan”ti, tīṇi uppalahatthāni nānābhesajjehi paribhāvetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā ekaṃ uppalahatthaṃ Bhagavato upanāmesi “imaṃ bhante Bhagavā paṭhamāṃ uppalahatthaṃ upasiṅghatu, idaṃ Bhagavantaṃ dasakkhattuṃ virecessatī”ti, dutiyaṃ uppalahatthaṃ Bhagavato upanāmesi “imaṃ bhante Bhagavā dutiyaṃ uppalahatthaṃ upasiṅghatu, idaṃ Bhagavantaṃ dasakkhattuṃ virecessatī”ti, tatiyaṃ uppalahatthaṃ Bhagavato upanāmesi “imaṃ bhante Bhagavā tatiyaṃ uppalahatthaṃ upasiṅghatu, idaṃ Bhagavantaṃ dasakkhattuṃ

virecessatī”ti, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ bhavissatīti. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ datvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa bahi dvārakoṭṭhakā nikkhantassa etadahosi “mayā kho Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ dinnam, dosābhisanno Tathāgatassa kāyo, na Bhagavantam samattiṃsakkhattum virecessati, ekūnattiṃsakkhattum Bhagavantam virecessati, api ca Bhagavā viritto nahāyissati, nahātaṃ Bhagavantam sakiṃ virecessati, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “idhānanda Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa bahi dvārakoṭṭhakā nikkhantassa etadahosi ‘mayā kho Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ dinnam, dosābhisanno Tathāgatassa kāyo, na Bhagavantam samattiṃsakkhattum virecessati, ekūnattiṃsakkhattum Bhagavantam virecessati, api ca Bhagavā viritto nahāyissati, nahātaṃ Bhagavantam sakiṃ virecessati, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ bhavissatī’ti, tena hānanda uṇhodakaṃ paṭiyādehi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā uṇhodakaṃ paṭiyādesi.

Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantam etadavoca “viritto bhante Bhagavā”ti. Virittomhi Jīvakāti. Idha mayham bhante bahi dvārakoṭṭhakā nikkhantassa etadahosi “mayā kho Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ dinnam, dosābhisanno Tathāgatassa kāyo, na Bhagavantam samattiṃsakkhattum virecessati, ekūnattiṃsakkhattum Bhagavantam virecessati, api ca Bhagavā viritto nahāyissati, nahātaṃ Bhagavantam sakiṃ virecessati, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Nahāyatu bhante Bhagavā, nahāyatu Sugatoti. Atha kho Bhagavā uṇhodakaṃ nahāyi, nahātaṃ Bhagavantam sakiṃ virecesi, evaṃ Bhagavato samattiṃsāya virecanaṃ ahosi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco

Bhagavantam etadavoca “yāva bhante Bhagavato kāyo pakatatto hoti, alam¹ yūsapiṇḍapātenā”ti.

210. Varayācanākathā

337. Atha kho Bhagavato kāyo na cirasseva pakatatto ahosi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantam etadavoca “ekāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam varaṃ yācāmi”ti. Atikkantavarā kho Jīvaka Tathāgatāti. Yaṅca bhante kappati yaṅca anavajjanti. Vadehi Jīvakāti. Bhagavā bhante paṃsukūliko bhikkhusaṃgho ca, idaṃ me bhante Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ raññā Pajjotena pahitaṃ bahūnaṃ dussānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasahassānaṃ bahūnaṃ dussayugasatasahassānaṃ aggaṅca seṭṭhaṅca mokkhaṅca uttamaṅca pavaraṅca, paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ, bhikkhusaṃghassa ca gahapaticīvaraṃ anujānātūti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā Siveyyakaṃ dussayugaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave gahapaticīvaraṃ, yo icchatī, paṃsukūliko hotu, yo icchatī, gahapaticīvaraṃ sādīyatu, itarītarenapāhaṃ² bhikkhave santuṭṭhiṃ vaṇṇemi”ti.

Assosum kho Rājagahe manussā “Bhagavatā kira bhikkhūnaṃ gahapaticīvaraṃ anuññātan”ti, te ca manussā haṭṭhā ahesum udaggā “idāni kho mayaṃ dānāni dassāma puññāni karissāma, yato Bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ gahapaticīvaraṃ anuññātan”ti, ekāheneva Rājagahe bahūni cīvarasahassāni uppajjimsu.

1. Ahaṃ tāva yūsapiṇḍapātenāti (Sī), alam yūsapiṇḍakenāti (Syā)

2. Pahaṃ (Sī), cāhaṃ (Syā)

Assosum kho jānapadā manussā “Bhagavatā kira bhikkhūnaṃ gahapaticīvaraṃ anuññātan”ti, te ca manussā haṭṭhā ahesum udaggā “idāni kho mayaṃ dānāni dassāma puññāni karissāma, yato Bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ gahapaticīvaraṃ anuññātan”ti, janapadepi ekāheneva bahūni cīvarasahassāni uppajjimsu.

Tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa pāvāro uppanno hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pāvāranti.

Koseyyapāvāro uppanno hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave koseyyapāvāranti.

Kojavaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kojavanti.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

211. Kambalānujānanādīkathā

338. Tena kho pana samayena Kāsirājā Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa aḍḍhakāsikaṃ kambalaṃ pāhesi upaḍḍhakāsinaṃ khamamānaṃ. Atha kho Jīvako Komārabhacco taṃ aḍḍhakāsikaṃ kambalaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jīvako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ me bhante aḍḍhakāsiko kambalo Kāsirañña pahito upaḍḍhakāsinaṃ khamamāno, paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā kambalaṃ, yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā kambalaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Jīvakaṃ Komārabhaccaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī -pa- padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe dhammim̐ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave kambalaṃ”ti.

339. Tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa uccāvacāni cīvarāni uppannāni honti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kim nu kho Bhagavatā cīvaraṃ

anuññātaṃ kiṃ ananuññātaṃ”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave cha cīvarāni khomaṃ kappāsikaṃ koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ sāṇaṃ bhaṅganti.

340. Tena kho pana samayena ye te bhikkhū gahapaticīvaraṃ sādīyanti, te kukkuccāyantaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ na sādīyanti “ekaṃyeva Bhagavatā cīvaraṃ anuññātaṃ, na dve”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gahapaticīvaraṃ sādīyantena paṃsukūlampi sādīyituṃ, tadubhayenapāhaṃ bhikkhave santuṭṭhiṃ vaṇṇemīti.

212. Paṃsukūlapariyesanakathā

341. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Ekacce bhikkhū susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū nāgamesuṃ. Ye te bhikkhū susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, te paṃsukūlāni labhim̐su. Ye te bhikkhū nāgamesuṃ, ke evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe nāgamitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave nāgamentānaṃ nākāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Ekacce bhikkhū susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū āgamesuṃ. Ye te bhikkhū susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, te paṃsukūlāni labhim̐su. Ye te bhikkhū āgamesuṃ, te evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe na okkamitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āgamentānaṃ akāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Ekacce bhikkhū paṭhamaṃ susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū pacchā okkamim̐su. Ye te bhikkhū paṭhamaṃ susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, te paṃsukūlāni labhim̐su. Ye te

bhikkhū pacchā okkamim̐su, te na labhim̐su. Te evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe pacchā okkamitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pacchā okkantānaṃ nākāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Te sadisā susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū paṃsukūlāni labhim̐su, ekacce bhikkhū na labhim̐su. Ye te bhikkhū na labhim̐su, te evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe na labhitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sadisānaṃ okkantānaṃ akāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti. Te katikaṃ katvā susānaṃ okkamim̐su paṃsukūlāya, ekacce bhikkhū paṃsukūlāni labhim̐su, ekacce bhikkhū na labhim̐su. Ye te bhikkhū na labhim̐su, te evamāhaṃsu “amhākampi āvuso bhāgaṃ dethā”ti. Te evamāhaṃsu “na mayaṃ āvuso tumhākaṃ bhāgaṃ dassāma, kissa tumhe na labhitthā”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave katikaṃ katvā okkantānaṃ akāmā bhāgaṃ dātunti.

213. Cīvarapaṭiggāhakaṣammutikathā

342. Tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvaraṃ ādāya ārāmaṃ āgacchanti, te paṭiggāhakaṃ alabhamānā paṭiharanti, cīvaraṃ parittaṃ uppajjati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum̐. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhum̐ cīvarapaṭiggāhakaṃ sammannitum̐, yo na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na dosāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na mohāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na bhayāgatiṃ gaccheyya, gahitāgahitaṇca jāneyya. Evaṇca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo, paṭhamaṃ bhikkhu yācitabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhum̐ cīvarapaṭiggāhakaṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarapaṭiggāhakaṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno cīvarapaṭiggāhakassa sammuti, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu cīvarapaṭiggāhako, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena cīvarapaṭiggāhakā bhikkhū cīvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā tattheva ujjhivā pakkamanti, cīvaraṃ nassati. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvaranidahakaṃ sammannituṃ, yo na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na dosāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na mohāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na bhayāgatiṃ gaccheyya, nihitānīhitaṅca jāneyya. Evaṅca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo, paṭhamāṃ bhikkhu yācitabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvaranidahakaṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti. . Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvaranidahakaṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno cīvaranidahakassa sammuti, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. . Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu cīvaranidahako, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

214. Bhaṇḍāgārasammuti-ādikathā

343. Tena kho pana samayena cīvaranidahako bhikkhu maṇḍapepi rukkhamaṭṭepi nibbakosepi cīvaraṃ nidahati, undūrehipi upacikāhipi khajjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave bhaṇḍāgāraṃ sammannituṃ, yaṃ saṅgho ākaṅkhati vihāraṃ vā aḍḍhayogaṃ vā pāsādaṃ vā hammiyaṃ vā guhaṃ vā. Evaṅca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo, byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāraṃ bhaṇḍāgāraṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti. . Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ vihāraṃ bhaṇḍāgāraṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa vihārassa bhaṇḍāgārassa sammuti, so tuṇhassa,

yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. . Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo vihāro bhaṇḍāgāraṃ, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena saṅghassa bhaṇḍāgāre cīvaraṃ aguttaṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ sammannituṃ, yo na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na dosāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na mohāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na bhayāgatiṃ gaccheyya, guttāguttañca jāneyya. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. Paṭhamāṃ bhikkhu yācītabbo, yācītvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ sammanneyya, esā ñatti. . Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno bhaṇḍāgārikassa sammuti, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. . Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu bhaṇḍāgāriko, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave bhaṇḍāgāriko vuṭṭhāpetabbo, yo vuṭṭhāpeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena saṅghassa bhaṇḍāgāre cīvaraṃ ussannaṃ hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sammukhībhūtena saṅghena bhājetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena saṅgho cīvaraṃ bhājento kolāhalaṃ akāsi. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarabhājakaṃ sammannituṃ, yo na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na dosāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na mohāgatiṃ gaccheyya, na bhayāgatiṃ gaccheyya, bhājitābhājitañca jāneyya. Evañca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. Paṭhamāṃ bhikkhu yācītabbo, yācītvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṅgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarabhājakam sammanneyya, esā ñatti. . Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ cīvarabhājakam sammannati, yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno cīvarabhājakassa sammuti, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya. . Sammato saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu cīvarabhājako, khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmi”ti.

Atha kho cīvarabhājakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho cīvaraṃ bhājetabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave paṭhamam uccinitvā tulayitvā vaṇṇāvaṇṇam katvā bhikkhū gaṇetvā vaggam bandhitvā cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ ṭhapetunti.

Atha kho cīvarabhājakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho sāmaṇerānaṃ cīvarapaṭivīso dātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāmaṇerānaṃ upaḍḍhapaṭivīsaṃ dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sakena bhāgena uttaritukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uttarantassa sakam bhāgam dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu atirekabhāgena uttaritukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anukkhepe dinne atirekabhāgam dātunti.

Atha kho cīvarabhājakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho cīvarapaṭivīso dātabbo, āgatapaṭipāṭiyā¹ nu kho udāhu yathāvuḍḍhan”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vikalake tosetvā kusapātaṃ kātunti.

215. Cīvararajanakathā

344. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū chakaṇenapi paṇḍumattikāyapi cīvaraṃ rajanti, cīvaraṃ dubbaṇṇam hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

1. Āgatāgatapaṭipāṭiyā (Ka)

Anujānāmi bhikkhave cha rajanāni mūlarajanam khandharajanam tacarajanam pattarajanam puppharajanam phalarajananti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū sītudakāya¹ cīvaram rajanti, cīvaram duggandham hoti. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rajanam pacitum cullam rajanakumbhanti. Rajanam uttariyati. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave uttarāḷupam² bandhitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū na jānanti rajanam pakkam vā apakkam vā. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave udaye vā nakhapiṭṭhikāya vā thevakam dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū rajanam oropentā kumbhim āviñchanti³, kumbhī bhijjati. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rajanulūkam⁴ daṇḍakathālakanti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnam rajanabhājanam na samvijjati. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rajanakolambam rajanaghaṭanti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū pātiyāpi pattepi cīvaram omaddanti, cīvaram paribhijjati. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave rajanadoṇikanti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū chamāya cīvaram pattharanti, cīvaram paṃsukitam hoti. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave tiṇasanthārakanti.

Tiṇasanthārako upacikāhi khajjati. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaravaṃsam cīvararajjunti.

Majjhena laggenti, rajanam ubhato galati. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṇṇe bandhitunti.

1. Sītundikāya (Sī), sītudakāya (Syā) 2. Uttarāḷupam (Yojanā), uttarāḷuvam (Syā)

3. Āviñjanti (Sī), āvaṭṭanti (Syā) 4. Rajanāḷūkam (Yojanā)

Kaṇṇo jīrati. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṇṇasuttakanti.

Rajanam ekato galati. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave samparivattakam samparivattakam rajetum, na ca acchinne theve pakkamitunti.

Tena kho pana samayena cīvaram patthinnam hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave udae osāretunti.

Tena kho pana samayena cīvaram pharusam hoti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pāṇinā ākoṭetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū acchinnakāni cīvarāni dhārenti dantakāsāvāni. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “seyyathāpi nāma¹ gihī kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum. Na bhikkhave acchinnakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

216. Chinnakacīvarānujānanā

345. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Dakkhiṇāgiri tena cārikam pakkāmi. Addasā kho Bhagavā Magadhakhettaṃ acchibaddham² pāḷibaddham mariyādabaddham siṅghāṭakabaddham, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “passasi no tvaṃ Ānanda Magadhakhettaṃ acchibaddham pāḷibaddham mariyādabaddham siṅghāṭakabaddham”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti. Ussahasi tvaṃ Ānanda bhikkhūnam evarūpāni cīvarāni saṃvidahitunti. Ussahāmi Bhagavāti. Atha kho Bhagavā Dakkhiṇāgirisimā yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā punadeva Rājagahaṃ paccāgañchi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cīvarāni saṃvidahitvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “passatu me³ bhante Bhagavā cīvarāni saṃvidahitāni”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “paṇḍito bhikkhave Ānando, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Ānando, yatra hi nāma mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānissati, kusimpi nāma karissati, aḍḍhakusimpi nāma karissati, maṇḍalampi nāma

1. Seyyathāpi (?)

2. Accibaddham (Sī, Syā), acchibandham (Ka)

3. Passatha tumhe (Ka)

karissati, aḍḍhamañḍalampi nāma karissati, vivaṭṭampi nāma karissati, anuvivaṭṭampi nāma karissati, gīveyyakampi nāma karissati, jaṅgheyyakampi nāma karissati, bāhantampi nāma karissati, chinnakaṃ bhavissati satthalūkhaṃ samaṇasāruppaṃ paccatthikānaṃ ca anabhicchitaṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave chinnakaṃ saṃghāṭiṃ chinnakaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ chinnakaṃ antaravāsakaṃ”ti.

217. Ticīvarānujānā

346. Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Vesālī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Addasa Bhagavā antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Vesālīṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno sambahule bhikkhū cīvarehi ubbhaṇḍite¹ sīsepi cīvarabhisim karitvā khandhepi cīvarabhisim karitvā kaṭiyāpi cīvarabhisim karitvā āgacchante, disvāna Bhagavato etadahosi “atilahuṃ kho ime moghapurisā cīvare bāhullāya āvattā, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cīvare sīmaṃ bandheyyaṃ, mariyādaṃ ṭhapeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Vesālī tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Vesālīyaṃ viharati Gotamake cetiye. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsu antaraṭṭhakāsu himapātasamaye rattim ajjhokāse ekacīvaro nisīdi, na Bhagavantam sītaṃ ahosi. Nikkhante paṭhame yāme sītaṃ Bhagavantam ahosi, dutiyaṃ Bhagavā cīvaraṃ pārupi, na Bhagavantam sītaṃ ahosi. Nikkhante majjhime yāme sītaṃ Bhagavantam ahosi, tatiyaṃ Bhagavā cīvaraṃ pārupi, na Bhagavantam sītaṃ ahosi. Nikkhante pacchime yāme uddhaste aruṇe nandimukhiyā rattiyā sītaṃ Bhagavantam ahosi, catuttham Bhagavā cīvaraṃ pārupi, na Bhagavantam sītaṃ ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “yepi kho te kulaputtā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye sītālukā sītābhīrukā, tepi sakkonti ticīvarena yāpetum, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cīvare sīmaṃ bandheyyaṃ mariyādaṃ ṭhapeyyaṃ ticīvaraṃ anujāneyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “idhāhaṃ bhikkhave antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Vesālīṃ addhānamaggappaṭipanno addasaṃ sambahulā

1. Ubbhaṇḍikate (Syā)

bhikkhū cīvarehi ubbhaṇḍite sīsepi cīvarabhisim karitvā khandhepi cīvarabhisim karitvā kaṭṭiyāpi cīvarabhisim karitvā āgacchante, disvāna me etadahosi ‘atilahum kho ime moghapurisā cīvare bāhullāya āvattā, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cīvare sīmaṃ bandheyyaṃ mariyādaṃ ṭhapeyyaṃ’ti, idhāhaṃ bhikkhave sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsu antaraṭṭhakāsu himapātasamaye rattim ajjhokāse ekacīvaro nisīdim, na maṃ sītāṃ ahosi. Nikkhante paṭhame yāme sītāṃ maṃ ahosi, dutiyāhaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupim, na maṃ sītāṃ ahosi. Nikkhante majjhime yāme sītāṃ maṃ ahosi, tatiyāhaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupim, na maṃ sītāṃ ahosi. Nikkhante pacchime yāme uddhaste aruṇe nandimukhiyā rattiyā sītāṃ maṃ ahosi, catutthāhaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupim, na maṃ sītāṃ ahosi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi ‘yepi kho te kulaputtā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye sītālukā sītābhīrukā, tepi sakkonti ticīvarena yāpetum, yannūnāhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cīvare sīmaṃ bandheyyaṃ mariyādaṃ ṭhapeyyaṃ ticīvaraṃ anujāneyyaṃ’ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ticīvaraṃ diguṇaṃ saṃghāṭim ekacciyaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ ekacciyaṃ antaravāsakaṃ’ti.

218. Atirekacīvarakathā

347. * Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū “Bhagavatā ticīvaraṃ anuññātan”ti aññeneva ticīvarena gāmaṃ pavisanti, aññena ticīvarena ārāme acchanti, aññena ticīvarena nahānaṃ otaranti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekacīvaraṃ dhāressanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave atirekacīvaraṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, yathādhammo kāretabbo”ti.

* Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa atirekacīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti, āyasmā ca Ānando taṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa dātukāmo hoti, āyasmā ca Sāriputto Sāketē viharati. Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “Bhagavatā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ ‘na atirekacīvaraṃ dhāretabbaṃ’ti, idaṅca me atirekacīvaraṃ

uppannaṃ, ahañcīmaṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa dātukāmo, āyasmā ca Sāriputto Sāketē viharati, kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Kīvaciraṃ panānanda Sāriputto āgacchissatīti. Navamaṃ vā Bhagavā divasaṃ dasamaṃ vāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave dasāhaparamaṃ atirekacīvaraṃ dhāretun”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnaṃ atirekacīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho amhehi atirekacīvare paṭipajjitabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave atirekacīvaraṃ vikappetunti.

348. Atha kho Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bārāṇasī tadavasari, tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno antaravāsako chiddo hoti. Athakho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā ticīvaraṃ anuññātaṃ diguṇā saṃghāṭi ekacciyo uttarāsaṅgo ekacciyo antaravāsako, ayañca me antaravāsako chiddo, yannūnāhaṃ aggaḷaṃ acchupeyyaṃ, samantato dupaṭṭaṃ bhavissati, majjhe ekacciyaṃ”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu aggaḷaṃ acchupesi. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto taṃ bhikkhuṃ aggaḷaṃ acchupentaṃ¹, disvāna yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “kiṃ tvaṃ bhikkhu karosī”ti. Aggaḷaṃ Bhagavā acchupemīti. Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu, sādhū kho tvaṃ bhikkhu aggaḷaṃ acchupesīti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ahatānaṃ dussānaṃ ahatakappānaṃ diguṇaṃ saṃghāṭiṃ ekacciyaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ ekacciyaṃ antaravāsakaṃ, utuddhaṭānaṃ dussānaṃ catugguṇaṃ saṃghāṭiṃ diguṇaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ

1. Acchupantaṃ (Ka)

diguṇaṃ antaravāsakaṃ, paṃsukūle yāvadatthaṃ, pāpaṇike ussāho karaṇīyo. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aggaḷaṃ tunnaṃ ovaṭṭikaṃ kaṇḍusakaṃ daḷhīkamman”ti.

219. Visākhāvatthu

349. Atha kho Bhagavā Bārāṇasīyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhaṃ Migāramātaraṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātānāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Tena kho pana samayena tassā rattiyā accayena cātuddīpiko mahāmegho pāvassi. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “yathā bhikkhave jetavene vassati, evaṃ catūsu dīpesu vassati, ovassāpetha bhikkhave kāyaṃ, ayaṃ pacchimako cātuddīpiko mahāmegho”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā nikkhittacīvarā kāyaṃ ovassāpentī. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā dāsiṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha je ārāmaṃ gantvā kālaṃ ārocehi kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ ayye”ti kho sā dāsi Visākhāya Migāramātuyā paṭissuṇitvā ārāmaṃ gantvā addasa bhikkhū nikkhittacīvare kāyaṃ ovassāpente, disvāna “natthi ārāme bhikkhū, ājīvaka kāyaṃ ovassāpentī”ti yena Visākhā Migāramātā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Visākhaṃ Migāramātaraṃ etadavoca “natthayye ārāme bhikkhū, ājīvaka kāyaṃ ovassāpentī”ti. Atha kho Visākhāya Migāramātuyā paṇḍitāya viyattāya medhāvinīyā etadahosi “nissaṃsayāṃ kho ayyā nikkhittacīvarā kāyaṃ ovassāpentī,

sāyaṃ bālā maññittha natthi ārāme bhikkhū, ājīvakā kāyaṃ ovassāpentī”ti puna dāsiṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha je ārāmaṃ gantvā kālaṃ ārocehi kālo bhante niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti, atha kho te bhikkhū gattāni sītiṃ karitvā¹ kallakāyā cīvarāni gahetvā yathāvihāraṃ pavisimsu. Atha kho sā dāsī ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū apassantī “natthi ārāme bhikkhū, suñño ārāmo”ti yena Visākhā Migāramātā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ etadavoca “natthayye ārāme bhikkhū, suñño ārāmo”ti. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātuyā paṇḍitāya viyattāya medhāvinīyā etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho ayyā gattāni sītiṃ karitvā kallakāyā cīvarāni gahetvā yathāvihāraṃ pavitṭhā, sāyaṃ bālā maññittha natthi ārāme bhikkhū, suñño ārāmo”ti puna dāsiṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha je ārāmaṃ gantvā kālaṃ ārocehi kālo bhante niṭṭhitam bhattan”ti.

350. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “sandahatha² bhikkhave pattacīvaraṃ, kālo bhattassā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva Jetavane antarahito Visākhā Migāramātuyā koṭṭhake pāturahosi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā “acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho Tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, yatra hi nāma jaṇṇukamattesupi oghesu pavattamānesu kaṭimattesupi oghesu pavattamānesu na hi nāma ekabhikkhussapi³ pādā vā cīvarāni vā allāni bhavissanti”ti haṭṭhā udaggā Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “aṭṭhāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ varāni yācāmi”ti. Atikkantavarā kho Visāke Tathāgatāti. Yāni ca bhante

1. Sīṭikaritvā (Syā)

2. Sannahatha (Sī, Syā)

3. Pavattamānesu na ekabhikkhussapi (?)

kappiyāni yāni ca anavajjānīti. Vadehi Visākheti. Icchāmahaṃ bhante saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ vassikasāṭikaṃ dātuṃ, āgantukabhattaṃ dātuṃ, gamikabhattaṃ dātuṃ, gilānabhattaṃ dātuṃ, gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ dātuṃ, gilānabhesajjaṃ dātuṃ, dhuvayāguṃ dātuṃ, bhikkhunisaṃghassa udakasāṭikaṃ dātunti. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ Visākhe atthavaṣaṃ sampassamānā Tathāgataṃ aṭṭha varāni yācasīti.

Idhāhaṃ bhante dāsiṃ āṇāpesiṃ “gaccha je ārāmaṃ gantvā kālaṃ ārocehi kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ”ti, atha kho sā bhante dāsī ārāmaṃ gantvā addasa bhikkhū nikkhattacīvare kāyaṃ ovassāpente, disvāna “natthi ārāme bhikkhū, ājīvakaṃ kāyaṃ ovassāpenti”ti yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ etadavoca “natthayye ārāme bhikkhū, ājīvakaṃ kāyaṃ ovassāpenti”ti. Asuci bhante naggiyaṃ jegucchaṃ paṭikūlaṃ, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaṣaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ vassikasāṭikaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ bhante āgantuko bhikkhu na vīthikusalo na gocarakusalo kilanto piṇḍāya carati. So me āgantukabhattaṃ bhuñjitvā vīthikusalo gocarakusalo akilanto piṇḍāya carissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaṣaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ āgantukabhattaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhante gamiko bhikkhu attano bhattaṃ pariyesamāno Satthā vā viḥāyissati, yatta vā vāsaṃ gantukāmo bhavissati tattha vikāle upagacchissati, kilanto addhānaṃ gamissati. So me gamikabhattaṃ bhuñjitvā satthā na viḥāyissati, yattha vāsaṃ gantukāmo bhavissati tattha kāle upagacchissati, akilanto addhānaṃ gamissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaṣaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ gamikabhattaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhante gilānassa bhikkhuno sappāyāni bhojanāni alabhantassa ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriyā vā bhavissati. Tassa me gilānabhattaṃ bhuttassa ābādho na abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriyā na bhavissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaṣaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ gilānabhattaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhante gilānupaṭṭhāko bhikkhu attano bhattaṃ pariyesamāno gilānassa ussūre bhattaṃ nīharissati, bhattacchedaṃ karissati. So me gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ bhuñjitvā gilānassa kālena bhattaṃ nīharissati, bhattacchedaṃ na karissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhante gilānassa bhikkhuno sappāyāni bhesajjāni alabhantassa ābādho vā abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriya vā bhavissati. Tassa me gilānabhesajjaṃ paribhuttassa ābādho na abhivaḍḍhissati, kālaṃkiriya na bhavissati, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ gilānabhesajjaṃ dātuṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavatā Andhakavinde dasānisaṃse sampassamānena yāgu anuññātā, tyāhaṃ bhante ānisaṃse sampassamānā icchāmi saṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ dhuvayāguṃ dātuṃ.

Idha bhante bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhim nagga ekatitthe nahāyanti, tā bhante vesiyā bhikkhuniyo uppaṇḍesuṃ “kiṃ nu kho nāma tumhākaṃ ayye dāharānaṃ¹ brahmacariyaṃ ciṇṇena, nanu nāma kāmā paribhuñjitabbā, yadā jiṇṇā bhavissatha, tadā brahmacariyaṃ carissatha, evaṃ tumhākaṃ ubho atthā pariggahitā bhavissanti”ti. Tā bhante bhikkhuniyo vesiyāhi uppaṇḍiyamānā maṅkū ahesuṃ. Asuci bhante mātugāmassa naggiyaṃ jegucchaṃ paṭikūlaṃ, imāhaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamānā icchāmi bhikkhunisaṃghassa yāvajīvaṃ udakasāṭikaṃ dātunti.

351. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ Visākhe ānisaṃsaṃ sampassamānā Tathāgataṃ aṭṭha varāni yācasīti. Idha bhante disāsu vassaṃvuṭṭhā bhikkhū Sāvattim āgacchissanti Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchissanti “itthannāmo bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo”ti. Taṃ Bhagavā byākarissati sotāpattiphale vā sakadāgāmiphale vā anāgāmiphale vā arahatte vā. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchissāmi “āgatapubbā nu kho bhante tena ayyena Sāvattihī”ti. Sace

1. Dāharānaṃ dāharānaṃ (Sī)

me vakkhanti “āgatapubbā tena bhikkhunā Sāvattī”ti. Niṭṭhamettha gacchissāmi “nissamsayaṃ me paribhuttaṃ tena ayyena vassikasāṭikā vā āgantukabhattaṃ vā gamikabhattaṃ vā gilānābhattaṃ vā gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ vā gilānabhesajjaṃ vā dhuvayāgu vā”ti. Tassā me tadanussarantiyā pāmujaṃ jāyissati, pamuditāya pīti jāyissati, pīṭimanāya kāyo passambhissati, passaddhakāyā sukhaṃ vediyissāmi, sukhiniyā cittaṃ samādhiyissati, sā me bhavissati indriyabhāvanā balabhāvanā bojjhaṅgabhāvanā, imāhaṃ bhante ānisaṃsaṃ sampassamānā Tathāgataṃ aṭṭha varāni yācāmi. Sādhu sādhu Visākhe, sādhu kho tvaṃ Visākhe imaṃ ānisaṃsaṃ sampassamānā Tathāgataṃ aṭṭha varāni yācasi, anujānāmi te Visākhe aṭṭha varāni. Atha kho Bhagavā Visākhaṃ Migāramātaraṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumodi—

“Yā annapānaṃ dadatippamoditā,
 Sīlūpapannā Sugatassa sāvikā.
 Dadāti dānaṃ abhibhuyya maccharaṃ,
 Sovaggikaṃ sokaṇudaṃ sukhāvahaṃ.
 Dibbaṃ sā labhate āyuraṃ¹,
 Āgamma maggaṃ virajaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ.
 Sā puñṇakāmā sukhinī anāmayā,
 Saggamhi kāyamhi ciraṃ pamodati”ti.

352. Atha kho Bhagavā Visākhaṃ Migāramātaraṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave vassikasāṭikaṃ āgantukabhattaṃ gamikabhattaṃ gilānabhattaṃ gilānupaṭṭhākabhattaṃ gilānabhesajjaṃ dhuvayāguṃ bhikkhunisaṃghassa udakasāṭikaṃ”ti.

Visākhābhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

1. Dibbaṃ balaṃ sā labhate ca āyuraṃ (Sī, Syā)

220. Nisīdanādi-anujānā

353. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū paṇītāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci muccati, senāsanaṃ asucinā makkhiyati. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena senāsanaacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto addasa senāsanaṃ asucinā makkhitaṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kiṃ etaṃ Ānanda senāsanaṃ makkhitaṃ”ti. Etarahi bhante bhikkhū paṇītāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci muccati, tayidaṃ Bhagavā senāsanaṃ asucinā makkhitanti. Evametaṃ Ānanda evametaṃ Ānanda, muccati hi Ānanda muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci. Ye te Ānanda bhikkhū upaṭṭhitassatī sampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ asuci na muccati. Yepi te Ānanda puthujjanā kāmesu vītarāgā, tesampi asuci na muccati. Aṭṭhānametaṃ Ānanda anavakāso yaṃ Arahato asuci mucceyyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—idhāhaṃ bhikkhave Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena senāsanaacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto addasaṃ senāsanaṃ asucinā makkhitaṃ, disvāna Ānandaṃ āmantesiṃ “kiṃ etaṃ Ānanda senāsanaṃ makkhitaṃ”ti. Etarahi bhante bhikkhū paṇītāni bhojanāni bhuñjitvā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci muccati, tayidaṃ Bhagavā senāsanaṃ asucinā makkhitanti. Evametaṃ Ānanda evametaṃ Ānanda, muccati hi Ānanda muṭṭhassatīnaṃ asampajānānaṃ niddaṃ okkamantānaṃ supinantena asuci, ye te Ānanda bhikkhū upaṭṭhitassatī sampajānā niddaṃ okkamanti, tesaṃ asuci na muccati. Yepi te Ānanda puthujjanā kāmesu vītarāgā, tesampi asuci na muccati. Aṭṭhānametaṃ Ānanda anavakāso yaṃ Arahato asuci mucceyyāti.

Pañcime bhikkhave ādīnavā muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa niddaṃ okkamato. Dukkhaṃ supati, dukkhaṃ paṭibujjhati, pāpakaṃ supinaṃ passati, devatā na rakkhanti, asuci muccati. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca ādīnavā muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa niddaṃ okkamato.

Pañcime bhikkhave ānisaṃsā upaṭṭhitassatissa sampajānassa niddaṃ okkamato. Sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭibujjhati, na pāpakaṃ supinaṃ passati, devatā rakkhanti, asuci na muccati. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca ānisaṃsā upaṭṭhitassatissa sampajānassa niddaṃ okkamato.

Anujānāmi bhikkhave kāyaguttiyā cīvaraguttiyā senāsanaguttiyā nisīdananti.

Tena kho pana samayena atikhuddakaṃ nisīdanaṃ na sabbaṃ senāsaṇaṃ saṃgopeti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave yāvamahantaṃ paccattharaṇaṃ ākaṅkhati, tāvamahantaṃ paccattharaṇaṃ kātunti.

354. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa upajjhāyassa āyasmato Belaṭṭhasīsassa thullakacchābādho hoti, tassa lasikāya cīvarāni kāye lagganti, tāni bhikkhū udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhanti. Addasā kho Bhagavā senāsanacārikaṃ āhiṇḍanto te bhikkhū tāni cīvarāni udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kiṃ imassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādho”ti. Imassa bhante āyasmato thullakacchābādho, lasikāya cīvarāni kāye lagganti, tāni mayaṃ udakena temetvā temetvā apakaḍḍhāmāti. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave ‘yassa kaṇḍu vā piḷakā vā assāvo vā thullakacchu vā ābādho’ kaṇḍuppaṭicchādin”ti.

355. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā mukhapuñchanacoḷaṃ¹ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭiggāṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā mukhapuñchanacoḷaṃ, yaṃ mama dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Paṭiggāhesi Bhagavā mukhapuñchanacoḷaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavatā

1. Mukhapuñjanacoḷaṃ (Ka)

dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahamsitā
uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Atha
kho Bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ katham katvā
bhikkhū āmantesi “anujānāmi bhikkhave mukhapuñchanacoḷakan”¹.

356. Tena kho pana samayena Rojo Mallo āyasmato Ānandassa sahāyo
hoti, Rojassa Mallassa khomapilotikā āyasmato Ānandassa hatthe nikkhattā
hoti, āyasmato ca Ānandassa khomapilotikāya attho hoti. Bhagavato
etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatassa
vissāsam gahetum. Sandiṭṭho ca hoti, sambhatto ca, ālapito ca, jīvati ca,
jānāti ca “gahite me attamano bhavissatī”ti. Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi
pañcahaṅgehi samannāgatassa vissāsam gahetunti.

357. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhūnam paripuṇṇam hoti ticīvaram,
attho ca hoti parissāvanehipi thavikāhipi. Bhagavato etamattham ārocesum.
Anujānāmi bhikkhave parikkhāracoḷakanti.

221. Pacchimavikappanupagacīvarādīkathā

358. Atha kho bhikkhūnam etadahosi “yāni tāni Bhagavatā anuññātāni
ticīvaranti vā vassikasāṭīkāni vā nisīdananti vā paccattharaṇanti vā
kaṇḍuppaṭicchādīti vā mukhapuñchanacoḷanti vā parikkhāracoḷanti vā,
sabbāni tāni adhiṭṭhātābāni nu kho, udāhu vikappetabbāni”ti. Bhagavato
etamattham ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave ticīvaram adhiṭṭhātum na
vikappetum, vassikasāṭīkam vassānam cātumāsam adhiṭṭhātum tato param
vikappetum, nisīdanam adhiṭṭhātum na vikappetum, paccattharaṇam
adhiṭṭhātum na vikappetum, kaṇḍuppaṭicchādīm yāva-ābādhā adhiṭṭhātum
tato param vikappetum, mukhapuñchanacoḷam adhiṭṭhātum na vikappetum,
parikkhāracoḷam adhiṭṭhātum na vikappetunti.

1. Mukhapuñchanacolanti (Syā)

Atha kho bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kittakaṃ pacchimaṃ nu kho cīvaram vikappetabban”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave āyāmena aṭṭhaṅgulaṃ Sugataṅgulena caturaṅgulavittathaṃ pacchimaṃ cīvaram vikappetunti.

359. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Mahākassapassa paṇsukūlakato garuko hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave suttalūkhaṃ kātunti. Vikaṇṇo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave vikaṇṇaṃ uddharitunti. Suttā okiriyanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anuvātaṃ paribhaṇḍaṃ āropetunti.

Tena kho pana samayena saṃghāṭiyā pattā lujjanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhapadakaṃ kātunti.

360. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno ticīvare kayiramāne sabbaṃ chinnakaṃ nappahoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dve chinnakāni ekaṃ acchinnakanti.

Dve chinnakāni ekaṃ acchinnakaṃ nappahoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave dve acchinnakāni ekaṃ chinnakanti.

Dve acchinnakāni ekaṃ chinnakaṃ nappahoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave anvādhikampi āropetuṃ, na ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ acchinnakaṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

361. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno bahuṃ cīvaram uppannaṃ hoti, so ca taṃ cīvaram mātāpitūnaṃ dātukāmo hoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Mātāpitaroti¹ kho bhikkhave dadamāne² kiṃ vadeyyāma, anujānāmi bhikkhave mātāpitūnaṃ dātuṃ, na ca bhikkhave saddhādeyyaṃ vinipātetabbaṃ, yo vinipāteyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

1. Mātāpitūnaṃ kho (Sī)

2. Vadamāno (Ka), vadamāne (?)

362. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Andhavane cīvaram nikkhipitvā santaruttarena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, corā taṃ cīvaram avaharimsu, so bhikkhu ducchoḷo hoti lūkhacīvaro. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “kissa tvaṃ āvuso ducchoḷo lūkhacīvarosī”ti. Idhāhaṃ¹ āvuso Andhavane cīvaram nikkhipitvā santaruttarena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, corā taṃ cīvaram avaharimsu, tenāhaṃ ducchoḷo lūkhacīvaroti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Na bhikkhave santaruttarena gāmo pavisitabbo, yo paviseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Ānando assatiyā santaruttarena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavocum “nanu āvuso Ānanda Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na santaruttarena gāmo pavisitabbo’ti, kissa tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda santaruttarena gāmaṃ pavittḥo”ti. Saccaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā paññattaṃ “na santaruttarena gāmo pavisitabbo”ti, api cāhaṃ assatiyā pavittḥoti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum.

Pañcime bhikkhave paccayā saṃghāṭiyā nikkhepāya. Gilāno vā hoti, vassikaṣaṅketam vā hoti, nadīpāram gantum vā hoti, aggaḷaguttivihāro vā hoti, atthatakathinaṃ vā hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca paccayā saṃghāṭiyā nikkhepāya.

Pañcime bhikkhave paccayā uttarāsaṅgassa nikkhepāya -pa-antaravāsakassa nikkhepāya. Gilāno vā hoti, vassikaṣaṅketam vā hoti, nadīpāram gantum vā hoti, aggaḷaguttivihāro vā hoti, atthatakathinaṃ vā hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca paccayā uttarāsaṅgassa antaravāsakassa nikkhepāya.

Pañcime bhikkhave paccayā vassikaṣāṭikāya nikkhepāya. Gilāno vā hoti, nissīmaṃ gantum vā hoti, nadīpāram gantum vā hoti, aggaḷaguttivihāro vā hoti. Vassikaṣāṭikā akatā vā hoti vippakatā vā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca paccayā vassikaṣāṭikāya nikkhepāyāti.

1. So ahaṃ (katthaci)

222. Saṃghikacīvaruppādakathā

363. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu eko vassaṃ vasi. Tattha manussā “saṃghassa demā”ti cīvarāni adaṃsu. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘catuvaggo pacchimo saṃgho’ti, ahañcamhi ekako, ime ca manussā ‘saṃghassa demā’ti cīvarāni adaṃsu, yannūnāhaṃ imāni saṃghikāni cīvarāni Sāvattthiṃ hareyyan”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu tāni cīvarāni ādāya Sāvattthiṃ gantvā Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Tuyheva bhikkhu tāni cīvarāni yāva kathinassa ubbhārāyāti. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu eko vassaṃ vasati, tattha manussā “saṃghassa demā”ti cīvarāni denti, anujānāmi bhikkhave tasseva tāni cīvarāni yāva kathinassa ubbhārāyāti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu utukālaṃ eko vasi. Tattha manussā “saṃghassa demā”ti cīvarāni adaṃsu. Atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘catuvaggo pacchimo saṃgho’ti, ahañcamhi ekako, ime ca manussā ‘saṃghassa demā’ti cīvarāni adaṃsu, yannūnāhaṃ imāni saṃghikāni cīvarāni Sāvattthiṃ hareyyan”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu tāni cīvarāni ādāya Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sammukhībhūtena saṃghena bhājetuṃ, idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu utukālaṃ eko vasati, tattha manussā “saṃghassa demā”ti cīvarāni denti, anujānāmi bhikkhave tena bhikkhunā tāni cīvarāni adhiṭṭhātuṃ “mayhimāni cīvarāni”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṃ cīvaraṃ anadhiṭṭhite añño bhikkhu āgacchati, samako dātabbo bhāgo. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājiyamāne apātite kuse añño bhikkhu āgacchati, samako dātabbo bhāgo. Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājiyamāne pātite kuse añño bhikkhu āgacchati, nākāmā dātabbo bhāgoti.

Tena kho pana samayena dve bhātikā therā āyasmā ca Isidāso āyasmā ca Isibhaṭṭo Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃvuṭṭhā aññataraṃ gāmakāvāsaṃ agamaṃsu. Manussā cirassāpi therā āgatāti sacīvarāni

bhattāni adaṃsu. Āvāsikā bhikkhū there pucchimsu “imāni bhante saṃghikāni cīvarāni there āgamma uppannāni, sādiyissanti therā bhāgan”ti. Therā evamāhaṃsu “yathā kho mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma, tumhākaṃyeva tāni cīvarāni yāva kathinassa ubbhārāyā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena tayo bhikkhū Rājagahe vassaṃ vasanti. Tattha manussā “saṃghassa demā”ti cīvarāni denti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘catuvaggo pacchimo saṃgho’ti, mayaṃcamhā tayo janā, ime ca manussā ‘saṃghassa demā’ti cīvarāni denti, kathaṃ nu kho amhehi paṭipajjitabban”ti. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā therā āyasmā ca Nilavāsī āyasmā ca Sāṇavāsī āyasmā ca Gotako āyasmā ca Bhagu āyasmā ca Phalīkasantāno Pāṭaliputte viharanti Kukkuṭārāme. Atha kho te bhikkhū Pāṭaliputtaṃ gantvā there pucchimsu. Therā etamāhaṃsu “yathā kho mayaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma, tumhākaṃyeva tāni cīvarāni yāva kathinassa ubbhārāyā”ti.

223. Upanandasakyaputtavatthu

364. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto Sāvattiyaṃ vassaṃvuṭṭho aññataraṃ gāmakāvāsaṃ agamāsi, tattha ca bhikkhū cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, te evamāhaṃsu “imāni kho āvuso saṃghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tato cīvarabhāgaṃ gahetvā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ agamāsi, tatthapi bhikkhū cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, tepi evamāhaṃsu “imāni kho āvuso saṃghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tatopi cīvarabhāgaṃ gahetvā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ agamāsi, tatthapi bhikkhū cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, tepi evamāhaṃsu “imāni kho āvuso saṃghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tatopi cīvarabhāgaṃ gahetvā mahantaṃ cīvarabhaṇḍikaṃ ādāya punadeva Sāvattiṃ paccāgañchi. Bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “mahāpuññosi tvaṃ āvuso Upananda bahuṃ te cīvaraṃ uppannan”ti. Kuto

me āvuso puññaṃ, idhāhaṃ āvuso Sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃvuṭṭho aññataraṃ gāmakāvasaṃ agamāsīm, tattha bhikkhū cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, te maṃ evamāhaṃsu “imāni kho āvuso saṃghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tato cīvarabhāgaṃ gahetvā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ agamāsīm, tatthapi bhikkhū cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, tepi maṃ evamāhaṃsu “imāni kho āvuso saṃghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tatopi cīvarabhāgaṃ gahetvā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ agamāsīm, tatthapi bhikkhū cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmā sannipatiṃsu, tepi maṃ evamāhaṃsu “imāni kho āvuso saṃghikāni cīvarāni bhājiyissanti, sādiyissasi bhāgan”ti. Āmāvuso sādiyissāmīti, tatopi cīvarabhāgaṃ aggahesiṃ, evaṃ me bahuṃ cīvaraṃ uppannanti. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso Upananda aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭho aññatra cīvarabhāgaṃ sādiyīti. Evamāvusoti. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭho aññatra cīvarabhāgaṃ sādiyissatī”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭho aññatra cīvarabhāgaṃ sādiyīti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa-. Kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭho aññatra cīvarabhāgaṃ sādiyissasi. Netam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave aññatra vassaṃvuṭṭhena aññatra cīvarabhāgo sādītabbo, yo sādiyeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto eko dvīsu āvāsesu vassaṃ vasi “evaṃ me bahuṃ cīvaraṃ uppajjissatī”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “kathaṃ nu kho āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa cīvarapaṭivīso dātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Detha bhikkhave moghapurissassa ekādhippāyaṃ. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu eko dvīsu āvāsesu vassaṃ vasati “evaṃ me bahuṃ cīvaraṃ uppajjissatī”ti, sace amutra upaḍḍhaṃ amutra upaḍḍhaṃ vasati, amutra upaḍḍho amutra upaḍḍho cīvarapaṭivīso dātabbo. Yattha vā pana bahutaraṃ vasati, tato cīvarapaṭivīso dātabboti.

224. Gilānavatthukathā

365. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno kucchivikārābādho hoti, so sake muttakarīse palipanno seti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena senāsanacārikam āhiṇḍanto yena tassa bhikkhuno vihāro tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā taṁ bhikkhum sake muttakarīse palipannam sayamānam, disvāna yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṁ bhikkhum etadavoca “kim te bhikkhu ābādho”ti. Kucchivikāro me Bhagavāti. Atthi pana te bhikkhu upaṭṭhākotī. Natthi Bhagavāti. Kissa taṁ bhikkhū na upaṭṭhentīti. Aham kho bhante bhikkhūnam akārako, tena maṁ bhikkhū na upaṭṭhentīti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ āmantesi “gacchānanda udakam āhara, imaṁ bhikkhum nahāpessāmā”ti. “Evaṁ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā udakam āhari. Bhagavā udakam āsiñci. Āyasmā Ānando paridhovi. Bhagavā sisato aggahesi. Āyasmā Ānando pādato uccāretvā mañcake nipātesum. Atha kho Bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi “atthi bhikkhave amukasmim vihāre bhikkhu gilāno”ti. Atthi Bhagavāti. Kim tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ābādhoti. Tassa bhante āyasmato kucchivikārābādhoti. Atthi pana bhikkhave tassa bhikkhuno upaṭṭhākotī. Natthi Bhagavāti. Kissa taṁ bhikkhū na upaṭṭhentīti. Eso bhante bhikkhu bhikkhūnam akārako, tena taṁ bhikkhū na upaṭṭhentīti. Natthi vo bhikkhave mātā natthi pitā, ye vo upaṭṭhaheyyum, tumhe ce bhikkhave aññamaññaṁ na upaṭṭhahissatha, atha ko carahi upaṭṭhahissati. Yo bhikkhave maṁ upaṭṭhaheyya, so gilānam upaṭṭhaheyya. Sace upajjhāyo hoti, upajjhāyena yāvajīvaṁ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṁ. Sace ācariyo hoti, ācariyena yāvajīvaṁ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṁ. Sace saddhivihāriko hoti, saddhivihārikena yāvajīvaṁ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṁ. Sace antevāsiko hoti, antevāsikena yāvajīvaṁ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṁ. Sace samānupajjhāyako hoti, samānupajjhāyakena yāvajīvaṁ

upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṃ. Sace samānācariyako hoti, samānācariyakena yāvajīvaṃ upaṭṭhātabbo, vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbaṃ. Sace na hoti upajjhāyo vā ācariyo vā saddhivihāriko vā antevāsiko vā samānupajjhāyako vā samānācariyako vā saṃghena upaṭṭhātabbo, no ce upaṭṭhaheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

336. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gilāno dūpaṭṭho hoti. Asappāyakārī hoti, sappāye mattaṃ na jānāti, bhesajjaṃ na paṭisevitā hoti, atthakāmassa gilānupaṭṭhākassa yathābhūtaṃ ābādhaṃ nāvikkattā hoti “abhikkamantaṃ vā abhikkamatīti, paṭikkamantaṃ vā paṭikkamatīti, ṭhitaṃ vā ṭhito”ti, uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ paṇaharānaṃ anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato gilāno dūpaṭṭho hoti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gilāno sūpaṭṭho hoti. Sappāyakārī hoti, sappāye mattaṃ jānāti, bhesajjaṃ paṭisevitā hoti, atthakāmassa gilānupaṭṭhākassa yathābhūtaṃ ābādhaṃ āvikattā hoti “abhikkamantaṃ vā abhikkamatīti, paṭikkamantaṃ vā paṭikkamatīti, ṭhitaṃ vā ṭhito”ti, uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ paṇaharānaṃ adhivāsakajātiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato gilāno sūpaṭṭho hoti.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gilānupaṭṭhāko nālaṃ gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ. Na paṭibalo hoti bhesajjaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ, sappāyāsappāyaṃ na jānāti, asappāyaṃ upanāmeti sappāyaṃ apanāmeti, āmisantaro gilānaṃ upaṭṭhāti no mettacitto, jegucchī hoti uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā vantaṃ vā nīhātuṃ, na paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ kālena kālaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetuṃ samādapetuṃ samuttejetuṃ sampahaṃsetuṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato gilānupaṭṭhāko nālaṃ gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ.

Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gilānupaṭṭhāko alaṃ gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātum. Paṭibalo hoti bhesajjaṃ saṃvidhātum, sappāyāsappāyaṃ jānāti, asappāyaṃ apanāmeti sappāyaṃ upanāmeti, mettacitto gilānaṃ upaṭṭhāti no āmisantaro, ajegucchi hoti uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā vantaṃ vā nīhātum, paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ kālena kālaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetum samādapetum samuttejetum sampahaṃsetum. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato gilānupaṭṭhāko alaṃ gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātunti.

225. Matasantakakathā

367. Tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapade addhānamaggappaṭipannā honti, te aññataraṃ āvāsaṃ upagacchimsu. Tattha aññataro bhikkhu gilāno hoti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “Bhagavatā kho āvuso gilānupaṭṭhānaṃ vaṇṇitaṃ, handa mayaṃ āvuso imaṃ bhikkhum upaṭṭhahemā”ti, te taṃ upaṭṭhahimsu. So tehi upaṭṭhahiyamāno kalamakāsi. Atha kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattimaṃ gantvā Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum. Bhikkhussa bhikkhave kālaṅkate saṃgho sāmī pattacīvare, api ca gilānupaṭṭhākā bahūpakārā. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghena ticīvaraṇca pattaṇca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dātum. Evaṇca pana bhikkhave dātabbāṃ, tena gilānupaṭṭhākena bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “itthannāmo bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa ticīvaraṇca patto cā”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho nāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo bhikkhu kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa ticīvaraṇca patto ca, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho imaṃ ticīvaraṇca pattaṇca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dadeyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo bhikkhu kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa ticīvaraṇca patto ca, saṃgho imaṃ ticīvaraṇca pattaṇca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ deti, yassāyasmato khamati imassa ticīvarassa ca pattassa ca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dānaṃ, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinnam idaṃ saṃghena ticīvaraṇca patto ca gilānupaṭṭhākāṇnam, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametam dhārayāmi”ti.

368. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro sāmaṇero kālaṅkato hoti. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Sāmaṇerassa bhikkhave kālaṅkate saṃgho sāmī pattacīvare, api ca gilānupaṭṭhākā bahūpakārā, anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghena cīvaraṇca pattaṇca gilānupaṭṭhākāṇam dātuṃ. Evaṇca pana bhikkhave dātabbam, tena gilānupaṭṭhākena bhikkhunā saṃgham upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “itthannāmo bhante sāmaṇero kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa cīvaraṇca patto cā”ti. Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo sāmaṇero kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa cīvaraṇca patto ca, yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho imaṃ cīvaraṇca pattaṇca gilānupaṭṭhākāṇam dadeyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, itthannāmo sāmaṇero kālaṅkato, idaṃ tassa cīvaraṇca patto ca, saṃgho imaṃ cīvaraṇca pattaṇca gilānupaṭṭhākāṇam deti, yassāyasmato khamati imassa cīvarassa ca pattassa ca gilānupaṭṭhākāṇam dānam, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Dinnam idaṃ saṃghena cīvaraṇca patto ca gilānupaṭṭhākāṇam, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametam dhārayāmi”ti.

369. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ca sāmaṇero ca gilānam upaṭṭhahimsu, so tehi upaṭṭhahiyamāno kālamakāsi. Atha kho tassa gilānupaṭṭhākassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “katham nu kho gilānupaṭṭhākassa sāmaṇerassa cīvaraṇca patto ca dātabbo”ti. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānupaṭṭhākassa sāmaṇerassa samakam paṭivīsam dātunti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu bahubhaṇḍo bahuparikkhāro kālaṅkato hoti. Bhagavato etamattam ārocesum. Bhikkhussa bhikkhave kālaṅkate saṃgho sāmī pattacīvare, api ca gilānupaṭṭhākā bahūpakārā. Anujānāmi bhikkhave saṃghena ticīvaraṇca

pattañca gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dātum, yaṃ tattha lahubhaṇḍaṃ
lahuparikkhāraṃ, taṃ sammukhībhūtena saṃghena bhājetum, yaṃ tattha
garubhaṇḍaṃ garuparikkhāraṃ, taṃ āgatānāgatassa cātuddisassa saṃghassa
avissajjikaṃ avebhaṅgikanti.

226. Naggiyapaṭikkhepakathā

370. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu naggo hutvā yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “Bhagavā
bhante anekapariyāyena appicchassa santuṭṭhassa sallekhassa dhutassa
pāsādikassa apacayassa vīriyārambhassa vaṇṇavādī, idaṃ bhante naggiyaṃ
anekapariyāyena appicchatāya santuṭṭhitāya sallekhāya dhutatāya¹
pāsādikatāya apacayāya vīriyārambhāya saṃvattati, sādhu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhūnaṃ naggiyaṃ anujānātū”ti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā
ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ
akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa naggiyaṃ
titthiyasamādānaṃ samādiyissasi. Netam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā
pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi
“na bhikkhave naggiyaṃ titthiyasamādānaṃ samādiyitabbaṃ, yo
samādiyeyya, āpatti thullaccayassā”ti.

227. Kusacīrādipaṭikkhepakathā

371. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu kusacīraṃ nivāsetvā -
pa- vākacīraṃ nivāsetvā -pa- phalakacīraṃ nivāsetvā -pa- kesakambalaṃ
nivāsetvā -pa- vāḷakambalaṃ nivāsetvā -pa- ulūkapakkaṃ nivāsetvā -pa-
ajinakkhipaṃ nivāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam etadavoca “Bhagavā bhante anekapariyāyena appicchassa
santuṭṭhassa sallekhassa dhutassa pāsādikassa apacayassa vīriyārambhassa
vaṇṇavādī, idaṃ bhante ajinakkhipaṃ anekapariyāyena appicchatāya
santuṭṭhitāya sallekhāya dhutatāya pāsādikatāya apacayāya vīriyārambhāya
saṃvattati, sādhu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ ajinakkhipaṃ anujānātū”ti.
Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisa ananulomikaṃ
appatirūpaṃ

1. Dhutattāya (Ka)

assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa
ajinakkhipaṃ titthiyadhajaṃ dhāressasi. Netāṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ
vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi
“na bhikkhave ajinakkhipaṃ titthiyadhajaṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya,
āpatti thullaccayassā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu akkanālaṃ nivāsetvā -pa-
potthakaṃ nivāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “Bhagavā bhante anekapariyāyena appicchassa
santuṭṭhassa sallekhaṃ dhutassa pāsādikassa apacayassa vīriyārambhassa
vaṇṇavādī, ayaṃ bhante potthako anekapariyāyena appicchatāya
santuṭṭhitāya sallekhaṃ dhutatāya pāsādikatāya apacayāya vīriyārambhāya
saṃvattati, sādhu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ potthakaṃ anujānātū”ti.
Vigrahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ moghapurisa ananulomikaṃ
appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ
moghapurisa potthakaṃ nivāsessasi. Netāṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā
pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi
“na bhikkhave potthako nivāsetabbo, yo nivāseyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

228. Sabbanīlakādīpaṭikkhepakathā

372. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sabbanīlakāni
cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- sabbapītakāni cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- sabbalohitakāni
cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- sabbamañjīṭṭhakāni¹ cīvarāni dhārenti -pa-
sabbakaṇhāni cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- sabbamahāraṅgarattāni cīvarāni dhārenti
-pa- sabbamahānāmarattāni cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- acchinnadasāni cīvarāni
dhārenti -pa- dīghadasāni cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- pupphadasāni cīvarāni
dhārenti -pa- phaṇadasāni² cīvarāni dhārenti -pa- kaṇcukaṃ dhārenti -pa-
tirīṭṭakaṃ dhārenti -pa- veṭhanaṃ dhārenti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti
vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā veṭhanaṃ dhāressanti.
Seyyathāpi gihi kāmabhogino”ti. Bhagavato etamattamaṃ

1. Sabbamañjīṭṭhakāni (Sī, Syā)

2. Phaladasāni (Ka)

ārocesuṃ. Na bhikkhave sabbanīlakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbapītakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbalohitakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbamañjīṭṭhakāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbakaṇḥāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbamahāraṅgarattāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na sabbamahānāmarattāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na acchinnadasāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na dīghadasāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na pupphadasāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na phaṇadasāni cīvarāni dhāretabbāni. Na kaṇcukaṃ dhāretabbaṃ. Na tirīṭakaṃ dhāretabbaṃ. Na veṭṭhanaṃ dhāretabbaṃ, yo dhāreyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

229. Vassaṃvuṭṭhānaṃ anuppannacīvarakathā

373. Tena kho pana samayena vassaṃvuṭṭhā bhikkhū anuppanne cīvare pakkamantipi, vibbhamantipi, kālampi karonti, sāmaṇerāpi paṭijānanti, sikkhaṃ paccakkhātakāpi paṭijānanti, antimavatthum ajjhāpannakāpi paṭijānanti, ummattakāpi paṭijānanti, khittacittāpi paṭijānanti, vedanāṭṭāpi paṭijānanti, āpattiyā adassane ukkhittakāpi paṭijānanti, āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittakāpi paṭijānanti, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakāpi paṭijānanti, paṇḍakāpi paṭijānanti, theyyasaṃvāsakāpi paṭijānanti, tiṭṭhiyapakkantakāpi paṭijānanti, tiracchānagatāpi paṭijānanti, mātughātakāpi paṭijānanti, pitughātakāpi paṭijānanti, Arahantaghātakāpi paṭijānanti, bhikkhunidūsakāpi paṭijānanti, saṃghabhedaḥkāpi paṭijānanti, lohittuppāḍakāpi paṭijānanti, ubhatobyañjanakāpi paṭijānanti. Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ.

374. Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu anuppanne cīvare pakkamati, sante patirūpe gāhake dātabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu anuppanne cīvare vibbhamati. Kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti, saṃgho sāmī.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu anuppanne cīvare ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti.

āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti, sante patirūpe gāhake dātabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātakako paṭijānāti. Pitughātakako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātakako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, saṃgho sāmī.

375. Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare abhājite pakkamati, sante patirūpe gāhake dātabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare abhājite vibbhamati. Kālaṃ karoti. Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātakako paṭijānāti. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannako paṭijānāti, saṃgho sāmī.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare abhājite ummattako paṭijānāti. Khittacitto paṭijānāti. Vedanāṭṭo paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā adassane ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhittako paṭijānāti. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittako paṭijānāti, sante patirūpe gāhake dātabbam.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṃvuṭṭho bhikkhu uppanne cīvare abhājite paṇḍako paṭijānāti. Theyyasamvāsako paṭijānāti. Titthiyapakkantako paṭijānāti. Tiracchānagato paṭijānāti. Mātughātakako paṭijānāti. Pitughātakako paṭijānāti. Arahantaghātakako paṭijānāti. Bhikkhunidūsako paṭijānāti. Saṃghabhedako paṭijānāti. Lohituppādako paṭijānāti. Ubhatobyañjanako paṭijānāti, saṃgho sāmī.

230. Saṁghe bhinne cīvaruppādakathā

376. Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṁvuṭṭhānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ anuppanne cīvare saṁgho bhijjati, tattha manussā ekasmiṁ pakkhe udakaṁ denti, ekasmiṁ pakkhe cīvaraṁ denti “saṁghassa demā”ti, saṁghassevetāṁ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṁvuṭṭhānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ anuppanne cīvare saṁgho bhijjati, tattha manussā ekasmiṁ pakkhe udakaṁ denti, tasmim̐ yeva pakkhe cīvaraṁ denti “saṁghassa demā”ti, saṁghassevetāṁ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṁvuṭṭhānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ anuppanne cīvare saṁgho bhijjati, tattha manussā ekasmiṁ pakkhe udakaṁ denti, ekasmiṁ pakkhe cīvaraṁ denti “pakkhassa demā”ti, pakkhassevetāṁ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṁvuṭṭhānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ anuppanne cīvare saṁgho bhijjati, tattha manussā ekasmiṁ pakkhe udakaṁ denti, tasmim̐ yeva pakkhe cīvaraṁ denti “pakkhassa demā”ti, pakkhassevetāṁ.

Idha pana bhikkhave vassaṁvuṭṭhānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ uppanne cīvare abhājite saṁgho bhijjati, sabbesaṁ samakaṁ bhājetabbanti.

231. Duggahitasuggahitādikathā

377. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Revato aññatarassa bhikkhuno hatthe āyasmato Sāriputtassa cīvaraṁ pāhesi “imaṁ cīvaraṁ therassa dehi”ti. Atha kho so bhikkhu antarāmagge āyasmato Revatassa vissāsā taṁ cīvaraṁ aggahesi. Atha kho āyasmā Revato āyasmatā Sāriputtena samāgantvā pucchi “ahaṁ bhante therassa cīvaraṁ pāhesim̐, sampattaṁ taṁ cīvaran”ti. Nāhaṁ taṁ āvuso cīvaraṁ passāmīti. Atha kho āyasmā Revato taṁ bhikkhuṁ etadavoca “ahaṁ āvuso āyasmato hatthe therassa cīvaraṁ pāhesim̐, kahaṁ taṁ cīvaran”ti. Ahaṁ bhante āyasmato vissāsā taṁ cīvaraṁ aggahesinti. Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesum̐.

378. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇṇati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge yo paṇṇati, tassa
 vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam. Yassa paṇṇiyati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti,
 duggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇṇati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge yassa paṇṇiyati, tassa
 vissāsā gaṇhāti, duggahitam. Yo paṇṇati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇṇati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “yo paṇṇati,
 so kālaṅkato”ti, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, svādhiṭṭhitam. Yassa
 paṇṇiyati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, duggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇṇati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “yassa
 paṇṇiyati, so kālaṅkato”ti, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, dvādhiṭṭhitam. Yo
 paṇṇati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇṇati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dehi”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “ubho
 kālaṅkata”ti, yo paṇṇati, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, svādhiṭṭhitam.
 Yassa paṇṇiyati, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, dvādhiṭṭhitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇṇati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge yo gaṇṇati, tassa
 vissāsā gaṇhāti, duggahitam. Yassa paṇṇiyati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti,
 suggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇṇati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge yassa paṇṇiyati,
 tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam. Yo paṇṇati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti,
 duggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram paṇṇati
 “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “yo
 paṇṇati,

so kālaṅkato”ti, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, dvādhīṭṭhitam. Yassa pahīyyati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, suggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram pahīṇati “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “yassa pahīyyati, so kālaṅkato”ti, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, svādhīṭṭhitam. Yo pahīṇati, tassa vissāsā gaṇhāti, duggahitam.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhikkhussa hatthe cīvaram pahīṇati “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dammī”ti. So antarāmagge suṇāti “ubho kālaṅkatā”ti, yo pahīṇati, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, dvādhīṭṭhitam. Yassa pahīyyati, tassa matakacīvaram adhiṭṭhāti, svādhīṭṭhitam.

232. Aṭṭhacīvaramātikā

379. Aṭṭhimā bhikkhave mātikā cīvarassa uppādāya. Sīmāya deti, katikāya deti, bhikkhāpaññattiyā deti, saṅghassa deti, ubhatosaṅghassa deti, vassaṃvuṭṭhasaṅghassa deti, ādissa deti, puggalassa deti.

Sīmāya deti, yāvatikā bhikkhū antosīmagatā, tehi bhājetabbam. Katikāya deti, sambahulā āvāsā samānalābhā honti, ekasmiṃ āvāse dinne sabbattha dinnam hoti. Bhikkhāpaññattiyā deti, yattha saṅghassa dhuvakārā kariyyanti, tattha deti. Saṅghassa deti, sammukhībhūtena saṅghena bhājetabbam. Ubhatosaṅghassa deti, bahukāpi bhikkhū honti, ekā bhikkhunī hoti, upaḍḍham dātabbam, bahukāpi bhikkhuniyo honti, eko bhikkhu hoti, upaḍḍham dātabbam. Vassaṃvuṭṭhasaṅghassa deti, yāvatikā bhikkhū tasmīṃ āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhā, tehi bhājetabbam. Ādissa deti, yāguyā vā bhatte vā khādaniye vā cīvare vā senāsane vā bhesajje vā. Puggalassa deti, “imam cīvaram itthannāmassa dammī”ti.

Cīvarakkhandhako aṭṭhamo.

233. Tassuddānaṃ

Rājagahako negamo, disvā Vesāliyaṃ gaṇiṃ.
 Puna Rājagahaṃ gantvā, rañño taṃ paṭivedayi.
 Putto Sālavatikāya, Abhayassa hi atrajo.
 Jīvātīti kumārena, saṅkhāto Jīvako iti.
 So hi Takkasīlaṃ gantvā, uggahetvā mahābhiso.
 Sattavassika-ābādhaṃ, natthukammena nāsayi.
 Rañño bhagandalābādhaṃ, ālepena apākaḍḍhi.
 Mamañca itthāgārañca, Buddhasaṃghaṃ cupaṭṭhahi.
 Rājagahako ca seṭṭhi, antagaṇṭhi tikicchitaṃ.
 Pajjotassa mahārogaṃ, ghatapānena nāsayi.
 Adhikārañca Siveyyaṃ, abhisannaṃ sinehati.
 Tīhi uppalahatthehi, samattiṃsavirecanaṃ.
 Pakatattaṃ varaṃ yāci, Siveyyaṃca paṭiggahi.
 Cīvarañca gihidānaṃ, anuññāsi Tathāgato.
 Rājagahe janapade, bahuṃ uppajji cīvaraṃ.
 Pāvāro kosiyañceva, kojavo aḍḍhakāsikaṃ.
 Uccāvacā ca santuṭṭhi, nāgamesāgamesuṃ ca.
 Paṭhamaṃ pacchā sadisā, katikā ca paṭiharuṃ.
 Bhaṇḍāgāraṃ aguttañca, vuṭṭhāpenti tatheva ca.
 Ussannaṃ kolāhalañca, kathaṃ bhāje kathaṃ dade.
 Sakātirekabhāgena, paṭivīso kathaṃ dade.
 Chakaṇena sītudakā¹, uttaritu na jānare.
 Oropentā bhājanañca, pātiyā ca chamāya ca.
 Upacikāmajjhe jīranti, ekato patthinnena ca.

1. Sītundī ca (Sī), sītuphi ca (katthaci)

Pharusācchinnacchibandhā, addasāsi ubbhaṇḍite.
 Vīmaṁsitvā Sakyamuni, anuññāsi ticīvaram.
 Aññena atirekena, uppajji chiddameva ca.
 Cātuddīpo varam yāci, dātum vassikasāṭikam.
 Āgantugamigilānam, upatthākañca bhesajjam.
 Dhuvam udakasāṭiñca, paṇītam atikhuddakam.
 Thullakacchumukham khomam, paripuṇṇam adhiṭṭhānam.
 Pacchimam kato garuko, vikaṇṇo suttamokiri.
 Lujjanti nappahonti ca, anvādhikam bahūni ca.
 Andhavane assatiyā, eko vassam utumhi ca.
 Dve bhātukā Rājagahe, Upanando puna dvisu.
 Kucchivikāro gilāno, ubho ceva gilānakā¹.
 Naggā kusā vākacīram, phalako kesakambalam.
 Vāḷa-ulūkapakkhañca, ajīnam akkanāḷakam.
 Potthakam nīlapītañca, lohitaṁ mañjīṭṭhena ca.
 Kaṇhā mahāraṅganāma, acchinnadasikā tathā.
 Dīghapupphaphaṇadasā, kañcutirīṭaveṭhanam.
 Anuppanne pakkamati, saṁgho bhijjati tāvade.
 Pakkhe dadanti saṁghassa, āyasmā Revato pahi.
 Vissāsagāhādhiṭṭhāti, aṭṭha cīvaramātikāti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthū channavuti.

Cīvarakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Gilāyanā (Ka)

9. Campeyyakkhandhaka

234. Kassapagottabhikkhuvatthu

380. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre. Tena kho pana samayena Kāsīsu janapade Vāsabhaḡāmo nāma hoti, tattha Kassapagotto nāma bhikkhu āvāsiko hoti tantibaddho ussukkaṃ āpanno “kinti anāgatā ca pesalā bhikkhū āgaccheyyuṃ, āgatā ca pesalā bhikkhū phāsu vihareyyuṃ, ayañca āvāso vuddhiṃ viruḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyā”ti. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kāsīsu cārikaṃ caramānā yena Vāsabhaḡāmo tadavasaruṃ. Addasā kho Kassapagotto bhikkhu te bhikkhū dūratova āgacchante, disvāna āsanaṃ paññāpesi, pādodakaṃ pādapiṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipi, paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggaheṣi, pānīyena āpucchi, nahāne ussukkaṃ akāsi, ussukkampi akāsi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ. Atha kho tesāṃ āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “bhaddako kho ayaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu nahāne ussukkaṃ karoti, ussukkampi karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, handa mayaṃ āvuso idheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kappemā”ti. Atha kho te āgantukā bhikkhū tattheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kappesuṃ.

Atha kho Kassapagottassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “yo kho imesaṃ āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukakilamatho, so paṭippassaddho, yepime gocare appakataññuno, tedānime gocare pakataññuno, dukkaraṃ kho pana parakulesu yāvajīvaṃ ussukkaṃ kātuṃ, viññatti ca manussānaṃ amanāpā yannūnāhaṃ na ussukkaṃ kareyyaṃ yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ”ti. So na ussukkaṃ akāsi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ. Atha kho tesāṃ āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “pubbe khvāyaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu nahāne ussukkaṃ akāsi, ussukkampi akāsi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, sodānāyaṃ na ussukkaṃ karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, duṭṭhodānāyaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu, handa mayaṃ āvuso āvāsikaṃ¹ bhikkhuṃ ukkhipāmā”ti. Atha kho

1. Imaṃ āvāsikaṃ (Syā)

te āgantukā bhikkhū sannipatitvā Kassapagottaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocuṃ
 “pubbe kho tvaṃ āvuso nahāne ussukkaṃ karosi, ussukkampi karosi yāguyā
 khādaniye bhattasmiṃ, so dāni tvaṃ na ussukkaṃ karosi yāguyā khādaniye
 bhattasmiṃ, āpattiṃ tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattiṃ”ti. Natthi me
 āvuso āpatti, yamaḥ passeyyanti. Atha kho te āgantukā bhikkhū
 Kassapagottaṃ bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimsu.

Atha kho Kassapagottassa bhikkhuno etadahosi “aham kho etaṃ na
 jānāmi 'āpatti vā esā anāpatti vā, āpanno camhi¹ anāpanno vā, ukkhitto
 camhi anukkhitto vā, dhammikenā vā adhammikenā vā, kuppena vā
 akuppena vā, thānārahena vā aṭṭhānārahena vā’, yannūnāhaṃ Campaṃ
 gantvā Bhagavantaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyan”ti. Atha kho Kassapagotto
 bhikkhu senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Campā tena
 pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena Campā, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Āciṇṇaṃ kho
 panetaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ
 paṭisammuditum. Atha kho Bhagavā Kassapagottaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca
 “kacci bhikkhu khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci appakilamathena
 addhānaṃ āgato, kuto ca tvaṃ bhikkhu āgacchasi”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā,
 yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, appakilamathena cāhaṃ bhante addhānaṃ āgato, atthi
 bhante Kāsīsu janapade Vāsabhaḡāmo nāma, tatthāhaṃ Bhagavā āvāsiko
 tantibaddho ussukkaṃ āpanno “kinti anāgatā ca pesalā bhikkhū
 āgaccheyyūṃ, āgatā ca pesalā bhikkhū phāsu vihareyyūṃ, ayaṅca āvāso
 vuddhiṃ viruḥhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyā”ti. Atha kho bhante sambahulā
 bhikkhū Kāsīsu cārikaṃ caramānā yena Vāsabhaḡāmo tadavasaruṃ.
 Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante te bhikkhū dūratova āgacchante, disvāna āsanaṃ
 paññapesiṃ, pādodakaṃ pādapiḥhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipiṃ,
 paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggaheṣiṃ, pānīyena āpucchim, nahāne
 ussukkaṃ akāsiṃ, ussukkampi akāsiṃ yāguyā khādaniye bhattasmiṃ. Atha
 kho tesam bhante āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “bhaddako

1. Vamhi (?)

kho ayaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu nahāne ussukkaṃ karoti, ussukkampi karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, handa mayaṃ āvuso idheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kappemā”ti. Atha kho te bhante āgantukā bhikkhū tattheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kappesuṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “yo kho imesaṃ āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukakilamatho, so paṭippassaddho, yepime gocare appakatañño, tedānime gocare pakatañño, dukkaraṃ kho pana parakulesu yāvajīvaṃ ussukkaṃ kātuṃ, viññatti ca manussaṇaṃ amanāpā, yannūnāhaṃ na ussukkaṃ kareyyaṃ yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante na ussukkaṃ akāsiṃ yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ. Atha kho tesaṃ bhante āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “pubbe khvāyaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu nahāne ussukkaṃ karoti, ussukkampi karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, sodānāyaṃ na ussukkaṃ karoti yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, duṭṭhodānāyaṃ āvuso āvāsiko bhikkhu, handa mayaṃ āvuso āvāsikaṃ bhikkhuṃ ukkhipāmā”ti. Atha kho te bhante āgantukā bhikkhū sannipatitvā maṃ etadavocuṃ “pubbe kho tvaṃ āvuso nahāne ussukkaṃ karosi, ussukkampi karosi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, sodāni tvaṃ na ussukkam karosi yāguyā khādanīye bhattasmiṃ, āpattiṃ tvaṃ āvuso āpanno passasetāṃ āpattiṃ”ti. Natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaṃ passeyyanti. Atha kho te bhante āgantukā bhikkhū maṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipiṃsu. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ kho etaṃ na jānāmi ‘āpatti vā esā anāpatti vā, āpanno camhi anāpanno vā, ukkhitto camhi anukkhitto vā, dhammikenā vā adhammikenā vā, kuppena vā akuppena vā, ṭhānārahena vā aṭṭhānārahena vā’, yannūnāhaṃ Campaṃ gantvā Bhagavantaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyan”ti. Tato ahaṃ Bhagavā āgacchāmīti. Anāpatti esā bhikkhu, nesā āpatti, anāpannosi, nasi āpanno, anukkhittosi, nasi ukkhitto, adhammikenāsi kammena ukkhitto kuppena aṭṭhānārahena. Gaccha tvaṃ bhikkhu tattheva Vāsabhaḡāme nivāsaṃ kapphīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Kassapagotto bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissuṇitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Vāsabhaḡāmo tena pakkāmi.

381. Atha kho tesam āgantukānam bhikkhūnam ahudeva kukkucam, ahu vippaṭṭisāro “alābhā vata no, na vata no lābhā, dulladdham vata no, na vata no suladdham, ye mayam suddham bhikkhum anāpattikam avatthusmim akāraṇe ukkhipimhā, handa mayam āvuso Campam gantvā Bhagavato santike accayam accayato desemā”ti. Atha kho te āgantukā bhikkhū senāsanam saṁsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Campā tena pakkamimsu. Anupubbena yena Campā, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdimsu. Āciṇṇam kho panetaṁ Buddhānam Bhagavantānam āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhim paṭisammoditum. Atha kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kacci bhikkhave khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyam, kaccittha appakilamathena addhānam āgatā, kuto ca tumhe bhikkhave āgacchathā”ti. Khamanīyam Bhagavā, yāpanīyam Bhagavā, appakilamathena ca mayam bhante addhānam āgatā, atthi bhante Kāsīsu janapade Vāsabhaḡāmo nāma, tato mayam Bhagavā āgacchāmāti. Tumhe bhikkhave āvāsikam bhikkhum ukkhipitthāti. Evaṁ bhanteti. Kismim bhikkhave vatthusmim kāraṇeti. Avatthusmim Bhagavā akāraṇeti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikam moghapurisā ananulomikam appatirūpaṁ assāmaṇakam akappiyam akaraṇīyam, katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā suddham bhikkhum anāpattikam avatthusmim akāraṇe ukkhipissatha, netaṁ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya -pa-vigarahitvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “na bhikkhave suddho bhikkhu anāpattiko avatthusmim akāraṇe ukkhipitabbo, yo ukkhipeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū utthāyāsanaṁ ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “accayo no bhante accagamā yathābāle yathāmūlhe yathā-akusale, ye mayam suddham bhikkhum anāpattikam avatthusmim akāraṇe ukkhipimhā, tesam no bhante Bhagavā accayam accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim saṁvarāyā”ti. Taggha tumhe bhikkhave accayo accagamā yathābāle yathāmūlhe yathā-akusale, ye tumhe suddham bhikkhum anāpattikam avatthusmim akāraṇe ukkhipittha, yato ca kho tumhe bhikkhave accayam accayato disvā yathādhammam paṭikarotha, tam vo mayam paṭiggaṇhāma.

vuddhihesā bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā
yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatim¹ saṃvaram āpajjatīti.

235. Adhammena vaggādikammakathā

382. Tena kho pana samayena Campāyaṃ bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karonti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti, adhammena samaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ karonti, ekopi ekaṃ ukkhipati, ekopi dve ukkhipati, ekopi sambahule ukkhipati, ekopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipati, dvepi ekaṃ ukkhipanti, dvepi dve ukkhipanti, dvepi sambahule ukkhipanti, dvepi saṃghaṃ ukkhipanti, sambahulāpi ekaṃ ukkhipanti, sambahulāpi dve ukkhipanti, sambahulāpi sambahule ukkhipanti, sambahulāpi saṃghaṃ ukkhipanti, saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipati. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā -pa- te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma Campāyaṃ bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karissanti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, adhammena samaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ karissanti, ekopi ekaṃ ukkhipissati, ekopi dve ukkhipissati, ekopi sambahule ukkhipissati, ekopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissati, dvepi ekaṃ ukkhipissanti, dvepi dve ukkhipissanti, dvepi sambahule ukkhipissanti, dvepi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissanti, sambahulāpi ekaṃ ukkhipissanti, sambahulāpi dve ukkhipissanti, sambahulāpi sambahule ukkhipissanti, sambahulāpi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissanti, saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissati”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Campāyaṃ bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karonti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti -pa- saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipatīti. Saccaṃ Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā ananucchavikaṃ bhikkhave tesaṃ moghapurisaṇaṃ ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ, kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisa evarūpāni kammāni karissanti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti -pa- saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipissati, netāṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya -pa- vigarahitvā -pa- dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

1. Āyatim ca (Sī)

383. Adhammena ce bhikkhave vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, adhammena¹ samaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ekopi ekaṃ ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ekopi dve ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ekopi sambahule ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ekopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dvepi ekaṃ ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dvepi dve ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dvepi sambahule ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dvepi saṃghaṃ ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, sambahulāpi ekaṃ ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, sambahulāpi dve ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, sambahulāpi sambahule ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, sambahulāpi saṃghaṃ ukkhipanti akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, saṃghopi saṃghaṃ ukkhipati akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

384. Cattārimāni bhikkhave kammāni, adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammena samaggakammaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena vaggakammaṃ, idaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ adhammattā vaggattā kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ kammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ kammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ adhammena samaggakammaṃ, idaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ adhammattā kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ kammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ kammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena vaggakammaṃ, idaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ vaggattā kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ, na bhikkhave evarūpaṃ kammaṃ kātabbaṃ, na ca mayā evarūpaṃ kammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yadidaṃ dhammena samaggakammaṃ, idaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ dhammattā samaggattā akuppaṃ ṭhānārahaṃ, evarūpaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ kātabbaṃ, evarūpaṃca mayā kammaṃ anuññātaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evarūpaṃ kammaṃ karissāma yadidaṃ dhammena samagganti, evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

236. Ātṭivipannakammādikathā

385. Tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karonti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti, adhammena samaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammena

1. Adhammena ce bhikkhave (Syā)

vaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ karonti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ karonti, ñattivipannampi kammaṃ karonti anussāvanasampannaṃ, anussāvanavipannampi kammaṃ karonti ñattisampannaṃ, ñattivipannampi anussāvanavipannampi kammaṃ karonti, aññatrāpi dhammā kammaṃ karonti, aññatrāpi vinayā kammaṃ karonti, aññatrāpi Satthusāsana kammaṃ karonti, paṭikuṭṭhakatampi kammaṃ karonti adhammikaṃ kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karissanti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, adhammena samaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ karissanti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ karissanti, ñattivipannampi kammaṃ karissanti anussāvanasampannaṃ, anussāvanavipannampi kammaṃ karissanti ñattisampannaṃ, ñattivipannampi anussāvanavipannampi kammaṃ karissanti, aññatrāpi dhammā kammaṃ karissanti, aññatrāpi vinayā kammaṃ karissanti, aññatrāpi Satthusāsana kammaṃ karissanti, paṭikuṭṭhakatampi kammaṃ karissanti adhammikaṃ kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesuṃ -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evarūpāni kammāni karonti, adhammena vaggakammaṃ karonti -pa- paṭikuṭṭhakatampi kammaṃ karonti adhammikaṃ kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahanti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi—

386. Adhammena ce bhikkhave vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ñattivipannañce bhikkhave kammaṃ anussāvanasampannaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, anussāvanavipannañce bhikkhave kammaṃ ñattisampannaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, ñattivipannañce bhikkhave kammaṃ anussāvanavipannaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, aññatrāpi dhammā kammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, aññatrāpi vinayā kammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, aññatrāpi Satthusāsana kammaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ, paṭikuṭṭhakataṃ ce bhikkhave kammaṃ adhammikaṃ kuppaṃ aṭṭhānārahaṃ akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

387. Chayimāni bhikkhave kammāni adhammakammaṃ vaggakammaṃ samaggakammaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ dhammena samaggakammaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave adhammakammañ, ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme ekāya ñattiyā kammañ karoti, na ca kammavācañ anussāveti, adhammakammañ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme dvīhi ñattīhi kammañ karoti, na ca kammavācañ anussāveti, adhammakammañ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme ekāya kammavācāya kammañ karoti, na ca ñattim̐ ðhapeti, adhammakammañ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme dvīhi kammavācāhi kammañ karoti, na ca ñattim̐ ðhapeti, adhammakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme ekāya ñattiyā kammañ karoti, na ca kammavācañ anussāveti, adhammakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme dvīhi ñattīhi kammañ karoti, na ca kammavācañ anussāveti, adhammakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme tīhi ñattīhi kammañ karoti, na ca kammavācañ anussāveti, adhammakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme catūhi ñattīhi kammañ karoti, na ca kammavācañ anussāveti, adhammakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme ekāya kammavācāya kammañ karoti, na ca ñattim̐ ðhapeti, adhammakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme dvīhi kammavācāhi kammañ karoti, na ca ñattim̐ ðhapeti, adhammakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme tīhi kammavācāhi kammañ karoti, na ca ñattim̐ ðhapeti, adhammakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme catūhi kammavācāhi kammañ karoti, na ca ñattim̐ ðhapeti, adhammakammañ. Idam̐ vuccati bhikkhave adhammakammañ. (1)

Katamañca bhikkhave vaggakammañ, ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te anāgatā honti, chandārahānañ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammañ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānañ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammañ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānañ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te anāgatā honti, chandārahānañ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammañ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānañ chando anāhaṭo hoti,

sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, vaggakammaṃ. Idam vuccati bhikkhave vaggakammaṃ. (2)

Katamañca bhikkhave samaggakammaṃ, ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti, samaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti, samaggakammaṃ. Idam vuccati bhikkhave samaggakammaṃ. (3)

Katamañca bhikkhave dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamam kammavācam anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te anāgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamam kammavācam anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamam kammavācam anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamam kammavācam anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te anāgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamam kammavācam anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamam kammavācam anussāveti, pacchā ñattim ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo

hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ.
Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ. (4)

Katamañca bhikkhave dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ,
ñattidutiye ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamāṃ kammavācaṃ anussāveti,
pacchā ñattim̐ ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti,
chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti,
dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme
paṭhamāṃ kammavācaṃ anussāveti, pacchā ñattim̐ ṭhapeti, yāvatikā bhikkhū
kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti,
sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ.
Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ. (5)

Katamañca bhikkhave dhammena samaggakammaṃ, ñattidutiye ce
bhikkhave kamme paṭhamāṃ ñattim̐ ṭhapeti, pacchā ekāya kammavācāya
kammaṃ karoti, yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā, te āgatā honti,
chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti,
dhammena samaggakammaṃ. Ñatticatutthe ce bhikkhave kamme paṭhamāṃ
ñattim̐ ṭhapeti, pacchā tīhi kammavācāhi kammaṃ karoti, yāvatikā bhikkhū
kammappattā, te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti,
sammukhībhūtā na paṭikkosanti, dhammena samaggakammaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave dhammena samaggakammaṃ. (6)

237. Catuvaggakaraṇādīkathā

388. Pañca saṃghā, catuvaggo bhikkhusaṃgho, pañcavaggo
bhikkhusaṃgho, dasavaggo bhikkhusaṃgho, vīsativaggo bhikkhusaṃgho,
atirekavīsativaggo bhikkhusaṃgho. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ catuvaggo
bhikkhusaṃgho ṭhapetvā tīṇi kammāni upasampadaṃ pavāraṇaṃ abbhānaṃ
dhammena samaggo sabbakammesu kammappatto. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ
pañcavaggo bhikkhusaṃgho ṭhapetvā dve kammāni majjhimesu janapadesu
upasampadaṃ abbhānaṃ dhammena samaggo sabbakammesu kammappatto.
Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ dasavaggo bhikkhusaṃgho ṭhapetvā ekam̐
kammaṃ abbhānaṃ dhammena samaggo sabbakammesu kammappatto.
Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ vīsativaggo bhikkhusaṃgho dhammena samaggo

sabbakammesu kammappatto. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ atirekavīsativaggo bhikkhusaṅgho dhammena samaggo sabbakammesu kammappatto.

389. Catuvaggakaraṇaṇce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunicatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Catuvaggakaraṇaṇce bhikkhave kammaṃ sikkhamānacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ -pa- sāmaṇeracatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Sāmaṇericatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhittakacatutthokammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhittakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyaṃ appaṭinissagge ukkhittakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Paṇḍakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Theyyasamvāsakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Titthiyapakkantakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Tiracchānagatacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Mātughātakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Pitughātakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Arahantaghātakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Bhikkhunidūsakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Saṅghabhedakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Lohituppādakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Ubhatobyañjanakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Nānāsamvāsakacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Nānāsīmāya ṭhitacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Iddhiyaṃ vehāse ṭhitacatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Yassa saṅgho kammaṃ karoti, taṃcatuttho kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

Catuvaggakaraṇaṃ.

390. Pañcavaggakaraṇaṇce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunipaṇcamo kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Pañcavaggakaraṇaṇce bhikkhave kammaṃ sikkhamānapaṇcamo kammaṃ kareyya -pa- sāmaṇeripaṇcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Sāmaṇeripaṇcamo kammaṃ

kareyya. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya.
 Antimavatthuṃ ajjhāpannakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Āpattiyaṃ adassane
 ukkhittakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme
 ukkhittakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge
 ukkhittakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Paṇḍakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya.
 Theyyasamvāsakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Titthiyapakkantakapañcamo
 kammaṃ kareyya. Tiracchānagatapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya.
 Mātughātakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Pitughātakapañcamo kammaṃ
 kareyya. Arahantaghātakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya.
 Bhikkhunidūsakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Saṅghabhedakapañcamo
 kammaṃ kareyya. Lohituppādakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya.
 Ubhatobyañjanakapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Nānāsamvāsakapañcamo
 kammaṃ kareyya. Nānāsīmāya ṭhitapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Iddhiyā
 vehāse ṭhitapañcamo kammaṃ kareyya. Yassa saṅgho kammaṃ karoti,
 taṃpañcamo kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

Pañcavaggakaraṇaṃ.

391. Dasavaggakaraṇaṃce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunidasamo
 kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Dasavaggakaraṇaṃce
 bhikkhave kammaṃ sikkhamānadasamo kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca
 karaṇīyaṃ -pa-. Dasavaggakaraṇaṃce bhikkhave kammaṃ yassa saṅgho
 kammaṃ karoti, taṃdasamo kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

Dasavaggakaraṇaṃ.

392. Vīsativaggakaraṇaṃce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunivīso kammaṃ
 kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Vīsativaggakaraṇaṃce bhikkhave
 kammaṃ sikkhamānavīso kammaṃ kareyya -pa- sāmaṇeravīso kammaṃ
 kareyya. Sāmaṇerivīso kammaṃ kareyya. Sikkhaṃ paccakkhātakavīso
 kammaṃ kareyya. Antimavatthuṃ ajjhāpannakavīso kammaṃ kareyya.
 Āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhittakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme
 ukkhittakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge
 ukkhittakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Paṇḍakavīso kammaṃ kareyya.
 Theyyasamvāsakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Titthiyapakkantakavīso kammaṃ
 kareyya. Tiracchānagatavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Mātughātakavīso kammaṃ
 kareyya. Pitughātakavīso kammaṃ kareyya.

Arahantaghātakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Bhikkhunīdūsakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Saṃghabhedakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Lohituppādakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Ubhatobyañjanakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Nānāsamvāsakavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Nānāsīmāya ṭhitavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Iddhiyā vehāse ṭhitavīso kammaṃ kareyya. Yassa saṃgho kammaṃ karoti, tamvīso kammaṃ kareyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

Vīsativaggakaraṇaṃ.

238. Pārivāsikādikathā

393. Pārivāsikacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, tamvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Mūlāya paṭikassanārahacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, tamvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Mānattārahacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, tamvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Mānattacārikacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, tamvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ. Abbhānārahacattuttho ce bhikkhave parivāsaṃ dadeyya, mūlāya paṭikasseyya, mānattaṃ dadeyya, tamvīso abbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇīyaṃ.

394. Ekaccassa bhikkhave saṃghamajjhe paṭikkosānaṃ ruhati, ekaccassa na ruhati. Kassa ca bhikkhave saṃghamajjhe paṭikkosānaṃ na ruhati, bhikkhuniyā bhikkhave saṃghamajjhe paṭikkosānaṃ na ruhati. Sikkhamānāya bhikkhave -pa- Sāmaṇerassa bhikkhave. Sāmaṇeriyā bhikkhave. Sikkhāpaccakkhātakassa bhikkhave. Antimavatthum ajjhāpannakassa bhikkhave. Ummattakassa bhikkhave. Khittacittassa bhikkhave. Vedanāṭṭassa bhikkhave. Āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhittakassa bhikkhave. Āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhittakassa bhikkhave. Pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhittakassa bhikkhave. Paṇḍakassa bhikkhave. Theyyasamvāsakassa bhikkhave. Tittihiyapakkantakassa

bhikkhave. Tiracchānagatassa bhikkhave. Mātughātakassa bhikkhave.
 Pitughātakassa bhikkhave. Arahantaghātakassa bhikkhave.
 Bhikkhunīdūsakassa bhikkhave. Saṅghabhedakassa bhikkhave.
 Lohituppādakassa bhikkhave. Ubhatobyañjanakassa bhikkhave.
 Nānāsāṁvāsakassa bhikkhave. Nānāsīmāya t̥hitassa bhikkhave. Iddhiyā
 vehāse t̥hitassa bhikkhave. Yassa saṅgho kammaṁ karoti, tassa ca¹
 bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe paṭikkosanā na ruhati. Imesaṁ kho bhikkhave
 saṅghamajjhe paṭikkosanā na ruhati.

Kassa ca bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe paṭikkosanā ruhati. Bhikkhussa
 bhikkhave pakatattassa samānāsāṁvāsakassa samānāsīmāya t̥hitassa
 antamaso ānantarikassāpi² bhikkhuno viññāpentassa saṅghamajjhe
 paṭikkosanā ruhati. Imassa bhikkhave saṅghamajjhe paṭikkosanā ruhati.

239. Dvenissāraṇādikathā

395. Dvema bhikkhave nissāraṇā, atthi bhikkhave puggalo appatto
 nissāraṇaṁ, tañce saṅgho nissāreti, ekacco sunissārito, ekacco dunnissārito.
 Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo appatto nissāraṇaṁ, tañce saṅgho nissāreti,
 dunnissārito. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu suddho hoti anāpattiko, tañce
 saṅgho nissāreti, dunnissārito. Ayaṁ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo appatto
 nissāraṇaṁ, tañce saṅgho nissāreti, dunnissārito.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo appatto nissāraṇaṁ, tañce saṅgho
 nissāreti, sunissārito. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bālo hoti abyatto
 āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṁsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi
 gihisaṁsaggehi, tañce saṅgho nissāreti, sunissārito. Ayaṁ vuccati
 bhikkhave puggalo appatto nissāraṇaṁ, tañce saṅgho nissāreti, sunissārito.

396. Dvema bhikkhave osāraṇā, atthi bhikkhave puggalo appatto
 osāraṇaṁ, tañce saṅgho osāreti, ekacco sosārito

1. Tassa (Syā)

2. Anantarikassāpi (Syā)

ekacco dosārito. Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Paṇḍako bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Theyyasamvāsako bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Titthiyapakkantako bhikkhave -pa-. Tiracchānagato bhikkhave. Mātughātakako bhikkhave. Pitughātakako bhikkhave. Arahantaghātakako bhikkhave. Bhikkhunidūsako bhikkhave. Saṃghabhedako bhikkhave. Lohituppādako bhikkhave. Ubhatobyañjanako bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave puggalā appattā osāraṇaṃ, te ce saṃgho osāreti, dosāritā.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Hatthacchinno bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Pādacchinno bhikkhave -pa-. Hatthapādacchinno bhikkhave. Kaṇṇacchinno bhikkhave. Nāsacchinno bhikkhave. Kaṇṇanāsacchinno bhikkhave. Aṅgucchinno bhikkhave. Aḷacchinno bhikkhave. Kaṇḍaracchinno bhikkhave. Phaṇahatthako bhikkhave. Khujjo bhikkhave. Vāmano bhikkhave. Galagaṇḍī bhikkhave. Lakkhaṇāhato bhikkhave. Kasāhato bhikkhave. Likhitako bhikkhave. Sīpadiko bhikkhave. Pāparogī bhikkhave. Parisadūsako bhikkhave. Kāṇo bhikkhave. Kuṇī bhikkhave. Khañjo bhikkhave. Pakkhahato bhikkhave. Chinniriyāpatho bhikkhave. Jarādubbalo bhikkhave. Andho bhikkhave. Mūgo bhikkhave. Badhiro bhikkhave. Andhamūgo bhikkhave. Andhabadhiro bhikkhave. Mūgabadhiro bhikkhave. Andhamūgabadhiro bhikkhave appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo appatto osāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho osāreti, dosārito. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave puggalā appattā osāraṇaṃ, te ce saṃgho osāreti, dosāritā.

Vāsabhagāmahānavāro niṭṭhito paṭhamo.

240. Adhammakammādikathā

397. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaṃ passeyyam”ti, tam saṅgho āpattiyā adassane ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, paṭikarohi tam āpattin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamayaṃ paṭikareyyam”ti, tam saṅgho āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṇissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “pāpikā te āvuso diṭṭhi, paṇissajjetam pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamaṃ paṇissajjeyyam”ti, tam saṅgho pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṇissagge ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, na hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, paṭikarohi tam āpattin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaṃ passeyyam, natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaṃ paṭikareyyam”ti, tam saṅgho adassane vā appaṭikamme vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, na hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṇissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṇissajjetam pāpikaṃ diṭṭhin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaṃ passeyyam, natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamaṃ paṇissajjeyyam”ti, tam saṅgho adassane vā appaṇissagge vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, na hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṇissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṇissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamahaṃ paṭikareyyam, natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamahaṃ paṇissajjeyyan”ti, taṃ saṅgho appaṭikamme vā appaṇissagge vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, na hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, na hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṇissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṇissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamahaṃ passeyyam, natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamahaṃ paṭikareyyam, natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamahaṃ paṇissajjeyyan”ti, taṃ saṅgho adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṇissagge vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

398. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “āmāvuso passāmī”ti, taṃ saṅgho āpattiyā adassane ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, paṭikarohi taṃ āpattin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “āmāvuso paṭikarissāmī”ti, taṃ saṅgho āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṇissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “pāpikā te āvuso diṭṭhi, paṇissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evaṃ vadeti

“āmāvuso paṭinissajjissāmi”ti, taṃ saṃgho pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā -pa- hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā -pa- hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā -pa- hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṃgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, paṭikaro hi taṃ āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evam vadeti “āmāvuso passāmi, āma paṭikarissāmi, āma paṭinissajjissāmi”ti, taṃ saṃgho adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā ukkhipati, adhammakammaṃ.

399. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, tamenam codeti saṃgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaham passeyyan”ti, taṃ saṃgho āpattiyā adassane ukkhipati, dhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, tamenam codeti saṃgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, paṭikaro hi taṃ āpattin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaham paṭikareyyan”ti, taṃ saṃgho āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhipati, dhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṃgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “pāpikā te āvuso diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthi me āvuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamaham paṭinissajjeyyan”ti, taṃ saṃgho pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhipati, dhammakammaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā -pa- hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā -pa- hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi

paṭinissajjetā -pa- hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā, hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā, hoti pāpikā diṭṭhi paṭinissajjetā, tamenam codeti saṅgho vā sambahulā vā ekapuggalo vā “āpattim tvarā avuso āpanno, passasetam āpattim, paṭikarohi tam āpattim, pāpikā te diṭṭhi, paṭinissajjetam pāpikam diṭṭhin”ti, so evam vadeti “natthime avuso āpatti, yamaham passeyyam, natthi me avuso āpatti, yamaham paṭikareyyam, natthi me avuso pāpikā diṭṭhi, yamaham paṭinissajjeyyam”ti, tam saṅgho adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā ukkhipati, dhammakammanti.

241. Upālipucchākathā

400. Atha kho āyasmā Upāli yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Upāli Bhagavantam etadavoca “yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṅgho sammukhākaraṇīyam kammaṃ asammukhā karoti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho tam bhante vinayakammaṃ”ti. Adhammakammaṃ tam Upāli avinayakammanti. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṅgho paṭipucchākaraṇīyam kammaṃ appaṭipucchā karoti -pa- paṭiññāyakaraṇīyam kammaṃ apaṭiññāya karoti. Sativinayārahassa amūḷhavinayam deti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti. Tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti. Tajjanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Niyassakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Pabbājanīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa parivāsam deti. Parivāsārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Mānattārahaṃ abbhethi. Abbhānārahaṃ upasampādeti. Dhammakammaṃ nu kho tam bhante vinayakammanti. Adhammakammaṃ tam Upāli avinayakammaṃ.

Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṅgho sammukhākaraṇīyam kammaṃ asammukhā karoti, evam kho Upāli adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṇca pana saṅgho sātisaṃ hoti. Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṅgho paṭipucchākaraṇīyam kammaṃ appaṭipucchā karoti -pa- paṭiññāyakaraṇīyam

kammaṃ apaṭiṇṇāya karoti. Sativinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti.
 Amūḷhavinayārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti.
 Tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Tajjanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Niyassakammārahassa
 pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Pabbājanīyakammārahassa
 paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa
 ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa parivāsaṃ deti.
 Parivāsārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa mānattaṃ deti.
 Mānattārahaṃ abbhethi. Abbhānārahaṃ upasampādeti, evaṃ kho Upāli
 adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃ pana saṃgho sātisāro
 hotīti.

401. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṃgho sammukhākaraṇīyaṃ
 kammaṃ sammukhā karoti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante
 vinayakammanti. Dhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli vinayakammanti. Yo nu kho
 bhante samaggo saṃgho paṭipucchākaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ paṭipucchā karoti
 -pa- paṭiṇṇāyakaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ paṭiṇṇāya karoti. Sativinayārahassa
 sativinayaṃ deti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti.
 Tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti.
 Tajjanīyakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti. Niyassakammārahassa
 niyassakammaṃ karoti. Pabbājanīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ
 karoti. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Parivāsārahassa
 parivāsaṃ deti. Mūlāya paṭikassanārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati.
 Mānattārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Abbhānārahaṃ abbhethi. Upasampadārahaṃ
 upasampādeti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante vinayakammanti.
 Dhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli vinayakammaṃ.

Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṃgho sammukhākaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ
 sammukhā karoti, evaṃ kho Upāli dhammakammaṃ hoti vinayakammaṃ,
 evaṃ pana saṃgho anatisāro hoti. Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṃgho
 paṭipucchākaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ paṭipucchā karoti. Paṭiṇṇāyakaraṇīyaṃ
 kammaṃ paṭiṇṇāya karoti. Sativinayārahassa sativinayaṃ deti.
 Amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti. Tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa
 tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti. Tajjanīyakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ
 karoti. Niyassakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti.
 Pabbājanīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ

karoti. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Parivāsārahassa
 parivāsaṃ deti. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mānattārahassa
 mānattaṃ deti. Abbhānārahaṃ abbhethi. Upasampadārahaṃ upasampādeti,
 evaṃ kho Upāli dhammakammaṃ hoti vinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana
 saṅgho anatisāro hotīti.

402. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṅgho sativinayārahassa
 amūḷhavinayaṃ deti, amūḷhavinayārahassa sativinayaṃ deti,
 dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante vinayakammanti. Adhammakammaṃ
 taṃ Upāli avinayakammanti. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṅgho
 amūḷhavinayārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti,
 tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti -pa-
 tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti,
 tajjanīyakammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti.
 Tajjanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti, niyassakammārahassa
 tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti. Niyassakammārahassa pabbajānīyakammaṃ
 karoti, pabbajānīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti.
 Pabbajānīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti,
 paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa pabbajānīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti,
 ukkhepanīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa parivāsaṃ deti, parivāsārahassa
 ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Parivāsārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati, mūlāya
 paṭikassanārahassa parivāsaṃ deti. Mūlāya paṭikassanārahassa mānattaṃ
 deti, mānattārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mānattārahaṃ abbhethi,
 abbhānārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Abbhānārahaṃ upasampādeti,
 upasampadārahaṃ abbhethi, dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante
 vinayakammanti. Adhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli avinayakammanti.

Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṅgho sativinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti,
 amūḷhavinayārahassa sativinayaṃ deti, evaṃ kho Upāli adhammakammaṃ
 hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti. Yo kho Upāli
 samaggo saṅgho amūḷhavinayārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti,
 tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti -pa-
 tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti,
 tajjanīyakammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti.
 Tajjanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ

karoti, niyassakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Niyassakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti,
 pabbājanīyakammārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti.
 Pabbājanīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti,
 paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti,
 ukkhepanīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa parivāsaṃ deti, parivāsārahassa
 ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Parivāsārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati,
 mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa parivāsaṃ deti. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa
 mānattaṃ deti, mānattārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Mānattārahaṃ abbhethi,
 abbhānārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Abbhānārahaṃ upasampādeti,
 upasampadārahaṃ abbhethi, evaṃ kho Upāli adhammakammaṃ hoti
 avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṃgho sātisaṃ hoti.

403. Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṃgho sativinayārahassa sativinayaṃ
 deti, amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho
 taṃ bhante vinayakammanti. Dhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli vinayakammanti.
 Yo nu kho bhante samaggo saṃgho amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ
 deti -pa- tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti -pa-
 tajjanīyakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa- niyassakammārahassa
 niyassakammaṃ karoti -pa- pabbājanīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ
 karoti -pa- paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti -pa-
 ukkhepanīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa-
 parivāsārahassa parivāsaṃ deti -pa- mūlāyapaṭikassanārahaṃ mūlāya
 paṭikassati -pa- mānattārahassa mānattaṃ deti -pa- abbhānārahaṃ abbhethi,
 upasampadārahaṃ upasampādeti, dhammakammaṃ nu kho taṃ bhante
 vinayakammanti. Dhammakammaṃ taṃ Upāli vinayakammaṃ.

Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṃgho sativinayārahassa sativinayaṃ deti,
 amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti, evaṃ kho Upāli
 dhammakammaṃ hoti vinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṃgho anatisāro hoti.
 Yo kho Upāli samaggo saṃgho amūḷhavinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti
 -pa- tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti -pa-
 tajjanīyakammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa- niyassakammārahassa
 niyassakammaṃ karoti -pa- pabbājanīyakammārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ
 karoti -pa-

paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti -pa-
 ukkhepanīyakammārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa-
 parivāsārahassa parivāsaṃ deti -pa- mūlāya paṭikassanārahaṃ mūlāya
 paṭikassati -pa- mānattārahassa mānattaṃ deti -pa- abbhānārahaṃ abbheti,
 upasampadārahaṃ upasampādeti, evaṃ kho Upāli dhammakammaṃ hoti
 vinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho anatisāro hotīti.

404. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “yo kho bhikkhave samaggo
 saṅgho sativinayārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave
 adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti.
 Yo kho bhikkhave samaggo saṅgho sativinayārahassa
 tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti -pa- sativinayārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ
 karoti. Sativinayārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Sativinayārahassa
 pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Sativinayārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Sativinayārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Sativinayārahassa parivāsaṃ
 deti. Sativinayārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Sativinayārahassa mānattaṃ deti.
 Sativinayārahaṃ abbheti. Sativinayārahaṃ upasampādeti, evaṃ kho
 bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho
 sātisāro hoti.

405. Yo kho bhikkhave samaggo saṅgho amūḷhavinayārahassa
 tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ
 hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti. Yo kho bhikkhave
 samaggo saṅgho amūḷhavinayārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa-
 amūḷhavinayārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa
 pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ
 karoti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti.
 Amūḷhavinayārahassa parivāsaṃ deti. Amūḷhavinayārahaṃ mūlāya
 paṭikassati. Amūḷhavinayārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Amūḷhavinayārahaṃ
 abbheti. Amūḷhavinayārahaṃ upasampādeti. Amūḷhavinayārahassa
 sativinayaṃ deti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ hoti
 avinayakammaṃ, evaṃca pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti.

406. Yo kho bhikkhave samaggo saṅgho tassapāpiyasikākammārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti -pa- tajjanīyakammārahassa. Niyassakammārahassa. Pabbājanīyakammārahassa. Paṭisāraṇīyakammārahassa. Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa. Parivāsārahaṃ. Mūlāyapaṭikassanārahassa. Mānattārahaṃ. Abbhānārahaṃ. Upasampadārahassa sativinayaṃ deti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃ pana saṅgho sātisāro hoti. Yo kho bhikkhave samaggo saṅgho upasampadārahassa amūḷhavinayaṃ deti -pa- upasampadārahassa tassapāpiyasikākammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa niyassakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti. Upasampadārahassa parivāsaṃ deti. Upasampadārahaṃ mūlāya paṭikassati. Upasampadārahassa mānattaṃ deti. Upasampadārahaṃ abbheti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave adhammakammaṃ hoti avinayakammaṃ, evaṃ pana saṅgho sātisāro hotīti.

Upālīpucchābhāṇavāro niṭṭhito dutiyo.

242. Tajjanīyakammakathā

407. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ hoti kalahakāraḥ vivāḍakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivāḍakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā.

So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā.

408. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraṃ hoti kalahakāraṃ vivāḍakāraṃ bhassakāraṃ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraṃ kalahakāraṃ vivāḍakāraṃ bhassakāraṃ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃ, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā.

409. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraṃ hoti kalahakāraṃ vivāḍakāraṃ bhassakāraṃ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu

bhaṇḍanakāraḷako kalahakāraḷako vivāḍakāraḷako bhassakāraḷako saṁghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako, handassa mayaṁ tajjanīyakammaṁ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṁ karonti dhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṁ āvāsāṁ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṁ evaṁ hoti “ayaṁ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṁghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṁ tajjanīyakammaṁ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṁ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṁ āvāsāṁ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṁ evaṁ hoti “ayaṁ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṁghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṁ tajjanīyakammaṁ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṁ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṁ āvāsāṁ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṁ evaṁ hoti “ayaṁ kho āvuso bhikkhusaṁghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṁ tajjanīyakammaṁ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṁ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṁ āvāsāṁ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṁ evaṁ hoti “ayaṁ kho āvuso bhikkhu Saṁghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṁ tajjanīyakammaṁ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṁ karonti adhammena samaggā.

410. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḷako hoti kalahakāraḷako vivāḍakāraḷako bhassakāraḷako saṁghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṁ evaṁ hoti “ayaṁ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḷako kalahakāraḷako vivāḍakāraḷako bhassakāraḷako saṁghe adhikaraṇakāraḷako, handassa mayaṁ tajjanīyakammaṁ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṁ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṁ āvāsāṁ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṁ evaṁ hoti “ayaṁ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṁghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṁ tajjanīyakammaṁ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṁ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṁ āvāsāṁ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṁ evaṁ hoti “ayaṁ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṁghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṁ tajjanīyakammaṁ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṁ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṁ āvāsāṁ gacchati, tatthapi

bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā.

411. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ hoti kalahakāraḥ vivāḍakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivāḍakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā.

243. Niyassakammakathā

412. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi

gihisaṃsaggehi. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bālo abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena niyassakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Yathā heṭṭhā, tathā cakkam kātabbam.

244. Pabbājanīyakammakathā

413. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu kuladūsako hoti pāpasamācāro. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu kuladūsako pāpasamācāro, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena pabbājanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti. Te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkam kātabbam.

245. Paṭisāraṇīyakammakathā

414. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu gihī akkosati paribhāsati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu gihī akkosati paribhāsati, handassa mayaṃ paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ

paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātabbam.

246. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammakathā

415. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ passitum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ passitum, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātabbam.

247. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakathā

416. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ paṭikātum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ paṭikātum, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātabbam.

248. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakathā

417. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu na icchati pāpikaṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissajjitum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu na icchati pāpikaṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissajjitum, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakato adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā - pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

249. Tajjanīyakammaṭṭippassaddhikathā

418. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammasa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammasa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammena vaggehi,

handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā.

419. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā.

420. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ

yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā.

421. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ

evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā.

422. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāteti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāteti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammapatirūpakena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena samaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. So tamhāpi āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena tajjanīyakammaṃ

paṭippassaddhaṃ dhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā.

250. Niyassakammapaṭippassaddhikathā

423. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena niyassakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, niyassassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena niyassakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, niyassassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena niyassakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

251. Pabbājanīyakammapaṭippassaddhikathā

424. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena pabbājanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pabbājanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena pabbājanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pabbājanīyassa kammaṃ paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsāṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

252. Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā

425. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, netthāraṃ vattati, paṭisāraṇīyassa kammaṣa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, netthāraṃ vattati, paṭisāraṇīyassa kammaṣa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa-dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

253. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṭippassaddhikathā

426. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyassa kammaṣa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyassa kammaṣa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhunaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṅghena āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyaṃ adassane

ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa-dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

254. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhikathā

427. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggehi, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

255. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhikathā

428. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyaṃ appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyaṃ appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyaṃ appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyaṃ appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyaṃ appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te

tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. So tamhā āvāsā aññaṃ āvāsaṃ gacchati, tatthapi bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “imassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ adhammena vaggēhi, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā -pa- dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā -pa-.

Cakkaṃ kātappaṃ.

256. Tajjanīyakammavivādakathā

429. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ hoti kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ -pa- saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “adhammena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

430. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ hoti -pa- saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥ -pa- saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “adhammena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

431. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥko hoti -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥko. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥko -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥko, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ kāromā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

432. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥko hoti -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥko. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥko -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥko, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

433. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakāraḥko hoti -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥko. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bhaṇḍanakarako hoti -pa- saṅghe adhikaraṇakāraḥko, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karonti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

257. Niyassakammavivādakathā

434. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu bālo abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

258. Pabbājanīyakammavivādakathā

435. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu kuladūsako hoti pāpasamācāro. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu kuladūsako pāpasamācāro, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

259. Paṭisāraṇīyakammavivādakathā

436. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu gihī akkosati paribhāsati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu gihī

akkosati paribhāsati, handassa mayaṃ paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

260. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā

437. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ passituṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ passituṃ, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

261. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā

438. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ paṭikātuṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ paṭikātuṃ, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ,

dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

262. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā

439. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu na icchati pāpikaṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissajjitum. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu na icchati pāpikaṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissajjitum, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karomā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karonti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Ime pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

263. Tajjanīyakammaṭṭippassaddhikathā

440. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “adhammena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū

evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

441. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “adhammena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

442. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

443. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammaṃsa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ

tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

444. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena tajjanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, tajjanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa tajjanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kamman puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino.

264. Niyassakammapaṭippassaddhikathā

445. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅghena niyassakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, niyassassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṅghena niyassakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, netthāraṃ vattati, niyassassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa niyassakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṅgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kamman puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra

bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakamman”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi¹ pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

265. Pabbājanīyakammaṭṭhā

446. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena pabbājanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pabbājanīyassa kammassa ṭṭhāpassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena pabbājanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, pabbājanīyassa kammassa ṭṭhāpassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ pabbājanīyakammaṃ ṭṭhāpassambhemā”ti, te tassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ ṭṭhāpassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakamman”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

266. Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṭṭhā

447. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, paṭisāraṇīyassa kammassa ṭṭhāpassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena paṭisāraṇīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, paṭisāraṇīyassa kammassa ṭṭhāpassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ ṭṭhāpassambhemā”ti, te tassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ ṭṭhāpassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena

1. Ime (Sī, Syā, evamuparipi)

vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakamman”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kamman puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

267. Adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṇḍippassaddhikathā

448. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakamman”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kamman puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

268. Appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammaṇḍippassaddhikathā

449. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati, āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepanīyassa kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme

ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa āpattiya appaṭikamme
 ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā -pa-
 adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā.
 Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena
 vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ,
 dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena
 samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ
 kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu
 “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakamman”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu
 “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime
 tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

269. Appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassaddhikathā

450. Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā
 appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti,
 netthāraṃ vattati, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyassa
 kammassa paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati. Tatra ce bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ
 kho āvuso bhikkhu saṃghena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge
 ukkhepanīyakammakato sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāṭeti, netthāraṃ vattati,
 pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyassa kammassa
 paṭippassaddhiṃ yācati, handassa mayaṃ pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge
 ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhemā”ti, te tassa pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā
 appaṭinissagge ukkhepanīyakammaṃ paṭippassambhenti adhammena vaggā
 -pa- adhammena samaggā. Dhammena vaggā. Dhammapatirūpakena vaggā.
 Dhammapatirūpakena samaggā. Tatraṭṭho saṃgho vivadati “adhammena
 vaggakammaṃ, adhammena samaggakammaṃ, dhammena vaggakammaṃ,
 dhammapatirūpakena vaggakammaṃ, dhammapatirūpakena
 samaggakammaṃ, akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ
 kamman”ti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu
 “dhammapatirūpakena samaggakamman”ti, ye ca te bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu
 “akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātabbaṃ kamman”ti, ime
 tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino. . Imepi pañca vārā saṃkhittā.

Campeyyakkhandhako navamo.

270. Tassuddānaṃ

Campāyaṃ Bhagavā āsi, vatthu Vāsabhaḡāmake.

Āgantukānamussukkaṃ, akāsi icchitabbake¹.

Pakataññunoti ñatvā, ussukkaṃ na karī tadā.

Ukkhitto na karotīti, sāgamā Jinasantike.

Adhammena vaggakammaṃ, samaggaṃ adhammena ca.

Dhammena vaggakammañca, patirūpakena vaggikaṃ.

Patirūpakena samaggaṃ, eko ukkhipatekakaṃ.

Eko ca dve sambahule, saṃghaṃ ukkhipatekako.

Duvepi sambahulāpi, saṃgho saṃghañca ukkhipi.

Sabbaññupavaro sutvā, “adhamman”ti paṭikkhipi.

Ñattivipannaṃ yaṃ kammaṃ, sampannaṃ anusāvanaṃ.

Anussāvanavipannaṃ, sampannaṃ ñattiyā ca yaṃ.

Ubhayena vipannañca, aññatra dhammameva ca.

Vinayā satthu paṭikuṭṭhaṃ, kuppaṃ atṭhānārahikaṃ.

Adhammavaggaṃ samaggaṃ, dhamma patirūpāni ye duve.

Dhammeneva ca sāmaggiaṃ, anuññāsi Tathāgato.

Catuvaggo pañcavaggo, dasavaggo ca vīsati.

Parovīsativaggo ca², saṃgho pañcavidho tathā.

Ṭhapetvā upasampadaṃ, yañca kammaṃ pavāraṇaṃ.

Abbhānakammaṃ saha, catuvaggehi kammiko.

Duve kamme ṭhapetvāna, majjhadesūpasampadaṃ.

Abbhānaṃ pañcavaggiko, sabbakammesu kammiko.

Abbhānekaṃ ṭhapetvāna, ye bhikkhū dasavaggikā.

Sabbakammakaro saṃgho, vīso sabbattha kammiko.

1. Icchitabbako (Ka)

2. Atirekavīsativaggo (Syā)

Bhikkhunī sikkhamānā ca, sāmaṇero sāmaṇerī.
 Paccakkhātantimavatthū, ukkhittāpattidassane.
 Appaṭikamme diṭṭhiyā, paṇḍako theyyasamvāsakaṃ.
 Titthiyā tiracchānagataṃ, mātu pitu ca ghātaṃ.
 Arahaṃ bhikkhunīdūsi, bhedaṃ lohituppādaṃ.
 Byañjanaṃ nānāsamvāsaṃ, nānāsīmāya iddhiyā.
 Yassa saṃgho kare kammaṃ, hontete catuvīsati.
 Sambuddhena paṭikkhittā, na hete gaṇapūrakā.
 Pārivāsikacattuttho, parivāsaṃ dadeyya vā.
 Mūlā mānattamabbheyya, akammaṃ na ca karaṇaṃ.
 Mūlā arahamānattā, abbhānārahameva ca.
 Na kammakāraṇā pañca, sambuddhena pakāsitā.
 Bhikkhunī sikkhamānā ca, sāmaṇero sāmaṇerikā.
 Paccakkhantima-ummattā, khittāvedanadassane.
 Appaṭikamme diṭṭhiyā, paṇḍakāpi ca byañjana¹.
 Nānāsamvāsakā sīmā, vehāsaṃ yassa kamma ca.
 Aṭṭhārasannametesā, paṭikkosaṃ na ruhati.
 Bhikkhussa pakatattassa, ruhati paṭikkosanaṃ.
 Suddhassa dunnisārito, bālo hi sunissārito.
 Paṇḍako theyyasamvāso, pakkanto tiracchānagato.
 Mātu pitu Arahanta, dūsako saṃghabhedako.
 Lohituppādako ceva, ubhatobyañjano ca yo.
 Ekādasannaṃ etesaṃ, osāraṇaṃ na yujjati.
 Hatthapādaṃ tadubhayaṃ, kaṇṇanāsaṃ tadūbhayaṃ.
 Aṅguli alaṇḍaraṃ, phaṇaṃ khuḷlo ca vāmano.
 Gaṇḍī lakkhaṇakasā ca, likhitako ca sīpadī.

1. Ito paraṃ syāmamūle diyaḍḍhagāthāhi abhabbapuggalā samattaṃ dassitā.

Pāpā parisakāṇo ca, kuṇī khañjo hatopi ca.
 Iriyāpathadubbalo, andho mūgo ca badhiro.
 Andhamūgandhabadhiro, mūgabadhrameva ca.
 Andhamūgabadhiro ca, dvattimsete anūnakā.
 Tesam osāraṇam hoti, sambuddhena pakāsitaṁ.
 Daṭṭhabbā paṭikātabbā, nissajjetā na vijjati.
 Tassa ukkhepanā kammā, satta honti adhammikā.
 Āpannam anuvattantaṁ, satta tepi adhammikā.
 Āpannam nānuvattantaṁ, satta kammā sudhammikā.
 Sammukhā paṭipucchā ca, paṭiññāya ca kāraṇā.
 Sati amūḷhapāpikā, tajjanīniyassena ca.
 Pabbājānīya paṭisāro, ukkhepaparivāsa ca.
 Mūlā mānatta-abbhānā, tatheva upasampadā.
 Aññaṁ kareyya aññassa, soḷasete adhammikā.
 Taṁ taṁ kareyya taṁ tassa, soḷasete sudhammikā.
 Paccāropeyya aññaññaṁ, soḷasete adhammikā.
 Dve dve tammūlakam tassa¹, tepi soḷasa dhammikā.
 Ekekamūlakam cakkam, “adhamman”ti jinobravi.
 Akāsi tajjanīyam kammaṁ, saṁgho bhaṇḍanakārako.
 Adhammena vaggakammaṁ, aññaṁ āvāsaṁ gacchi so.
 Tatthādhammena samaggā, tassa tajjanīyam karuṁ.
 Aññaṁ vaggādhammena, tassa tajjanīyam karuṁ.
 Patirūpena vaggāpi, samaggāpi tathā karuṁ.
 Adhammena samaggā ca, dhammena vaggameva ca.
 Patirūpakena vaggā ca, samaggā ca ime padā.
 Ekekamūlakam katvā, cakkam bandhe vicakkhaṇo.

1. Dve dve mūlā katā tassa (Syā), dodotamūlakantassa (Ka)

Bālā byattassa niyassaṃ, pabbāje kuladūsakaṃ.

Paṭisāraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ, kare akkosakassa ca.

Adassanāppaṭikamme, yo ca diṭṭhiṃ na nissajje.

Tesaṃ ukkhepanīyakammaṃ, satthavāhena bhāsitaṃ.

Upari nayakammānaṃ¹, pañño tajjanīyaṃ naye.

Tesaṃyeva anulomaṃ, sammā vattati yācite².

Passaddhi tesaṃ kammānaṃ, heṭṭhā kammanayena ca.

Tasmiṃ tasmiṃ tu kammesu, tattraṭṭho ca vivadati.

Akataṃ dukkaṭaṃ ceva, punakātabbakanti ca.

Kamme passaddhiyā cāpi, te bhikkhū dhammavādino.

Vipattibyādhite disvā, kammappatte mahāmuni.

Paṭippassaddhimakkhāsi, sallakattova osadhanti.

Imamhi khandhake vatthūni chattimsāti.

Campeyyakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

1. Upavinayakammānaṃ (Syā), ukkhepanīyakammānaṃ (Ka)

2. Yācati (Syā), yācito (Sī)

10. Kosambakakkhandhaka

271. Kosambakavivādakathā

451. Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhi¹ hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhino honti, so aparena samayena tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino honti. Atha kho te bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocuṃ “āpattiṃ tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattiṃ”ti. Natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaḥ passeyyanti. Atha kho te bhikkhū sāmaggim labhitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipiṃsu. So ca bhikkhu bahussuto hoti āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo. Atha kho so bhikkhu sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpannomhi, namhi āpanno, anukkhittomhi, namhi ukkhitto, adhammikenamhi kammena ukkhitto kuppena aṭṭhānārahena, hotha me āyasmanto dhammato vinayato pakkhā”ti. Alabhi kho so bhikkhu sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū pakkhe. Jānapadānampi sandiṭṭhānaṃ sambhattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpannomhi, namhi āpanno, anukkhittomhi, namhi ukkhitto, adhammikenamhi kammena ukkhitto kuppena aṭṭhānārahena, hontu me āyasmanto dhammato vinayato pakkhā”ti. Alabhi kho so bhikkhu jānapadepi sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū pakkhe. Atha kho te ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū yena ukkhepakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā ukkhepake bhikkhū etadavocuṃ “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpanno eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu āpanno, anukkhitto eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu ukkhitto, adhammikenena kammena ukkhitto

1. Āpattidiṭṭhi (Sī)

kuppena aṭṭhānārahenā”ti. Evaṃ vutte ukkhepakā bhikkhū ukkhittānuvattake bhikkhū etadavocum “āpatti esā āvuso, nesā anāpatti, āpanno eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu anāpanno, ukkhitto eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu anukkhitto, dhammikenā kammēna ukkhitto akuppena ṭhānārahena, mā kho tumhe āyasmanto etaṃ ukkhittakaṃ bhikkhum anuvattittha anuparivārethā”ti. Evampi kho te ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū ukkhepakehi bhikkhūhi vuccamānā tatheva taṃ ukkhittakaṃ bhikkhum anuvattimsu anuparivāresum.

452. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca—idha bhante aññataro bhikkhu āpattim āpanno ahosi, so tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhi ahosi, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhino ahesum, so aparena samayena tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi ahosi, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino ahesum. Atha kho te bhante bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etadavocum “āpattim tvaṃ āvuso āpanno, passasetam āpattin”ti. Natthi me āvuso āpatti, yamaḥ passeyyanti. Atha kho te bhante bhikkhū sāmaggim labhitvā taṃ bhikkhum āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimsu, so ca bhante bhikkhu bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo. Atha kho so bhante bhikkhu sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpannomhi, namhi āpanno, anukkhittomhi, namhi ukkhitto, adhammikenamhi kammēna ukkhitto kuppena aṭṭhānārahena, hotha me āyasmanto dhammato vinayato pakkhā”ti. Alabhi kho so bhante bhikkhu sandiṭṭhe sambhatte bhikkhū pakkhe. Jānapadānampi sandiṭṭhānaṃ sambhattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpannomhi, namhi āpanno, anukkhittomhi, namhi ukkhitto, adhammikenamhi kammēna ukkhitto kuppena aṭṭhānārahena, hontu me āyasmanto dhammato vinayato pakkhā”ti. Alabhi kho so bhante bhikkhu jānapadepi sandiṭṭhe

sambhatte bhikkhū pakkhe. Atha kho te bhante ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū yena ukkhepakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā ukkhepake bhikkhū etadavocum “anāpatti esā āvuso, nesā āpatti, anāpanno eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu āpanno, anukkhitto eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu ukkhitto, adhammikenā kammēna ukkhitto kuppēna aṭṭhānārahēna”ti. Evaṃ vutte te bhante ukkhepakā bhikkhū ukkhittānuvattake bhikkhū etadavocum “āpatti esā āvuso, nesā anāpatti, āpanno eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu anāpanno, ukkhitto eso bhikkhu, neso bhikkhu anukkhitto, dhammikenā kammēna ukkhitto akuppēna ṭhānārahēna, mā kho tumhe āyasmanto eṭaṃ ukkhittakāṃ bhikkhum anuvattittha anuparivārethā”ti. Evampi kho te bhante ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū ukkhepakehi bhikkhūhi vuccamānā tatheva taṃ ukkhittakāṃ bhikkhum anuvattanti anuparivārentīti.

453. Atha kho Bhagavā “bhinno bhikkhusaṃgho, bhinno bhikkhusaṃgho”ti utṭhāyāsana yena ukkhepakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā ukkhepake bhikkhū etadavoca—mā kho tumhe bhikkhave “paṭibhāti no, paṭibhāti no”ti yasmim vā tasmim vā bhikkhum ukkhipitabbaṃ maññittha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino honti, te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum evaṃ jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikādharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo, sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhum āpattiyā adassane ukkhipissāma, na mayaṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhim uposathaṃ karissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā uposathaṃ karissāma, bhavissati saṃghassa tatonidānaṃ bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavatthānaṃ saṃghanānākaraṇaṃ”ti, bhedagarukehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi na so bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkhipitabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā

āpattidiṭṭhino honti, te ce bhikkhave bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ jānanti “ayaṃ kho āyasmā bahussuto āgatāgamo dhammadharo vinayadharo mātikāddharo paṇḍito byatto medhāvī lajjī kukkuccako sikkhākāmo, sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipissāma, na mayaṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ pavāressāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā pavāressāma. Na mayaṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ saṃghakammaṃ karissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā saṃghakammaṃ karissāma. Na mayaṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ āsane nisīdissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā āsane nisīdissāma. Na mayaṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ yāgupāne nisīdissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā yāgupāne nisīdissāma. Na mayaṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ bhattagge nisīdissāma, vinā iminā bhikkhunā bhattege nisīdissāma. Na mayaṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ ekacchanne vasissāma. Vinā iminā bhikkhunā ekacchanne vasissāma. Na mayaṃ iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ yathāvuḍḍhaṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ karissāma. Vinā iminā bhikkhunā yathāvuḍḍhaṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ karissāma. Bhavissati saṃghassa tatonidānaṃ bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavatthānaṃ saṃghanānākaraṇanti. Bhedagarukehi bhikkhave bhikkhūhi na so bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkhipitabboti.

454. Atha kho Bhagavā ukkhepakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ bhāsivā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā ukkhittānuvattake bhikkhū etadavoca—mā kho tumhe bhikkhave āpattiṃ āpajjitvā “nāma āpannā nāma āpannā”ti āpattiṃ na paṭikātabbaṃ maññittha.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino honti, so ce bhikkhave bhikkhu te bhikkhū evaṃ jānāti “ime kho āyasmanto¹ bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikāddharā paṇḍitā byattā medhāvino lajjino kukkuccakā sikkhākāmā, nālaṃ mamaṃ vā kāraṇā aññesaṃ vā kāraṇā chandā

1. Āyasmantā (Ka)

dosā mohā bhayā agatim gantum, sace maṃ ime bhikkhū āpattiyā adassane ukkhipissanti, na mayā saddhim uposatham karissanti, vinā mayā uposatham karissanti, bhavissati saṃghassa tatonidānaṃ bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavatthānaṃ saṃghanānākaraṇaṃ”ti, bhedagarukena bhikkhave bhikkhunā paresampi saddhāya āpatti desetabbā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu āpattim āpanno hoti, so tassā āpattiyā anāpattidiṭṭhi hoti, aññe bhikkhū tassā āpattiyā āpattidiṭṭhino honti, so ce bhikkhave bhikkhu te bhikkhū evaṃ jānāti “ime kho āyasmanto bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhara paṇḍitā byattā medhāvino lajjino kukkucakā sikkhākāmā, nālaṃ mamaṃ vā kārāṇā aññesaṃ vā kārāṇā chandā dosā mohā bhayā agatim gantum, sace maṃ ime bhikkhū āpattiyā adassane ukkhipissanti, na mayā saddhim pavāressanti, vinā mayā pavāressanti. Na mayā saddhim saṃghakammaṃ karissanti, vinā mayā saṃghakammaṃ karissanti. Na mayā saddhim āsane nisīdissanti, vinā mayā āsane nisīdissanti. Na mayā saddhim yāgupāne nisīdissanti, vinā mayā yāgupāne nisīdissanti. Na mayā saddhim bhattagge nisīdissanti, vinā mayā bhattagge nisīdissanti. Na mayā saddhim ekacchanne vasissanti, vinā mayā ekacchanne vasissanti. Na mayā saddhim yathāvuḍḍhaṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ karissanti, vinā mayā yathāvuḍḍhaṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ karissanti, bhavissati saṃghassa tatonidānaṃ bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavatthānaṃ saṃghanānākaraṇaṃ”ti. Bhedagarukena bhikkhave bhikkhunā paresampi saddhāya āpatti desetabbāti. Atha kho Bhagavā ukkhittānuvattakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etamatthaṃ bhāsivā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

455. Tena kho pana samayena ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū tattheva antosīmāya uposatham karonti, saṃghakammaṃ karonti. Ukkhepakā pana bhikkhū nissīmaṃ gantvā uposatham karonti, saṃghakammaṃ karonti. Atha kho aññataro ukkhepakō bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno

kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “te bhante ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū tattheva antosīmāya uposatham karonti, saṅghakammaṃ karonti, mayam pana ukkhepakā bhikkhū nissīmam gantvā uposatham karoma, saṅghakammaṃ karomā”ti. Te ce bhikkhu ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū tattheva antosīmāya uposatham karissanti, saṅghakammaṃ karissanti, yathā mayā ñatti ca anussāvanā ca paññattā, tesam tāni kammāni dhammikāni kammāni bhavissanti akuppāni ṭhānārahāni. Tumhe ce bhikkhu ukkhepakā bhikkhū tattheva antosīmāya uposatham karissatha, saṅghakammaṃ karissatha, yathā mayā ñatti ca anussāvanā ca paññattā, tumhākampī tāni kammāni dhammikāni kammāni bhavissanti akuppāni ṭhānārahāni. Tam kissa hetu, nānāsaṃvāsakā etc¹ bhikkhū² tumhehi, tumhe ca tehi nānāsaṃvāsakā.

Dvemā bhikkhu nānāsaṃvāsakabhūmiyo. Attanā vā attānam nānāsaṃvāsakam karoti, samaggo vā nam saṅgho ukkhipati adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā. Imā kho bhikkhu dve nānāsaṃvāsakabhūmiyo. Dvemā bhikkhu samānasaṃvāsakabhūmiyo. Attanā vā attānam samānasaṃvāsam karoti, samaggo vā nam saṅgho ukkhittam osāreti adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge vā. Imā kho bhikkhu dve samānasaṃvāsakabhūmiyoti.

456. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū bhattagge antaraghare bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam ananulomikam kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ upadaṃsenti, hatthaparāmāsam karonti. Manussā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma samaṇa Sakyaputtiyā bhattagge antaraghare bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam ananulomikam kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ upadaṃsessanti, hatthaparāmāsam karissanti”ti. Assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khiyyantānam vipācentānam. Ye te bhikkhū appicchā, te ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “katham hi nāma bhikkhū bhattagge antaraghare bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam ananulomikam kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ

1. Te (Syā)

2. Bhikkhu (Sī, Syā)

upadaṁsessanti, hatthaparāmāsaṁ karissanti”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato etamatthaṁ ārocesuṁ -pa-. Saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū bhattagge antaraghare bhaṇḍanaajātā -pa- hatthaparāmāsaṁ karontīti. Saccam Bhagavāti. Vigarahi Buddho Bhagavā -pa- vigarahitvā dhammiṁ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhinne bhikkhave saṅghe adhammiyāyamāne¹ asammodikāya vattamānāya² ‘ettāvata na aññamaññaṁ ananulomikaṁ kāyakammaṁ vacīkammaṁ upadaṁsessāma, hatthaparāmāsaṁ karissāmā’ti āsane nisīditabbanṁ, bhinne bhikkhave saṅghe dhammiyāyamāne sammodikāya vattamānāya āsanantarikāya nisīditabban”ti.

457. * Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṁ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti, te na sakkonti taṁ adhikaraṇaṁ vūpasametum. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṁ ʈhito kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “idha bhante bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṁ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti, te na sakkonti taṁ adhikaraṇaṁ vūpasametum, sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamatū anukampaṁ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “alaṁ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṁ mā kalaham mā viggahaṁ mā vivādan”ti. Evaṁ vutte aññataro adhammavādī bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “āgametu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, appossukko bhante Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṁ manuyutto viharatu, mayametenā bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “alaṁ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṁ mā kalaham mā viggahaṁ mā vivādan”ti. Dutiyampi kho so adhammavādī bhikkhu Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “āgametu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, appossukko bhante Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāra-

1. Adhammiyamāne (Sī, Syā, katthaci) adhammīyamāne (Ka)

2. “Asammodikāvattamānāya” iti Aṭṭhakathāyaṁ saṁvaṇṇetabbapāṭho.

* Ma 3. 191 piṭṭhe thokaṁ visadisam.

manuyutto viharatu, mayametenā bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti.

272. Dīghāvuvatthu

458. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Bārāṇasīyaṃ¹ Brahmaḍatto nāma Kāsīrājā ahosi aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahabbalo mahāvāhano mahāvijito paripuṇṇakosakoṭṭhāgāro. Dīghīti nāma Kosalarājā ahosi daliddo appadhano appabhogo appabalo appavāhano appavijito aparipuṇṇakosakoṭṭhāgāro. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaḍatto Kāsīrājā caturaṅginīṃ senāṃ sannayhitvā Dīghītiṃ Kosalarājānaṃ abbhuyyāsi. Assosi kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā “Brahmaḍatto kira Kāsīrājā caturaṅginīṃ senāṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalārāṇño etadahosi “Brahmaḍatto kho Kāsīrājā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahabbalo mahāvāhano mahāvijito paripuṇṇakosakoṭṭhāgāro, ahaṃ panamhi daliddo appadhano appabhogo appabalo appavāhano appavijito aparipuṇṇakosakoṭṭhāgāro, nāhaṃ paṭibalo Brahmaḍattena Kāsīrāṇṇā ekasaṃghātampi sahituṃ, yannūnāhaṃ paṭikacceva nagaramhā nippateyyan”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā mahesiṃ ādāya paṭikacceva nagaramhā nippati. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaḍatto Kāsīrājā Dīghītissa Kosalārāṇño balaṇca vāhanaṇca janapadaṇca kosaṇca koṭṭhāgāraṇca abhivijīya ajjhāvasati. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā sapajāpatiko yena Bārāṇasī tena pakkāmi. Anupubbena yena Bārāṇasī tadavasari, tatra sudāṃ bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā sapajāpatiko Bārāṇasīyaṃ aññatarasmiṃ paccantime okāse kumbhakāranivesane aññātakavesena paribbājakacchannena paṭivasati. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalārāṇño mahesī nacirasseva gabbhinī ahosi, tassā evarūpo dohaḷo uppanno hoti “icchatī sūriyassa uggamanakāle caturaṅginīṃ senāṃ sannaddhaṃ vammikaṃ² subhūme ṭhitaṃ

1. (Vajirabuddhiṭikā oloketabbā)

2. Vammitaṃ (Sī)

passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātum”. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī Dīghītīm Kosalarājānam etadavoca gabbhinīmhi deva, tassā me evarūpo dohaḷo uppanno “icchāmi sūriyassa ugghanakāle caturaṅginīm senam sannaddham vammikam subhūme ṭhitam passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātum”ti. Kuto devi amhākam duggatānam caturaṅginī senā sannaddhā vammikā subhūme ṭhitā khaggānañca dhovanam pātunti¹. Sacāham deva na labhissāmi marissāmīti.

459. Tena kho pana samayena Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo Dīghītissa Kosalarañño sahāyo hoti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā yena Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohitam brāhmaṇam etadavoca sakhī te samma gabbhinī, tassā evarūpo dohaḷo uppanno “icchatī sūriyassa ugghanakāle caturaṅginīm senam sannaddham vammikam subhūme ṭhitam passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātum”ti. Tena hi deva mayampi devīm passāmāti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī yena Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho bhikkhave Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesīm dūratova āgacchantīm, disvāna uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā yena Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī tenaṅjalīm paṇāmetvā tikkhattum udānam udānesi “Kosalarājā vata bho kucchigato, Kosalarājā vata bho kucchigato”ti. Attamanā² devi hohi, lacchasi sūriyassa ugghanakāle caturaṅginīm senam sannaddham vammikam subhūme ṭhitam passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātunti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño purohito brāhmaṇo yena Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Brahmaddattam Kāsirājānam etadavoca “tathā deva nimittāni dissanti, sve sūriyuggghanakāle caturaṅginī senā sannaddhā vammikā subhūme tiṭṭhatu khaggā ca dhoviyantū”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā manusse

1. Khaggānañca dhovananti (Sī, Syā)

2. Avimanā (Sī, Syā, Katthaci)

āṇāpesi “yathā bhaṇe purohito brāhmaṇo āha, tathā karoṭhā”ti. Alabhi kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī sūriyassa uggamanakāle caturaṅginim senam sannaddham vammikam subhūme ṭhitam passitum, khaggānañca dhovanam pātum. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño mahesī tassa gabbhassa paripākamanvāya puttam vijāyi, tassa Dīghāvūti nāmam akaṃsu. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro nacirasseva viññutam pāpuṇi. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño etadahosi “ayam kho Brahmadatto Kāsirājā bahunō amhākam anattassa kārako, iminā amhākam balañca vāhanañca janapado ca koso ca koṭṭhāgārañca acchinnaṃ, sacāyam amhe jānissati, sabbeva tayo ghātāpessati, yannūnāham Dīghāvuṃ kumāram bahinagare vāseyyam”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāram bahinagare vāsesi. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro bahinagare paṭivasanto nacirasseva sabbasippāni sikkhi.

460. Tena kho pana samayena Dīghītissa Kosalarañño kappako Brahmadatte Kāsiraññe paṭivasati. Addasā kho bhikkhave Dīghītissa Kosalarañño kappako Dīghītim Kosalarājānam sapajāpatikam Bārāṇasiyam aññatarasmim paccantime okāse kumbhakāranivesane aññātakavesena paribbājakacchannena paṭivasantaṃ, disvāna yena Brahmadatto Kāsirājā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Brahmadattaṃ Kāsirājānam etadavoca “dīghīti deva Kosalarājā sapajāpatiko Bārāṇasiyam aññatarasmim paccantime okāse kumbhakāranivesane aññātakavesena paribbājakacchannena paṭivasati”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmadatto Kāsirājā manusse āṇāpesi “tena hi bhaṇe Dīghītim Kosalarājānam sapajāpatikam ānethā”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave te manussā Brahmadattassa Kāsirañño paṭissutvā Dīghītim Kosalarājānam sapajāpatikam ānesum. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmadatto Kāsirājā manusse āṇāpesi “tena hi bhaṇe Dīghītim Kosalarājānam sapajāpatikam dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāham gāḷhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā

dakkhiṇato nagarassa catudhā chinditvā catuddisā bilāni nikkhipathā”ti.
 “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave te manussā Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño
 paṭissutvā Dīghītiṃ Kosalarājānaṃ sapajāpatikaṃ daḥhāya rajjuyā
 pacchābāhaṃ gāḷhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā
 kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ
 parinenti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “ciraṃdiṭṭhā kho
 me mātāpitaro, yannūnāhaṃ mātāpitaro passeyyan”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave
 Dīghāvu kumāro Bārāṇasīṃ pavisitvā addasa mātāpitaro daḥhāya rajjuyā
 pacchābāhaṃ gāḷhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā
 kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ
 parinente, disvāna yena mātāpitaro tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho bhikkhave
 Dīghīti Kosalarājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna
 Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa,
 mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta
 Dīghāvu verā sammanti”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave te manussā Dīghītiṃ
 Kosalarājānaṃ etadavocuṃ “ummattako ayaṃ Dīghīti Kosalarājā
 vippalapati, ko imassa Dīghāvu, kaṃ ayaṃ evamāha mā kho tvaṃ tāta
 Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā
 sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti”ti. Nāhaṃ bhaṇe
 ummattako vippalapāmi, api ca yo viññū so vibhāvēssatīti. Dutiyampi kho
 bhikkhave -pa-. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghīti Kosalarājā Dīghāvuṃ
 kumāraṃ etadavoca “mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ,
 na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā
 sammanti”ti. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave te manussā Dīghītiṃ Kosalarājānaṃ
 etadavocuṃ “ummattako ayaṃ Dīghīti Kosalarājā vippalapati, ko imassa
 Dīghāvu, kaṃ ayaṃ evamāha mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā
 rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu
 verā sammanti”ti. Nāhaṃ bhaṇe ummattako vippalapāmi, api ca yo viññū so
 vibhāvēssatīti. Atha kho bhikkhave te manussā Dīghītiṃ Kosalarājānaṃ
 sapajāpatikaṃ rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ

parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa catudhā chinditvā catuddisā bilāni nikkhipitvā gumbaṃ ṭhapetvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Bārāṇasim pavisitvā suraṃ nīharitvā gumbiye pāyesi. Yadā te mattā ahesuṃ patitā, atha kaṭṭhāni saṃkaḍḍhitvā citakaṃ karitvā mātāpitūnaṃ sarīraṃ citakaṃ āropetvā aggim datvā pañjaliko tikkhattuṃ citakaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ akāsi.

461. Tena kho pana samayena Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā uparipāsādavaragato hoti. Addasā kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ pañjalikaṃ tikkhattuṃ citakaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karontaṃ, disvānassa etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho so manusso Dīghītissa Kosalarañño ñāti vā sālohito vā, aho me anattatho, na hi nāma me koci ārocessatī”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro araññaṃ gantvā yāvadatthaṃ kanditvā roditvā khappaṃ¹ puñchitvā Bārāṇasim pavisitvā antepurassa sāmantaṃ hatthisālaṃ gantvā hatthācariyaṃ etadavoca “icchāmaṃ ācariya sippaṃ sikkhituṃ”ti. Tena hi bhaṇe māṇavakasikkhassūti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ mañjunā sarena gāyi, vīṇaṃ vādesi. Assosi kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ mañjunā sarena gītaṃ vīṇaṃ vāditāṃ, sutvāna manusse pucchi “ko bhaṇe rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ mañjunā sarena gāyi, vīṇaṃ vādesīti. Amukassa deva hatthācariyassa antevāsī māṇavako rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ mañjunā sarena gāyi, vīṇaṃ vādesīti. Tena hi bhaṇe taṃ māṇavakaṃ ānethāti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave te manussā Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño paṭissutvā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ ānesuṃ. Tvaṃ bhaṇe māṇavaka rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya hatthisālāyaṃ mañjunā sarena gāyi, vīṇaṃ vādesīti. Evaṃ devāti. Tena hi tvaṃ bhaṇe māṇavaka gāyassu, vīṇaṃ vādehīti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño paṭissutvā ārādhāpekkho mañjunā sarena

1. Bappaṃ (Sī, Syā)

gāyi, vīṇaṇca vādesi. Tvaṃ bhaṇe māṇavaka maṃ upaṭṭhahāti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsiraṇṇo paccassosi. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsiraṇṇo pubbuṭṭhāyī ahosi pacchānipātī kimkārapaṭissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ nacirasseva abbhantarime vissāsikaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

462. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “tena hi bhaṇe māṇavaka rathaṃ yojehi migavaṃ gamissāmā”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsiraṇṇo paṭissutvā rathaṃ yojetvā Brahmaddattaṃ Kāsirājānaṃ etadavoca “yutto kho te deva ratho, yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasī”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā rathaṃ abhiruhi, Dīghāvukumāro rathaṃ pesesi, tathā tathā rathaṃ pesesi, yathā yathā aññeneva senā agamāsi aññeneva ratho. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā dūraṃ gantvā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “tena hi bhaṇe māṇavaka rathaṃ muñcassu, kilantomhi nipajjissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsiraṇṇo paṭissutvā rathaṃ muñcivā pathaviyaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvussa kumārassa ucchaṅge sīsaṃ katvā seyyaṃ kappesi, tassa kilantassa muhuttakeneva niddā okkami. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā bahuno amhākaṃ anattassa kāraṇo, iminā amhākaṃ balaṇca vāhanaṇca janapado ca koso ca koṭṭhāgāraṇca acchinnaṃ, iminā ca me mātāpitaro hatā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo yohaṃ veraṃ appeyyan”ti kosiyaṃ khaggaṃ nibbāhi. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “pitā kho maṃ maraṇakāle avaca ‘mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti’ti, na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ, yvāhaṃ pituvacanaṃ atikkameyyan”ti kosiyaṃ khaggaṃ pavesesi. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā bahuno amhākaṃ anattassa kāraṇo, iminā amhākaṃ

balañca vāhanañca janapado ca koso ca koṭṭhāgārañca acchinnaṃ, iminā ca
 me mātāpitaro hatā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo yohaṃ veraṃ appeyyaṃ”ti kosiya
 khaggaṃ nibbāhi. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa
 etadahosi “pitā kho maṃ maraṇakāle avaca ‘mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu
 dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti,
 averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti’ti, na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ, yvāhaṃ
 pituvacanaṃ atikkameyyaṃ”ti punadeva kosiya khaggaṃ pavesesi.
 Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho
 Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā bahuno amhākaṃ anattassa kāraṇaṃ, iminā amhākaṃ
 balañca vāhanañca janapado ca koso ca koṭṭhāgārañca acchinnaṃ, iminā ca
 me mātāpitaro hatā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo yohaṃ veraṃ appeyyaṃ”ti kosiya
 khaggaṃ nibbāhi. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Dīghāvussa kumārassa
 etadahosi “pitā kho maṃ maraṇakāle avaca ‘mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu
 dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti,
 averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti’ti, na kho metaṃ patirūpaṃ, yvāhaṃ
 pituvacanaṃ atikkameyyaṃ”ti punadeva kosiya khaggaṃ pavesesi. Atha kho
 bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā bhīto ubbiggo ussaṅkī utrasto sahasā
 vuṭṭhāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattaṃ Kāsirājānaṃ
 etadavoca “kissa tvaṃ deva bhīto ubbiggo ussaṅkī utrasto sahasā vuṭṭhāsī”ti.
 Idha maṃ bhaṇe māṇavaka Dīghītissa Kosalarañño putto Dīghāvu kumāro
 supinanteṇa khaggena paripātesi, tenāhaṃ bhīto ubbiggo ussaṅkī utrasto
 sahasā vuṭṭhāsinti. Atha kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro vāmena hatthena
 Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño ssaṃ parāmasitvā dakkhiṇeṇa hatthena khaggaṃ
 nibbāhetvā Brahmaddattaṃ Kāsirājānaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho so deva
 Dīghītissa Kosalarañño putto Dīghāvu kumāro, bahuno tvaṃ amhākaṃ
 anattassa kāraṇaṃ, tayā amhākaṃ balañca vāhanañca janapado ca koso ca
 koṭṭhāgārañca acchinnaṃ, tayā ca me mātāpitaro hatā, ayaṃ khvassa kālo
 yvāhaṃ veraṃ appeyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā
 Dīghāvussa kumārassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ
 etadavoca “jīvitāṃ me tāta Dīghāvu dehi, jīvitāṃ me tāta Dīghāvu dehi”ti.
 Kyāhaṃ ussahāmi devassa jīvitāṃ

dātuṃ, devo kho me jīvitāṃ dadeyyāti. Tena hi tāta Dīghāvu tvañceva me jīvitāṃ dehi, ahañca te jīvitāṃ dammīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto ca Kāsirājā Dīghāvu ca kumāro aññamaññassa jīvitāṃ adamsu, pāṇiṃca aggaheṣuṃ, sapathaṃca akāṃsu addūbhāya¹.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “tena hi tāta Dīghāvu rathaṃ yojeḥi gamissāmā”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave Dīghāvu kumāro Brahmaddattassa Kāsirañño paṭissutvā rathaṃ yojetvā Brahmaddattaṃ Kāsirājānaṃ etadavoca “yutto kho te deva ratho, yassa dāni kālāṃ maññasī”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā rathaṃ abhiruhi, Dīghāvu kumāro rathaṃ pesesi, tathā tathā rathaṃ pesesi, yathā yathā nacirasseva senāya samāgañchi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Bārāṇasīṃ pavisitvā amacce pārisajje sannipātāpetvā etadavoca “sace bhaṇe Dīghītissa Kosalarañño puttaṃ Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ passeyyātha, kinti naṃ kareyyāthā”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu “mayāṃ deva hatthe chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva pāde chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva hatthapāde chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva kaṇṇe chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva nāsaṃ chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva kaṇṇanāsaṃ chindeyyāma. Mayāṃ deva sīsaṃ chindeyyāmā”ti. Ayaṃ kho bhaṇe Dīghītissa Kosalarañño putto Dīghāvu kumāro, nāyaṃ labbhā kiñci kātuṃ, iminā ca me jīvitāṃ dinnāṃ, mayā ca imassa jīvitāṃ dinnanti.

463. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaddatto Kāsirājā Dīghāvuṃ kumāraṃ etadavoca “yaṃ kho te tāta Dīghāvu pitā maraṇakāle avaca ‘mā kho tvaṃ tāta Dīghāvu dīghaṃ passa, mā rassaṃ, na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti’ti, kiṃ te pitā sandhāya avacā”ti. Yaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “mā dīghan”ti, “mā ciraṃ veraṃ akāsi”ti imaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “mā dīghan”ti. Yaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “mā rassaṃ”ti, “mā khippaṃ mittehi bhijjitthā”ti imaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle

1. Aadrūbhāya, adubbhāya (Ka)

avaca “mā rassan”ti. Yaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti”ti, “devena me mātāpitāro hata”ti sacāhaṃ devaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyyaṃ, ye devassa atthakāmā, te maṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyyuṃ, ye me atthakāmā, te te jīvitaṃ voropeyyuṃ, evaṃ taṃ veraṃ verena na vūpasameyya, idāni ca pana me devena jīvitaṃ dinnāṃ, mayā ca devassa jīvitaṃ dinnāṃ, evaṃ taṃ veraṃ averena vūpasantaṃ, imaṃ kho me deva pitā maraṇakāle avaca “na hi tāta Dīghāvu verena verā sammanti, averena hi tāta Dīghāvu verā sammanti”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmaḍatto Kāsiraṇḍā “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, yāva paṇḍito ayaṃ Dīghāvu kumāro, yatra hi nāma pituno saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānissati”ti pettikaṃ balaṇca vāhanaṇca janapadaṇca kosaṇca koṭṭhāgāraṇca paṭipādesi, dhītaraṇca adāsi. Tesāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave rājūnaṃ ādinnadaṇḍānaṃ ādinnasatthānaṃ evarūpaṃ khantisoraccaṃ bhavissati. Idha kho pana taṃ bhikkhave sobhetha, yaṃ tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā khamā ca bhavyeṃyātha soratā cāti. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “alaṃ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan”ti. Tatiyampi kho so adhammavādī bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “āgametu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, appossukko bhante Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ manuyutto viharatu, mayametenā bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā “pariyādinnarūpā kho ime moghapurisā, nayime sukarā saññāpetun”ti utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Dīghāvubhāṇavāro niṭṭhito paṭhamo.

464. * Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Kosambim piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Kosambiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇḍikkanto senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya saṃghamaṃ jhe ṭhitakova imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

- * Puthusaddo samajano, na bālo koci maññatha.
Saṃghasmim bhijjamānasmim, nāññaṃ bhiyyo amaññarum.
- * Parimuṭṭhā paṇḍitābhāsā, vācāgocarabhāṇino.
Yāvicchanti mukhāyāmaṃ, yena nītā na taṃ vidū.
- * Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me.
Ye ca taṃ upanayhanti, veraṃ tesaṃ na sammati.
- * Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me.
Ye ca taṃ nupanayhanti, veraṃ tesūpasammati.
- * Na hi verena verāni, sammantīdha kudācanaṃ.
Averena ca sammanti, esadhammo sanantano.
- * Pare ca na vijānanti, mayamettha yamāmase.
Ye ca tattha vijānanti, tato sammanti medhagā.
- * Aṭṭhicchinnā pāṇaharā, gavāssadhanahārino.
Raṭṭhaṃ vilumpamānānaṃ, tesampi hoti saṅgati.

Kasmā tumhāka no siyā.

- * Sace labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ,
Saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥārī dhīraṃ.
Abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni,
Careyya tenattamano satīmā.
- + No ce labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ,
Saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥārī dhīraṃ.
Rājāva raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāya,
Eko care mātaṅgarañña nāgo.
- + Ekassa caritaṃ seyyo,
Natthi bāle sahāyatā.
Eko care na ca pāpāni kayirā,
Appossukko mātaṅgarañña nāgoti.

* Ma 3. 192 piṭṭhepi.

+ Ma 3. 193 piṭṭhepi.

273. Bālakaloṇakagamanakathā

465. Atha kho Bhagavā saṃghamajjhe ʘhitakova imā gāthāyo bhāsivā yena Bālakaloṇakagāmo¹ tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Bhagu Bālakaloṇakagāme viharati. Addasā kho āyasmā Bhagu Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna āsanam paṇṇapesi, pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paṇṇatte āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmāpi kho Bhagu Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho āyasmantam Bhagum Bhagavā etadavoca “kacci bhikkhu khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyam, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamasī”ti. Khamanīyam Bhagavā, yāpanīyam Bhagavā, na cāham bhante piṇḍakena kilamāmīti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Bhagum dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā uṭṭhāyāsana yena Pācinavaṃsadāyo tenupasaṅkami.

274. Pācinavaṃsadāyagamanakathā

466. * Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimilo² Pācinavaṃsadāye viharanti. Addasā kho Dāyapālo Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “mā samaṇa etaṃ dāyam pāvisi, santettha tayo kulaputtā attakāmarūpā viharanti, mā tesam aphāsumakāsī”ti. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho Dāyapālassa Bhagavatā saddhim mantayamānassa, sutvāna Dāyapālam etadavoca “māvuso Dāyapāla Bhagavantam vāresi, Satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yenāyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimilo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṇca Nandiyam āyasmantaṇca Kimilam etadavoca “abhikkamathāyasmanto abhikkamathāyasmanto, Satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto”ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimilo Bhagavantam paccuggantvā eko Bhagavato pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, eko āsanam paṇṇapesi, eko pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paṇṇatte

1. Bālakaloṇakāragāmo (Sī, Syā)

2. Kimbilo (Sī, Syā)

* Ma 1. 266-8 piṭṭhesupi passitabbam.

āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Tepi kho āyasmanto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimasu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kacci vo Anuruddhā khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathā”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, na ca mayaṃ bhante piṇḍakena kilamāmāti.

Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. Taggha mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmi”ti, tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “yannūnāhaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan”ti, so kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi, nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittanti.

Āyasmāpi kho Nandiyo -pa-. Āyasmāpi kho Kimilo Bhagavantam etadavoca “mayhampi kho bhante evaṃ hoti ‘lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmi’ti, tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti ‘yannūnāhaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan’ti, so kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi, nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittanti. Evaṃ kho mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmā”ti.

Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. Taggha mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti. Yathā kathāṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. Idha bhante amhākaṃ yo paṭhamāṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanāṃ paññāpeti, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ upanikkhipati, avakkārapātīṃ dhovivā upaṭṭhāpeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāvaseso, sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti, appāṇake vā udake opilāpeti, so āsanāṃ uddharati, pādodakaṃ pādapīṭhaṃ pādakathalikaṃ paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātīṃ dhovivā paṭisāmeti, pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ paṭisāmeti, bhattachaṃ sammajjati. Yo passati pānīyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ vā rittāṃ tucchāṃ, so upaṭṭhāpeti. Sacassa hoti avisayhaṃ, hatthavikārena dutiyaṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpema, na tveva mayaṃ bhante tappaccayā vācaṃ bhindāma. Pañcāhikaṃ kho pana mayaṃ bhante sabbarattīṃ dhammiyā kathāya sannisīdāma. Evaṃ kho mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti.

275. Pālīeyyakagamanakathā

467. * Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantañca Anuruddhaṃ āyasmantañca Nandīyaṃ āyasmantañca Kimilaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Pālīeyyakam¹ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Pālīeyyakam tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Pālīeyyake viharati Rakkhitaṃ vanasaṇḍe bhaddasālamūle. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṃ udapādi “ahaṃ kho pubbe ākiṇṇo na phāsu vihasiṃ tehi Kosambakehi² bhikkhūhi bhaṇḍanakāraṃkehi kalahakāraṃkehi vivāḍakāraṃkehi bhassakāraṃkehi saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃkehi, somhi etarāhi eko adutiyo sukhaṃ phāsu viharāmi aññatrevā tehi Kosambakehi bhikkhūhi bhaṇḍanakāraṃkehi kalahakāraṃkehi vivāḍakāraṃkehi bhassakāraṃkehi saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraṃkehi”ti.

1. Pālīeyyakam (Sī, Syā)

2. Kosambakehi (Syā)

* Khu 1. 125-6 piṭṭhesu thokaṃ visadisāṃ.

Aññataropi kho hatthināgo ākiṇṇo viharati hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷabhehi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādanti, obhaggobhaggañcassa sākḥābhaṅgaṃ khādanti, āvilāni ca pānīyāni pivati, ogāhā cassa otiṇṇassa¹ hatthiniyo kāyaṃ upanighaṃsantiyo gacchanti. Atha kho tassa hatthināgassa etadahosi “ahaṃ kho ākiṇṇo viharāmi hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷabhehi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādāmi, obhaggobhaggañca me sākḥābhaṅgaṃ khādanti, āvilāni ca pānīyāni pivāmi, ogāhā ca me otiṇṇassa hatthiniyo kāyaṃ upanighaṃsantiyo gacchanti, yannūnāhaṃ ekova gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho vihareyyan”ti. Atha kho so hatthināgo yūthā apakkamma yena Pālileyyakaṃ Rakkhitavanasaṇḍo bhaddasālamūlaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Soṇḍāya Bhagavato pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, appaharitañca karoti. Atha kho tassa hatthināgassa etadahosi “ahaṃ kho pubbe ākiṇṇo na phāsu viḥasiṃ hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷabhehi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādim, obhaggobhaggañca me sākḥābhaṅgaṃ khādimsu, āvilāni ca pānīyāni apāyim, ogāhā ca me otiṇṇassa hatthiniyo kāyaṃ upanighaṃsantiyo agamaṃsu, somhi etarahi eko adutiyo sukhaṃ phāsu viharāmi aññatreva hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷabhehi hatthicchāpehi”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā attano ca pavivekaṃ veditvā tassa ca hatthināgassa cetasa cetoparivitakkamaññāya tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

* “Etaṃ² nāgassa nāgena, īsānantassa hatthino.

Sameti cittaṃ cittaṇa, yadeko ramatī vane”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Pālileyyake yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Kosambako upāsakā “ime kho ayyā Kosambakā bhikkhū bahuno amhākaṃ anathassa

1. Ogāhañcassa otiṇṇassa (Syā), ogāhā cassa uttiṇṇassa (Sī)

2. Evaṃ (Ka)

* Khu 1. 127 piṭṭhepi.

kārakā, imehi ubbālho Bhagavā pakkanto, handa mayaṃ ayye Kosambake bhikkhū neva abhivādeyyāma, na paccuṭṭheyyāma, na añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ kareyyāma, na sakkareyyāma, na garuṃ kareyyāma, na māneyyāma, na bhajeyyāma, na pūjeyyāma, upagatānampi piṇḍakaṃ na dajjeyyāma, evaṃ ime amhehi asakkariyamānā agarukariyamānā amāniyamānā abhajiyaṃmānā apūjiyaṃmānā asakkārapakatā pakkamissanti vā vibbhamissanti vā Bhagavantāṃ vā pasādessanti”ti. Atha kho Kosambakā upāsakā Kosambake bhikkhū neva abhivādesuṃ, na paccuṭṭhesuṃ, na añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ akaṃsu, na sakkariṃsu, na garuṃ kariṃsu, na mānesuṃ, na bhajesuṃ, na pūjesuṃ, upagatānampi piṇḍakaṃ na adaṃsu. Atha kho Kosambakā bhikkhū Kosambakehi upāsakehi asakkariyamānā agarukariyamānā amāniyamānā abhajiyaṃmānā apūjiyaṃmānā asakkārapakatā evamāhaṃsu “handa mayaṃ āvuso Sāvatthiṃ gantvā Bhagavato santike imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasameyyāma”ti.

276. Aṭṭhārasavattukathā

468. Atha kho Kosambakā bhikkhū senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sāvatthi tenupasaṅkamiṃsu. Assosi kho āyasmā Sāriputto “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvatthiṃ āgacchanti”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvatthiṃ āgacchanti, kathāhaṃ bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Sāriputta yathā dhammo, tathā tiṭṭhāhīti. Kathāhaṃ bhante jāneyyaṃ dhammaṃ vā adhammaṃ vāti.

Aṭṭhārasahi kho Sāriputta vatthūhi adhammavādī jānitabbo. Idha Sāriputta bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammoti dīpeti, dhammaṃ adhammoti dīpeti, avinayaṃ vinayoti dīpeti, vinayaṃ avinayoti dīpeti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ

Tathāgatena bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ
 Tathāgatena abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāciṇṇaṃ
 Tathāgatena āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena anāciṇṇaṃ
 Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena paññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti
 dīpeti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatena apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāpattiṃ
 āpattīti dīpeti, āpattiṃ anāpattīti dīpeti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ garukā āpattīti
 dīpeti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ lahukā āpattīti dīpeti, sāvasesaṃ āpattiṃ anavasesā
 āpattīti dīpeti, anavasesaṃ āpattiṃ sāvasesā āpattīti dīpeti, duṭṭhallaṃ
 āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti, aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti
 dīpeti. Imehi kho Sāriputta aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi adhammavādī jānitabbo.

Aṭṭhārasahi ca kho Sāriputta vatthūhi dhammavādī jānitabbo. Idha
 Sāriputta bhikkhu adhammaṃ adhammoti dīpeti, dhammaṃ dhammoti
 dīpeti, avinayaṃ avinayoti dīpeti, vinayaṃ vinayoti dīpeti, abhāsitaṃ
 alapitaṃ Tathāgatena abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, bhāsitaṃ
 lapitaṃ Tathāgatena bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāciṇṇaṃ
 Tathāgatena anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena āciṇṇaṃ
 Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti
 dīpeti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatena paññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāpattiṃ
 anāpattīti dīpeti, āpattiṃ āpattīti dīpeti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ lahukā āpattīti
 dīpeti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ garukā āpattīti dīpeti, sāvasesaṃ āpattiṃ sāvasesā
 āpattīti dīpeti, anavasesaṃ āpattiṃ anavasesā āpattīti dīpeti, duṭṭhullaṃ
 āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti, aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti
 dīpeti. Imehi kho Sāriputta aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi dhammavādī jānitabboti.

469. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno -pa-. Assosi kho āyasmā
 Mahākassapo. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno. Assosi kho āyasmā
 Mahākoṭṭhiko. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākappino. Assosi kho āyasmā
 Mahācundo. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho. Assosi kho āyasmā

Revato. Assosi kho āyasmā Upāli. Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando. Assosi kho āyasmā Rāhulo “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḱā kalahakāraḱā vivāḁakāraḱā bhassakāraḱā saṁghe adhikaraṇakāraḱā Sāvattḱim āgacchantī”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḱā kalahakāraḱā vivāḁakāraḱā bhassakāraḱā saṁghe adhikaraṇakāraḱā Sāvattḱim āgacchanti, kathāham bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmī”ti. Tena hi tvaṁ Rāhula yathā dhammo, tathā tiṭṭhāhīti. Kathāham bhante jāneyyam dhammam vā adhammam vāti.

Aṭṭhārasahi kho Rāhula vatthūhi adhammavādī jānitabbo. Idha Rāhula bhikkhu adhammam dhammoti dīpeti, dhammam adhammoti dīpeti, avinayam vinayoti dīpeti, vinayam avinayoti dīpeti, abhāsitaṁ alapitaṁ Tathāgatena bhāsitaṁ lapitaṁ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, bhāsitaṁ lapitaṁ Tathāgatena abhāsitaṁ alapitaṁ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāciṇṇam Tathāgatena āciṇṇam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, āciṇṇam Tathāgatena anāciṇṇam Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, apaṇṇattaṁ Tathāgatena paṇṇattaṁ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, paṇṇattaṁ Tathāgatena apaṇṇattaṁ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāpattiṁ āpattīti dīpeti, āpattiṁ anāpattīti dīpeti, lahukam āpattiṁ garukā āpattīti dīpeti, garukam āpattiṁ lahukā āpattīti dīpeti, sāvasesaṁ āpattiṁ anavasesā āpattīti dīpeti, anavasesam āpattiṁ sāvasesā āpattīti dīpeti, duṭṭhullaṁ āpattiṁ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti, aduṭṭhullaṁ āpattiṁ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. Imehi kho Rāhula aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi adhammavādī jānitabbo.

Aṭṭhārasahi ca kho Rāhula vatthūhi dhammavādī jānitabbo. Idha Rāhula bhikkhu adhammam adhammoti dīpeti, dhammam dhammoti dīpeti, avinayam avinayoti dīpeti, vinayam vinayoti dīpeti, abhāsitaṁ alapitaṁ Tathāgatena abhāsitaṁ alapitaṁ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, bhāsitaṁ lapitaṁ Tathāgatena bhāsitaṁ lapitaṁ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti,

anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenā apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatenā paññattaṃ Tathāgatenāti dīpeti, anāpattiṃ anāpattīti dīpeti, āpattiṃ āpattīti dīpeti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ lahukā āpattīti dīpeti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ garukā āpattīti dīpeti, sāvasesaṃ āpattiṃ sāvasesā āpattīti dīpeti, anavasesaṃ āpattiṃ anavasesā āpattīti dīpeti, duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti, aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. Imehi kho Rāhula aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi dhammavādī jānitabboti.

470. Assosi kho Mahāpajāpati¹ Gotamī “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ Sāvattthim āgacchantī”ti. Atha kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ Sāvattthim āgacchanti, kathāhaṃ bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Gotamī ubhayattha dhammaṃ suṇa, ubhayattha dhammaṃ sutvā ye tattha bhikkhū dhammavādinō, tesaṃ diṭṭhiṇca khantiṇca ruciṇca ādāyaṇca rocehi, yaṇca kiñci bhikkhunisaṃghena bhikkhusaṃghato paccāsīsitabbaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ dhammavāditova paccāsīsitabbanti.

471. Assosi kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ bhassakāraḥ saṃghe adhikaraṇakāraḥ Sāvattthim āgacchantī”ti. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakāraḥ kalahakāraḥ vivādakāraḥ

1. Mahāpajāpati (Sī, Syā)

bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ āgacchanti, kathāhaṃ bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ gahapati ubhayattha dānaṃ dehi, ubhayattha dānaṃ datvā ubhayattha dhammaṃ suṇa, ubhayattha dhammaṃ sutvā ye tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino, tesāṃ diṭṭhiṇca khantiṇca ruciṇca ādāyaṇca rocehīti.

472. Assosi kho Visākhā Migāramātā “te kira Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ āgacchanti”ti. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Visākhā Migāramātā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ āgacchanti, kathāhaṃ bhante tesu bhikkhūsu paṭipajjāmi”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Visākhe ubhayattha dānaṃ dehi, ubhayattha dānaṃ datvā ubhayattha dhammaṃ suṇa, ubhayattha dhammaṃ sutvā ye tattha bhikkhū dhammavādino, tesāṃ diṭṭhiṇca khantiṇca ruciṇca ādāyaṇca rocehīti.

473. Atha kho Kosambakā bhikkhū anupubbena yena Sāvatti tadavasaruṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “te kira bhante Kosambakā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanakārakā kalahakārakā vivādakārakā bhassakārakā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārakā Sāvattiṃ anuppattā, kathaṃ nu kho bhante tesu bhikkhūsu senāsane¹ paṭipajjitabban”ti. Tena hi Sāriputta vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ dātabbanti. Sace pana bhante vivittaṃ na hoti, kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbanti. Tena hi Sāriputta vivittaṃ katvāpi dātabbaṃ, na tvevāhaṃ Sāriputta kenaci pariyāyena vuḍḍhatarassa bhikkhuno senāsanaṃ paṭibāhitabbanti vadāmi, yo paṭibāheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassāti.

Āmise pana bhante kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbanti. Āmisaṃ kho Sāriputta sabbesaṃ samakaṃ bhājetabbanti.

1. Senāsanesu (Ka), senāsanaṃ (Syā)

277. Osāraṇānujānaṇā

474. Atha kho tassa ukkhittakassa bhikkhuno dhammañca vinayañca paccavekkhantassa etadahosi “āpatti esā nesā anāpatti, āpannomhi namhi anāpanno, ukkhittomhi namhi anukkhitto, dhammikenamhi kammaena ukkhitto akuppena ṭhānārahenā”ti. Atha kho so ukkhittako bhikkhu yena ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ukkhittānuvattake bhikkhū etadavoca “āpatti esā āvuso nesā anāpatti, āpannomhi namhi anāpanno, ukkhittomhi namhi anukkhitto, dhammikenamhi kammaena ukkhitto akuppena ṭhānārahena, etha maṃ āyasmanto osārethā”ti. Atha kho te ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū taṃ ukkhittakaṃ bhikkhum ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimso, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimso, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “ayaṃ bhante ukkhittako bhikkhu evamāha ‘āpatti esā āvuso nesā anāpatti, āpannomhi namhi anāpanno, ukkhittomhi namhi anukkhitto, dhammikenamhi kammaena ukkhitto akuppena ṭhānārahena, etha maṃ āyasmanto osārethā’ti, kathaṃ nu kho bhante paṭipajjitabban”ti. Āpatti esā bhikkhave nesā anāpatti, āpanno eso bhikkhu neso bhikkhu anāpanno, ukkhitto eso bhikkhu neso bhikkhu anukkhitto, dhammikenā kammaena ukkhitto akuppena ṭhānārahena, yato ca kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passati ca, tena hi bhikkhave taṃ bhikkhum osārethāti.

278. Saṃghasāmaggikathā

475. Atha kho te ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū taṃ ukkhittakaṃ bhikkhum osāretvā yena ukkhepakā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamimso, upasaṅkamitvā ukkhepake bhikkhū etadavocum “yasmim āvuso vatthusmim ahosi saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavatthānaṃ saṃghanānākaraṇaṃ, so eso bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi¹ ca osārīto ca, handa mayaṃ āvuso tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṃghasāmaggim karomā”ti.

1. Passī (Itipi)

Atha kho te ukkhepakā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam̐ etadavocum̐ “te bhante ukkhittānuvattakā bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu ‘yasmim̐ āvuso vatthusmim̐ ahosi saṃghassa bhaṇḍanam̐ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavattḥānam̐ saṃghanānākaraṇam̐, so eso bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi ca osārito ca, handa mayam̐ āvuso tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṃghasāmaggim̐ karomā’ti, katham̐ nu kho bhante paṭipajjitabban’ti. Yato ca kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi ca osārito ca, tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṃghasāmaggim̐ karotu. Evañca pana bhikkhave kātabbā, sabbeheva ekajjham̐ sannipatitabban̐ gilānehi ca agilānehi ca, na kehici chando dātabbo, sannipatitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yasmim̐ vatthusmim̐ ahosi saṃghassa bhaṇḍanam̐ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavattḥānam̐ saṃghanānākaraṇam̐, so eso bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi ca osārito ca, yadi saṃghassa pattakallam̐, saṃgho tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṃghasāmaggim̐ kareyya, esā ñatti.

Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, yasmim̐ vatthusmim̐ ahosi saṃghassa bhaṇḍanam̐ kalaho viggaho vivādo saṃghabhedo saṃgharāji saṃghavavattḥānam̐ saṃghanānākaraṇam̐, so eso bhikkhu āpanno ca ukkhitto ca passi ca osārito ca, saṃgho tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṃghasāmaggim̐ karoti, yassāyasmato khamati tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṃghasāmaggiyā karaṇam̐, so tuṇhassa, yassa nakkhamati, so bhāseyya.

Katā saṃghena tassa vatthussa vūpasamāya saṃghasāmaggī, nihato saṃghabhedo nihatā saṃgharāji nihataṃ saṃghavavattḥānam̐ nihataṃ saṃghanānākaraṇam̐, khamati saṃghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evametaṃ dhārayāmī”ti.

Tāvadeva uposatho kātabbo, pātimokkham̐ uddisitabbanti.

279. Upālisam̐ghasāmaggīpucchā

476. Atha kho āyasmā Upāli yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Upāli Bhagavantam etadavoca “yasmim bhante vatthusmim hoti sam̐ghassa bhaṇḍanam kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̐ghabhedo sam̐gharāji sam̐ghavavatthānam sam̐ghanānākaraṇam, sam̐gho tam vatthum avinicchinitvā amulā mulam gantvā sam̐ghasāmaggim karoti, dhammikā nu kho sā bhante sam̐ghasāmaggī”ti. Yasmim Upāli vatthusmim hoti sam̐ghassa bhaṇḍanam kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̐ghabhedo sam̐gharāji sam̐ghavavatthānam sam̐ghanānākaraṇam, sam̐gho tam vatthum avinicchinitvā amulā mulam gantvā sam̐ghasāmaggim karoti, adhammikā sā Upāli sam̐ghasāmaggīti.

Yasmim pana bhante vatthusmim hoti sam̐ghassa bhaṇḍanam kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̐ghabhedo sam̐gharāji sam̐ghavavatthānam sam̐ghanānākaraṇam, sam̐gho tam vatthum vinicchinitvā mulā mulam gantvā sam̐ghasāmaggim karoti, dhammikā nu kho sā bhante sam̐ghasāmaggīti. Yasmim Upāli vatthusmim hoti sam̐ghassa bhaṇḍanam kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̐ghabhedo sam̐gharāji sam̐ghavavatthānam sam̐ghanānākaraṇam, sam̐gho tam vatthum vinicchinitvā mulā mulam gantvā sam̐ghasāmaggim karoti, dhammikā sā Upāli sam̐ghasāmaggīti.

Kati nu kho bhante sam̐ghasāmaggiyoti. Dvemā Upāli sam̐ghasāmaggiyo, atthupāli sam̐ghasāmaggī atthāpetā byañjanupetā, atthupāli sam̐ghasāmaggī atthupetā ca byañjanupetā ca. Katamā ca Upāli sam̐ghasāmaggī atthāpetā byañjanupetā. Yasmim Upāli vatthusmim hoti sam̐ghassa bhaṇḍanam kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̐ghabhedo sam̐gharāji sam̐ghavavatthānam sam̐ghanānākaraṇam, sam̐gho tam vatthum avinicchinitvā amulā mulam gantvā sam̐ghasāmaggim karoti, ayam vuccati Upāli sam̐ghasāmaggī atthāpetā byañjanupetā. Katamā ca Upāli sam̐ghasāmaggī atthupetā ca byañjanupetā ca. Yasmim Upāli vatthusmim hoti sam̐ghassa bhaṇḍanam kalaho viggaho vivādo sam̐ghabhedo sam̐gharāji sam̐ghavavatthānam sam̐ghanānākaraṇam, sam̐gho tam vatthum vinicchinitvā mulā mulam gantvā sam̐ghasāmaggim karoti, ayam vuccati Upāli sam̐ghasāmaggī atthupetā ca byañjanupetā ca. Imā kho Upāli dve sam̐ghasāmaggiyoti.

477. Atha kho āyasmā Upāli utthāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ
karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi.

Samghassa kiccesu ca mantanāsu ca,
Atthesu jātesu vinicchayesu ca.
Kathāmpakārodha naro mahatthiko,
Bhikkhu kathāṃ hotidha paggaḥārahoti.

Anānuvajjo paṭhamena sīlato,
Avekkhitācāro susāmvutindriyo.
Paccatthikā nūpavadanti dhammato,
Na hissa taṃ hoti vadeyyu yena naṃ.

So tādiso sīlavisuddhiyā ṭhito,
Visārado hoti visayha bhāsati.
Nacchambhati parisagato na vedhati,
Atthaṃ na hāpeti anuyyutaṃ bhaṇaṃ.

Tatheva pañhaṃ parisāsu pucchito,
Na ceva pajjhāyati na maṅku hoti.
So kālāgataṃ byākaraṇārahaṃ vaco,
Rañjeti viññūparisaṃ vicakkhaṇo.

Sagāravo vuḍḍhataresu bhikkhusu,
Ācerakamhi ca sake visārado.
Alaṃ pametuṃ paguṇo kathetave,
Paccatthikānañca viraddhikovidho.

Paccatthikā yena vajanti niggahaṃ,
Mahājano saññāpanaṃ gacchati.
Sakañca ādāyamayaṃ na riñcati,
Viyākaraṃ¹ pañhamanupaghātikaṃ.

1. So byākaraṃ (Sī), veyyākaraṃ (Syā)

Dūteyyakammesu alaṃ samuggaho,
 Saṃghassa kiccesu ca āhu naṃ yathā.
 Karaṃ vaco bhikkhugaṇena pesito,
 “Ahaṃ karomī”ti na tena maññati.

Āpajjati yāvatakesu vatthusu,
 Āpattiyā hoti yathā ca vuṭṭhiti.
 Ete vibhaṅgā ubhayassa svāgatā,
 Āpatti vuṭṭhānapadassa kovido.

Nissāraṇaṃ gacchati yāni cācaram,
 Nissārito hoti yathā ca vattanā¹.
 Osāraṇaṃ tamvusitassa jantuno,
 Etampi jānāti vibhaṅgakovido.

Sagāravo vuḍḍhataresu bhikkhusu,
 Navesu theresu ca majjhimesu ca.
 Mahājanassatthacarodha paṇḍito,
 So tādiso bhikkhu idha paggahārahoti.

Kosambakakkhandhako dasamo.

280. Tassuddānaṃ

Kosambiyaṃ Jinavaro, vivādāpattidassane.
 Nukkhipeyya yasmim tasmim, saddhāyāpatti desaye.
 Antosīmāyaṃ tattheva, bālakañceva vaṃsadā.
 Pālileyā ca Sāvatthi, Sāriputto ca Kolito.
 Mahākassapakaccānā, Koṭṭhiko Kappinena ca.
 Mahācundo Anuruddho, Revato Upāli cubho.

1. Vatthunā (Sī, Syā)

Ānando Rāhulo ceva, Gotamīnāthapiṇḍiko.
Senāsanam vivittaṇca, āmisam samakampi ca.
Na kehi chando dātabbo, Upāliparipucchito.
Anānuvajjo sīlena, sāmaggī Jinasāsaneti.

Kosambakakkhandhako niṭṭhito.

Mahāvaggapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

Mahāvaggapāliya Aṭṭhakathāya

Saṃvaṇṇitapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha
[A]		[A]	
Aṃsabbaddhako	295 373	Añjanaṃ	942 373
Akaṭayūsaṃ		Añjanūpapisanchi	294 373
(akaṭayusaṃ. Tṭha.)	299 374	Aññaṃ byākareyyaṃ	269 365
Akappakatena	352 392	Aññaṃ byākaronṭi	272 366
Akālamegho	3 239	Aññataraṃ vā panassa	
Akiñcanaṃ	47 254	kiccaṃ hoti karaṇīyaṃ vā	196 350
Akkaṇālaṃ	422 416	Aññataropi	
Akkosati paribhāsati	117 294	aññatitthiyapubbo	75 265
Agāmake ce	150 333	Aññataro phāsuvihāro	261-2 362
Aggaḷaṃ acchupeyyaṃ	403 409	Aññatitthiyā	139 317
Aggaḷaṃ tunnaṃ	404 409	Aññatra antarāyā	187 348
Aggaḷaguttivihāro	413 411	Aññatra avuṭṭhitāya parisāya	190 348
Aggikā	101 276	Aññatra pañcakena vā	
Aggito vā(ti-ādīsu)	324 377	atirekapañcakena vā	353 392
Aggihuttamukhā yaññā	344 384	Aññatra puggalassa atthārā	353 392
Aṅgaṭaṃ chupanti	279 368	Aññatra saṃghasāmaggiyā	190 348
Aṅgavāto	297 373	Aññatra saṃghena	187 348
Aṅgulim phoṭesaṃ	327 378	Aññatra saṅghāṭiyā	353 392
Aṅgulicchinnaṃ		Aññatrāpi dhammā	
(aṅgulicchinnō. Tṭha)	126 308	kammaṃ karonti	436 427
Acīvarakaṃ		Aññatrāpi vinayā kammaṃ	
(acīvarakā. Tṭha.)	125 307	aññatrāpi Satthusāsanaṃ	
Accāyatā	269 365	kammaṃ	436 427
Acchakaññiyā		Aññamaññānulomātā	223 356
(acchakaññiyaṃ. Tṭha.)	299 374	Aññātakāṃ	186 347
Acchanti	223 356	Aññechi ovadiyo anusāsiyo	74 265
Acchavaṣaṃ	291 372	Aṭṭhapadakaṃ kātuṃ	412 410
Acchibandhaṃ		Aṭṭhapitāya	150 333
(acchibaddhaṃ. Tṭha)	400 408	Aṭṭhicchinnā	496 434
Ajavisāṇavaddhikā	273-4 368	Aṭṭhimayaṃ	295 373
Ajīnapaveṇi		Aṭṭhimā bhikkhave mātikā	427 417
(ajīnapaveṇī. Tṭha)	281 369	Aḍḍhakāsikaṃ	
Ajja me uposatho	168 345	(aḍḍhakāsiyaṃ. Tṭha.)	393 401
Ajja me pavāraṇā	230 358	Aḍḍhakusimpi	
Ajjhabhāsi	46 253	(aḍḍhakusi. Tṭha.)	400 408
Ajjhācāre ācāravipanno	91 271		
Ajjhesanaṃ	9 244		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Adḍhamañḍalampi		
(adḍhamañḍalañca. Ṭṭha.)	401	408
Aṇaṇa (aṇaṇo. Ṭṭha.)	7	244
Aṇṇavaṇṇam	352	377
Atikālena gāmaṇṇam pavisati	99	273
Atikkantavarā	392	401
Atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno	91	271
Atidivā paṭikkamati	99	273
Atipakkhittamajjāni	297	373
Atirekabhāgena	398	406
Atisithilā	269	365
Attanā vā attānaṇṇam	485	432
Attanā vā attānaṇṇam		
sammannitabbarṇam	152	340
Attā ca anupanīto	272	366
Atthakathinānaṇṇam vo	352	388
Atthikānaṇṇam	49, 50	255
Atthikehi upaṇṇātaṇṇam		
maggam	51	255
Atthi neva sarati	165	344
Atthesu jātesu	509	435
Attho ca vutto	272	366
Atha ko carahi	46	254
Atha kho aññataro	3	239
Atha kho āyasmato ca Vappassa	17	246
Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto		
Rāhulaṇṇam kumāraṇṇam pabbājesi		
(Rāhulakumāraṇṇam. Ṭṭha.)	116	291
Atha kho Kosambakā upāsakā	500	435
Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṇṇam		
Sāriputtaṇṇam āmantesi	115	291
Atha kho Bhagavā		
pañcavaggiye	18	247
Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū		
āmantesi	27	247
Atha kho Suddhodano sakko	116	291
Atha ca panidhekacce		
moghapurisā	272	366
Athaññe āvāsikā bhikkhū		
āgacchanti	173	346
Athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti	2	236
Adiṭṭham abbatṭhitaṇṇam		
bahukehi kappanahutehi	52-3	256
Addhānamaggappaṭipannaṇṇam	11	245
Adhammaṇṇam dhammo	501	435

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhanko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Adhammakammaṇṇam	154	340
	436	427
Adhammavādī	486	432
Adhammena vaggam	151	338
Adhammena		
vaggakammaṇṇam karonti	434	427
Adhammena samaggam	151	338
Adhammiyāyamaṇṇe	486	432
Adhikāraṇṇam me devo saratu	383	393
Adhigato kho myāyamaṇṇam	5	248
Adhicitte	100	274
Adhiṭṭhātuṇṇam	414	412
Adhipaṇṇāya	100	274
Adhimutto hoti	270	365
Adhisīle	100	274
Adhisīle sīlavipanno	91	271
Anacchariyā	5	243
Anajjhāpannā vā hoti āpajjitvā		
vā vuṭṭhitā		
(anajjhāpanno vā hoti		
āpajjitvā vā vuṭṭhito. Ṭṭha.)	141	317
Anajjhittā	152	339
Anaññathābhāvaṇṇam	47	254
Anaññaneyyaṇṇam	47	254
Anatthato	491	433
Anatthāya	117	294
Anadhigataṇṇam	120	298
Anantarahitāya	59	260
Ananubodhā	325	378
Anapadāno	456	430
Anabbhakkhātukāmā	330	378
Anabhiraddho	100	275
Anākappasampannā	56	257
Anācāraṇṇam ācarati	71	265
Anānuvajjo paṭhamena sīlato	509	435
Anāmantacāro	352	388
Anāmayā	408	410
Anāvāso	188	348
Anukammaṇṇam upādāya	72	265
Anuggahetabbo	160	342

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Anujānāmi bhikkhave	351	387
Anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭha pānāni	344	383
Anujānāmi bhikkhave anukkhepe dinne	398	406
Anujānāmi bhikkhave ācariyaṃ	76	266
Anujānāmi bhikkhave imehi dasahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ sāmaṇeraṃ nāsetuṃ	119	295
Anujānāmi bhikkhave upajjhāyaṃ	57	258
Anujānāmi bhikkhave kojayaṃ	393	401
Anujānāmi bhikkhave tumheva dāni tāsu tāsu disāsu tesu tesu janapadesu pabbājetha	29	248
Anujānāmi bhikkhave telapākaṃ	297	373
Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañca gorase	342	382
Anujānāmi bhikkhave byattena bhikkhunā	75	266
Anujānāmi bhikkhave rājūnaṃ anuvattitunti	193	349
Anujānāmi bhikkhave sabba- paccantimesu janapadesu guṇaṅguṇūpāhanaṃ	288	371
Anuttare upadhisaṅkhaye	54	257
Anuddhaṃsitaṃ paṭijānāti	256	360
Anupajjhāyakaṃ	124	307
Anupajjhāyakā	56	257
Anupadhikaṃ	47	254
Anupariveṇiyaṃ	145	330
Anupasampanno na upasampā- detabbo, upasampanno nāsetabbo	119	293
Anupahacca	32	257
Anuposathe	190	348
Anuppattā	29	252
Anuyuñjīyamāno (anuyuñjīyamāno. Ṭṭha.)	120	298
	254-5	360
Anuyyutaṃ bhaṇaṃ	509	436
Anulomapaṭilomaṃ	1	235

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Tṭha
[A]		
Anuvātaṃ paribhaṇḍaṃ	412	410
Anuvātakaraṇamattena	352	392
Anuviccekāraṃ	333	378
Anuvivaṭṭaṃ	401	408
Anusāsani	63	263
Antaka	28	248
Antaraṭṭhakāsu	401	409
Antaradhāyati	266	364
Antarā ca gayāṃ antarā ca bodhiṃ	11	246
Antarāyiko dhammo vutto Bhagavatā (antarāyiko. Tṭha.)	142	317
Antalikkhacaro	28	248
Antevāsikā ācariyesu na sammā vattanti	86	266
Antonimuggavosiṇi	9, 10	244
Antovuṭṭhaṃ (anto vutthaṃ. Tṭha.)	304-5	375
Andhakavindā	147	331
Andhamūgo (andhamūgā. Tṭha.)	127	313
Andho	127	313
Anvādhikaṃpi āropetuṃ (anvādhikampi āropetuṃ. Tṭha.)	412	410
Apaññatto	192	349
Apamāro	101	278
Aparaṃjugatāya	196	349
Apalāḷenti	118	295
Apaloketha	327	378
Apāpuretaṃ	6	243
Apārutā	10	244
Aputtakatāya	54	257
Appaṭighaṃsantena	60	261
Appaṭivekkhitvā	312	376
Appaṇāmento upajjhāyo sātisāro hoti	69	263
Appatissā	117	294
Appatto nissāraṇaṃ, tañce saṃgho nissāreti, sunissārīto	443	428
Appanigghosaṃ	49, 50	255
Apparajakkhajātikā	6	243

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Apparajakkhajātiko	10	245
Apparajakkhe (apparajakkhā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Appasaddaṃ	49, 50	255
Appassuto	91	271
	112	285
Appākiṇṇaṃ	49, 50	255
Apposukkatāya	6	243
Abijaṃ	309	375
Abyattā	75	265
Abyattena yāvajjivaṃ	111	285
Abyāpajjaṃ	4	240
		365
Abyāpajjādhimutto	270	366
Atabbo haritatthāha	134	316
Atayūvarā	105	279
Atikkamaṇiyaṃ	49, 50	255
Abhikkamantaṃ vā abhikkamatīti	418	414
Abhiṇāṇātha me no	14	246
Abhiṇvanikassa	275	368
Abhidosaakālaṅkato (abhidosakālaṃ kato. Ṭṭha.)	11	245
Abhidhamme	92	271
Abhinisīdituṃ	283	370
Abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni	496	434
Abhivinaye	92	271
Abhisāṭā	377	396
Abhisannakāyo	299	374
Amatamadhiyataṃ	13	246
Amatassa dvāraṃ	6	243
Amatassa dvārā	10	244
Amissikataṃ	271	366
Amulā mūlaṃ gantvā	508	435
Ambakāya	327	378
Ambapānaṃ	344	383
Ayaṃ khvassa kālo	286	371
Ayaṃ puggalo paññāyati, na vatthu	258	361
Ayaṃ vuccati Upāli saṃghasāmaggi atthāpetā byañjanupetā (byañjanupetā. Ṭṭha.)	508	435

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[A]		
Arahasi anantajino	12	246
Alaṃ deva	383	398
Alaṃ paṇāmetuṃ	69	263
Alaṃ pametuṃ	509	436
Alabbhamānāya sāmaggīyā anāpatti sambhoge saṃvāse	135	316
Alābhāya parisakkati	117	294
Avacāni	99	274
Avāṇṇe bhaññaṃ māne	100	275
Avāsāya	117	294
Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā	1	235
Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā sambhavanti	1	235
Avijjāya tveva	1	235
Avivadamānā vassaṃ vasimhā	351	387
Avekkhitācāro	509	435
Asaṃvihitā	260	362
Asakkhi kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū saññāpetuṃ	14	246
Asaṅkamaṇiyāyo (asaṅkamaṇiyā. Ṭṭha.)	279	368
Asantī nāma āpatti	141	317
Asabhāgavuttikā	117	294
Asamādānacāro	352	388
Asammatāya bhikkhave sīmāya atthapitāya	150	333
Asammodikāya vattamānāya (asammodikā. Ṭṭha.)	486	432
Asammohaṇca cetaso	271	366
Asītigāmikasaṃsaṇi	265-6	364
Asītisakaṭavāhe	272	367
Asenāsanikena	212	354
Asesavirāgaṇirodhā	1	235
Asmimānassa yo vinayo	4	240
Assa sākhābhaṅgaṃ	500	434
Assāsakā	47	254
Ahatakappena	353	393
Ahatena	353	393
Ahatena atthataṃ	353	391
Ahimaṃsaṃ	313	376

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha
[A]	
Ahivātakarogena	109 285
Aḷacchinnāṃ (aḷacchinno. Tṭha.)	126 308
[Ā]	
Āgantukākāraṃ	186 347
Āgantukehi āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbāṃ	244 358
Āgame juṇhe	193 349
Āgamesuṃ	394 402
Ācariyesu	275 368
Ācariyo pakkanto vā hoti	89 268
Ācariyo bhikkhave antevāsikamhi	76 266
Ācerakamhi ca sake	509 436
Ājānissati	10 245
Āṇatti	89 268
Ātāpino	2 236
Ādibrahmacariyakāya	92 271
Ādissa deti	427 425
Āneṇjappattam	271 366
Ānantarikassa	443 428
Āpajjati yāvatakesu vatthusu (... vatthūsu. Tṭha.)	510 437
Āpattiṃ na jānāti	92 271
Āpatti dukkaṭassa	125 307
Āpattivuṭṭhānatā vinaya- purekkhārātā	223 356
Āpattivuṭṭhānapadassa kovido	510 437
Āpattisāmantā bhaṇamāno	58 259
Ābhisamācarikāya sikkhāya	92 271
Āmakamaṃsaṃ khādi, āmaka- lohitaṃ pivi (āmakamaṃsaṃ khādi, āmakalohitaṃ pivi. Tṭha.)	294 373
Āma passāmi	169 345
Āmisakhāraṃ	299 374
Āmisantaro	419 414
Āyatim samvareyyāsi	169 345
Āyasanto (padabhājanī)	141
Āraṇṇikā	351 387

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha
[Ā]	
Ālapito	411 410
Ālayaratā	5 243
Ālayarāmā	5 243
Ālayasammuditā	5 243
Ālokasandhikaṇṇabhāgā	60 261
Āvaraṇaṃ kātum	117 294
Āvahāpeyyum	206 151
Āvāsikākāraṃ	185 347
Āvāsikānaṃ anuvattitabbāṃ	184 347
Āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cātuddaso hoti āgantukānaṃ pannaraso	184 347
Āvāsikehi nissīmaṃ gantvā pavāretabbāṃ	245 358
Āvikatā hissa phāsu hoti (padabhājanī)	142
Āvikātabbā (padabhājanī)	142
Āvilāni	500 434
Āsandi (āsandī. Tṭha.)	281 369
Āhañchaṃ amatadundubhiṃ	12 246
Āhatakappānaṃ	403 409
Āhārahatto	38 253
Āhāratthaṇca phareyya	290-1 372
[I]	
Iṅgha	120 298
Icchāmahaṃ ācariya sippaṃ sikkhitum	379 397
Iṇāyiko	106 820
Itarītareṇapi (itarītareṇāpi. Tṭha.)	392 401
Ittaro	101 285
Itthantarena	280 369
Itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ	169 345
Itthiyuttana	280 369
Idaṃ agganagaraṃ	323 377
Idaṃ bhikkhave saṅghātanikaṃ aññatitthiyapubbassa anārādhanīyasmiṃ	100 275
Idaṃ vatthu ca puggalo ca paññāyati	258 361
Idaṃ vatthu paññāyati, na puggalo	258 360

Padānukkamo	Pā	Piṭṭhanko Ṭṭha
[I]		
Idapaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppādo	5	243
Idāneva naṃ vadehīti	258-9	361
Idha kho taṃ bhikkhave	275	368
Idha pana	414	411
	416	413
Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu		
bhaṇḍanakārako	453	429
Idha pana bhikkhave		
bhikkhussa na hoti		
āpatti daṭṭhabbā	445	429
Indriyānaṃca samataṃ		
paṭivijjha	269	365
Imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi	2	237
Imāhaṃ bhikkhave nātīnaṃ		
āveṇikaṃ parihāraṃ dammi	101	276
Iriyāya	13	246
Issariyādhipaccaṃ	265	364
[Ī]		
Īsānantassa	500	434
[U]		
Ukkapiṇḍakāpi khādanti	305	375
Ukkalā	4	241
Ukkoṭanakaṃ pācittiyanti	259	361
Uklāpo	58	259
Uccāni	99	274
Uccāvacāni	393	402
Uccāvacāni karaṇīyāni	99	274
Uccāsayanamahāsayanāni	280	369
Uccinitvā	398	405
Uṭṭhehi	7	244
Utukālaṃ	414	411
Utuddhaṭṭhaṇaṃ	403	409
Utupamāṇaṃ ācikkhitabbaṃ	133	316
Uttamadamaṭṭhasamathaṃ	258	370
Uttarāḷumpaṃ	399	408
Uttaritukāmo	398	406
Uttiṭṭhapattaṃ	56	258
Udakaṃ accuggamma ṭhitāni	10	244
Udakakoṭṭhakaṃ	297	373
Udakacikkhale	351	387

Padānukkamo	Pā	Piṭṭhanko Ṭṭha
[U]		
Udakanimittaṃ		
(udakanimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	322
Udakasaṅgahe	351	387
Udakukkhepo	150	334
Udake osāretuṃ	400	408
Udakepi parikkammaṃ	59	261
Udake vā nakhapiṭṭhikāya vā	399	408
Udaggo	100	275
Udositādāni	196-7	305
Uddissāmi (padabhājanī)	141	
Uddissakataṃ	334	379
Uddekaṃ dassati	388	399
Uddesaṃ (āvāsikuddesaṃ -pā-		
uddeso nāma. Ṭṭha.)	185	347
Uddese	100	274
Uddhalomi (uddalomi. Ṭṭha.)	281	369
Undriyati	206	351
Upakaṭṭhāya	211	353
Upajānāmetassa saṃyamassa	382	398
Upajjhāyamulakaṃ cīvaraṃ		
pariyesitabbaṃ	101	276
Upajjhāyassa deva sīsaṃ chetabbaṃ		
(... chinditabbaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	104	27
Upajjhāyena vā samodhānagato	89	270
Upaṭṭhāpetabbo	106	342
Upaḍḍhaṃ dātabbaṃ	427	422
Uparibhojane	56	258
Upalāpetabbo	160	342
Upasamharatha	327	378
Upasampadaṃ alatthaṃ	285	370
Upasampadārahaṃ		
upasampādeti	499	429
Upasampannasamanantarā	71	265
Upādānakkhayassa	271	366
Upālivatthu	108	285
Uppaliniyaṃ	9	224
Ubbhidaṃ	293	372
Ubhatobyañjanako	124	306
Ubhatobyañjanako bhikkhave	124	306
Ubhatolohitakūpadhānaṃ	281	370
Ubhatosamghassa deti	427	422

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā	Ṭṭha
[U]		
Ubhayassa	510	437
Ubhayāni kho panassa		
pātimokkhāni vitthārena na		
svāgatāni honti	97	272
Uyyojetvā	39	253
Uru	1	234
Uruvelāyaṃ	1	234
Ullikhitamattena	352	391
Ullumpatu maṃ	72	265
	131	315
Ullokā paṭṭhamāṃ ohāretabbaṃ	60	261
Ussannaṃ hoti	497	405
Ussahasi tvaṃ Ānanda	400	408
Ussahāmi Bhagavā	400	408
Ussāvanantikaṃ	337	379
Ussāho karaṇīyo	404	409
Ussukkaṃ kātabbaṃ	61	261
Ussukkampi akāsi yāguyā		
(ussukkampi ... Ṭṭha.)	430	427
Uḷumpaṃ	325	377
[E]		
“Ekaṃyeva Bhagavatā cīvaraṃ		
anuññātāṃ na dve”	394	402
Ekaṃ samūhanitvā	146	330
Ekaccassa bhikkhave		
saṃghamajjhe paṭikkosānā		
ruhati	442	428
Ekacciyaṃ	402	409
Ekattako	314-5	376
Ekantalomi	281	369
Ekapaḷāsikaṃ	272	366
Ekapallaṅkena	1	234
Ekamantaṃ nikkhipitabbaṃ	59	260
Ekasaṭṭhi loke arahanto honti		
(tena kho pana		
samayena ... Ṭṭha.)	27	247
Ekasmim pakkhe	425	416
Ekādippāyaṃ	416	413
Etadavoca	4	241

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā	Ṭṭha
[E]		
Etadahosi yepi kho te		
kulaputtā	401	409
Ekamatthaṃ ārocesi	120	298
Etamatthaṃ bhāsivā		
uṭṭhāyāsānā pakkāmi	484	432
Etamatthaṃ viditvā	2, 3	239
Etasmim nidāne etasmim		
pakaraṇe		
dhammim kathaṃ katvā	344	382
Ete vibhaṅgā	510	437
Ettāvatā na aññamaññaṃ	486	432
Eragū	285	371
Eragū moragū		
majjārū jantū	285-7-8	370
Evaṃ anārādhako kho		
bhikkhave aññatitthiyapubbo		
āgato na upasampādetabbo	100	275
Evaṃ ārādhako kho		
bhikkhave	101	275
Evaṃ kho bhikkhave		
aññatitthiyapubbo ārādhako		
hoti, evaṃ anārādhako	99	273
Evaṃ kho (evaṃca pana. Ṭṭha.)		
bhikkhave atthataṃ hoti		
kathinaṃ, evaṃ anatthataṃ	352	391
Evaṃvādī mahāsamaṇo	51	256
Evaṃ hoti	353	393
Evaṃca pana bhikkhave kathinaṃ		
attharitabbaṃ	352	388
Evaṃca pana bhikkhave ticīvarena		
avippavāso samūhantabbo	149	332
Evaṃca pana bhikkhave		
sammannitabbo	395	403
Evaṃca pana bhikkhave		
aññatitthiyapubbo		
anārādhako hoti	99	273
Evarūpaṃ nadīpārasīmaṃ		
sammannitum	145	328
Evarūpaṃ bhāsikametaṃ	14	246
Evarūpā katikā	213	354
Evarūpā nāma parisā		
(padabhājanī)	141	
Esāhaṃ bhante	48	254
Eseva dhammo yadi tāvadeva	52-3	256

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[O]		
Okapuṇṇehi	351	387
Okāro (peyyāla)	333	379
Okiriyanti	412	410
Ogaṇena	111	285
Ogāhā	500	434
Ogāhetvā mārenti	279	368
Ogumphiyanti	283	370
Odahatha bhikkhave sotam	13	246
Opānabhūtaṃ	333	379
Obhaggobhaggaṃ	500	434
Obhoge kāyabandhanam		
kātabbāṃ	58	260
Omaddanti	399	408
Omadditvā	254-5	360
Omukam	275	368
Oloketha	327	378
Ovaṭṭikam	404	410
Ovaṭṭiyakaraṇamattena	352	391
Ovaddheyyakaraṇamattena	352	392
Ovādo	63	263
Osāraṇaṃ taṇvusatissa		
jantuno	510	437
Osāraṇā	443	429
Ohāya	134	316
[Ka]		
Kaṭākataṃ	299	374
Kaṭṭissaṃ	281	369
Kaṇḍaracchinnaṃ		
(kaṇḍacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Kaṇḍusakam	404	410
Kaṇḍusakaraṇamattena	352	391
Kaṇṇacchinnaṃ		
(kaṇṇacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Kaṇṇanāsacchinnaṃ		
(kaṇṇanāsacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Kaṇhuttarā	285-7-8	370
Katikāya	427	419
Kati nu kho vassūpanāyikā	192	349
Katimī bhante	157	341
Katepi okāse puggalaṃ		
tulayitvā	154	340
Kato, na pana paṭiggahetabbo	299	374

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ka]		
Kattarasuppe	378	396
Kathaṃ pahīnaṃ	46	253
Kathaṇca bhikkhave	99	273
Kathaṇca bhikkhave ubbhataṃ		
hoti kathinaṃ	353	393
Kathāhaṃ bhante Rāhulaṃ		
kumāraṃ pabbājemi	115	291
Kathetave	509	436
Kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇaṃ		
(kadali... Ṭṭha.)	281	369
Kapallaṃ	294	373
Kabaḷikaṃ	298	374
Kamalapādukā	279	386
Kamuddiseyyaṃ	12	245
Kambalapādukā	279	368
Kambalamaddanamattena	352	392
Kammañña	269	365
Kammappatto	439	428
Kammārabhaṇḍu	107	284
Karaṃvaco	510	437
Karoti	124	306
Kallaṃ vacanāya	259	361
Kavāṭapiṭṭhaṃ	60	261
Kasāhataṃ (lakkhaṇahata-		
kasāhatalikhitakesu. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
Kasāhato katadaṇḍakammo	106	280
Kā usūyā vijānataṃ	55	257
Kākuḍḍepakaṃ	110	285
Kākoravasaddaṃ	336	379
Kājehi gāhāpetvā	343	382
Kāṇo	127	312
Kāmānaṃ samatikkamo	4	240
“Kā me deva mātā, ko pitā”	379	396
Kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ	485	432
Kāyena viññāpeti	57	258
	161	343

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Kā]		
Kāyo vā duggandho	294	372
Kāraṃ bhinditvā	105	279
Kārāpeti	124	306
Kālaṅkate	419	414
Kālavato	185	341
Kālasseva uṭṭhāya upāhanā		
omuñcitvā	58	258
Kāle paṭiggahitaṃ	292	372
Kāsiṇaṃ puraṃ		
(Kāsiṇaṃ puraṃ. Ṭṭha.)	12	246
Kāsirājā	393	401
Kālaṅjanaṃ	294	373
Kālaṇṇaṃ	293	372
Kintāyaṃ bhikkhu hoti	74	265
Kinti nukho	61	261
Kimpī māyaṃ	381	398
Kimpimāya	311	376
Kilāso	101	278
Kisakovadāno	46	253
Kissa phāsu hoti	142	317
Kukkukatena	352	392
Kukkucapakatā	179	346
Kuṭṭhaṃ	101	277
Kuṇī	127	312
Kuttakaṃ	281	369
Kururaghare		
(Kururaghare. Ṭṭha.)	283	370
Kulaṃ	333	379
Kulupacchedāya	54	357
Kullaṃ	325	377
Kusalo	269	365
Kusi	400	408
Kusimpi nāma		
(kusimpi nāma. Ṭṭha.)	400	408
Kenacideva karaṇīyena	265	364
Kevalaṃ saddhāmatṭakaṃ	270	365
Kevalassa	1	235
Kesamissaṃ	42	253
Kolāhalaṃ akāsi	397	405
Koseyyaṃ	281	369
Koḷiviso	265	364

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Kha]		
Khañjo	127	312
Khallakabandhā		
(khallakabaddhā. Ṭṭha.)	273-4	367
Khārikajāṃ	42	253
Khīṇa kolañño	120	298
Khujjaṃ (khujjo. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
[Ga - Gha]		
Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre	430	427
Gaṅgāmahiyyā	280	369
Gaccha tvaṃ bhikkhu	432	427
Gaṇabhojanaṃ	352	388
Gaṇḍo	101	277
Gambhīre nāṇavisaye	54	257
Garuko hoti	412	410
Galagaṇḍim (galagaṇḍī. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
Gavāghātaṇaṃ	268	365
Gahapatiṃ (gahapati. Ṭṭha.)	337	380
Gahapaticīvaraṃ	392	401
Gāmakāvāsaṃ agamāsi	415	413
Gāmasimā	150	333
Gāmupacāraṃ		
(gāmūpacāro. Ṭṭha.)	149	331
Gilānaṃ paṭivedeyyaṃ	378	396
Gilānassa guḷaṃ	320	377
Gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ dātum	414	414
Gilānena bhikkhunā		
sa-upāhanena	283	370
Gilāno	413	411
Gīveyyakaṃ	401	408
Guṇaṅguṇūpāhanā	272	367
Guttaṃ	285	370
Guttāguttaṇca jāneyya	397	403
Gerukaṃ (geruko. Ṭṭha.)	294	373
Gokaṇṭakahatā	285-7-8	370
Gottenapi anussāvetum	129	315
Gonako	281	369
Gonisādikaṃ		
(gonisādikā. Ṭṭha.)	337	380
Gharadinnakābādho	299	374
[Ca]		
Cakkhukaraṇī	14	246
Catuddisā	5	242

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha
[Ca]	
Caturaṅgulaṃ kaṇṇaṃ ussāretvā	58 260
Catuvaggakaraṇaṇce bhikkhave kammaṃ bhikkhunicatuttho	440 428
Catūhi pañcahi	155 340
Cattāro nissaye	73 265
Cattena	373 395
Candanam	294 373
Cammāni attharaṇāni	288 371
Cāṭiyā	212 354
Cātuddasikā ca pannarasikā ca	224 357
Cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca	150 337
Cātuddase vā pannarase vā	142 317
Cittako (cittakā. Tṭha.)	281 369
Cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetum	323 377
Citrā	273-4 367
Cirapaṭikā	42 253
Cīvaraṃ ādāya	354 393
Cīvaraṃ rajantena	67 263
Cīvaranidahakaṃ	396 403
Cīvarabhisim	401 409
Cīvaravicāraṇamattena	352 391
Cīvare vā	427 426
Cīvarehi ubbhaṇḍite (... ubbhaṇḍike. Tṭha.)	401 409
Cuṇṇaṃ sannetabbaṃ	59 260
Cocapānaṃ	344 383
[Cha]	
Chakaṇaṃ	294 372
Chakaṇenapi (chakaṇena. Tṭha.)	398 407
Chaṭṭhānāni (cha ṭhānāni. Tṭha.)	270 365
Chayimāni bhikkhave kammāni adhammakammaṃ	436 427
Cha loke arahanto honti (tena kho pana samayena ... Tṭha.)	20 247
Chavakuṭikāya (na bhikkhave chavakuṭikāyaṃ. Tṭha.)	212 354
Chāyā metabbā	133 316
Chinnaggāni	500 434
Chinniriyāpatho	127 313
Chedanamattena	352 391

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha
[Ja]	
Jaṅgheyyakaṃ	401 408
Jaṭilakā	101 276
Janam ussāretvā	386-7 399
Jambupānaṃ	344 383
Jarādubbalo	127 313
Jigucchatī	120 304
Jiridanti	334 379
Jeguccharaṃ me sappi	387 399
[Jha - Ña]	
Jhāyato	2 236
Ñātamanussānaṃ	333 378
Ñāṭisālohitā devatā	4 421
[Tha - Da]	
Ṭhapetvā madhūkapuppharaṃ (... madhūkapuppharaṃ. Tṭha.)	344 383
Ṭhitam	271 366
Ḍakarasaṃ	344 383
[Ta]	
Okkhittakaṃ bhikkhum osāretvā	506 435
Tam paṭidesemi	169 345
Tam desaṃ	4 241
Tam bhikkhum āpattiyā adassane ukkipimsu	480 431
Tam vo	4 241
Takaṃ takapattim takapaṇṇim (takatakapattitaka- paṇṇiyo. Tṭha.)	293 372
Tagaraṃ (tagarādīni. Tṭha.)	294 373
Taṇce saṃgho osāreti	443 429
Taṇce saṃgho nissāreti	443 428
Taṇhākkhaye vimuttho	12 245
Tato nīhaṃ	307 375
Tato sammanti medhagā	496 434
Tattha ca nimittaṃ gaṇhāhi	269 365
Tattha na dakkho hoti	99 274
Tattheva ujjhivā	396 403
Tattheva pakkamati	164 343
Tatrāyaṃ sammāvattanā	58 258

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ta]		
Tatrupāyāya	99	274
Tathā nande adhimattham		
Rāhule	116	291
Tadamantarā	224	356
Tadahu paṭiggahitaṃ kāle		
kappati	349	358
		385
Tadahu pavāraṇāya āpattim	231	358
Tantibaddho	430	427
Tapussabhallikā vāṇijā		
(tena kho pana		
samayena ... Ṭṭha.)	4	241
Tamokhandhena āvuṭṭā	6	243
Tasmā (padabhājanī)	142	
Tasmiṃ yeva pakkhe	425	417
Tassa cattāro māse parivāso		
dātabbo	98	272
Tassa diṭṭhiyā	100	275
Tassa bhikkhuno nikkhante	121	304
Tassa Sathhuno	100	275
Tasseva tāni cīvarāni yāva		
kathinassa ubbhārāya		
(... ubbhārā. Ṭṭha.)	414	411
Tādino	272	366
Tāni cīvarāni ādāya Sāvattim		
gantvā	414	411
Tāyaṃ velāyaṃ	2	236
Tāvatiṃsehi	323	377
Tāvadeva	133	316
Tāvadeva uposatho	507	435
Tikoṭiparisuddham		
(... parisudmakathā. Ṭṭha.)	335	379
Tikkhindriye		
(tikkhindriyā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Tiguṇā	272	367
Tiṇapadukā	279	368
Tiṇṇaṃ me vassānaṃ		
accayena	285	370
Tittirapattikā	273-4	367
Titthiyapakkhantako bhikkhave	120	302
Tiyojanaparamaṃ	145	327
Tiracchānagato bhikkhave	121	304
Tilakakkena attho	298	374
Tiṇi uppalahatthāni	390	400

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ta]		
Tihi sattāhehi	385	399
Tihi saraṇagamanehi pabbajjāni		
upasampadaṃ		
(anujānāmi bhikkhave		
imehi ... Ṭṭha.)	29	251
Tuṭṭhassa	4	240
Tuṇhībhavitabbari		
(padabhājanī)	141	
Tumhe khottha	121	304
Tuyheva bhikkhu tāni cīvarāni	414	411
Tulayitvā	398	405
Tūlapuṇṇikā	273-4	367
Tūlikā	281	369
Te idha bhikkhū	292	349
Te katikaṃ katvā	395	402
Tejasā tejaṃ	32	253
Te jānanti	176	346
Tena kho pana samayena	4, 124	241,
		307
Te na jānimsu	172	346
Tena samayena (tena samayena		
... paṭhamābhisam-		
buddho. Ṭṭha.)	1	233
Tena hi bhaṇe	379, 383	398
Telaparibhogena		
paribhuñjitum	292	372
Te labhanti	139	317
Te vadhāya oniyyanti		
(... oniyanti. Ṭṭha.)	123	305
Tesaṃ vikkhitvā	260	362
Tesaṃ hetum Tathāgato		
(... āha. Ṭṭha.)	51	256
Tesaṇca yo nirodho	51	256
Tehi katikā katā hoti		
“Yo paṭhamāṃ amataṃ		
adhigacchati, so itarassa		
ārocetu”	50	255
Tehi ce bhikkhave	263	363
Tehi ce bhikkhave bhikkhūhi		
parivāriyamāne	261	362
Tehi saddhiṃ	168	345
Thullakumārīkā (gocaro)	99	273
Theyyasaṃvāko bhikkhave	120	298

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Tha]		
There āgamma uppannāni	415	412
Therena bhikkhunā navan		
bhikkhun āṇāpetun	158	341
Therehi bhikkhūhi paṭhamataram		
sannipatitun	147	330
[Da]		
Dakkhā	347	384
Dajjāham	206	351
Daṇḍakathālakam	399	408
Dantam	285	370
Dantakaṭṭham dātabbam	58	258
Dantakāsāvāni	400	408
Dantamayam	295	373
Damakā	305	375
Dasadhammavidū	49	254
Dasabhi cupeto	49	254
Dasavāso	49	254
Dahare dahare	119	297
Daḥhikammam	304	410
Daḥhikammakaraṇamattena	352	391
Dātabbam maññeyyāsi	333	379
Diguṇam saṅghāṭim	402	409
Diguṇā	272	367
Diṭṭhadhammike atthe	265	365
Diṭṭhimpi āvikātun	155	340
Dinnā hoti pavāraṇā	225	357
Dibbā	27	248
Divasabhāgo	133	316
Disāpāmokkho	379	397
Disvā āyanuppadam	271	366
Dipicchāpo	282	370
Dukkaṭam hoti	142	317
Dukkhakkhandhassa	1	235
Duṭṭhagahaṇiko	299	374
Dutiyam dātun	134	316
Duppañño	91	271
Dupparihāram sattham	310	375
Durāpayo vaṇo	309, 310	375

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Da]		
Dūteyyakammesu alam	510	436
Devam	4	240
Devasikam	142	317
Dosārito	444	429
Dvākāre (dvākārā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Dvādasanahutchi	46	253
Dvīhatīham vasitvā	215-8	355
Dve ekānussāvane	129	315
Dve tayo uposathe		
cātuddasike kātun	259	361
Dve tayo ekānussavane kātun,		
tañca kho ekena upajjhāyena	129	315
Dvemā bhikkhave nissāraṇā	443	428
Dve me bhikkhave kathinassa		
palibodhā	373	395
Dvevācikaṃ pavāretun	250	359
Dvevācikā	5	242
[Dha]		
Dhajabandham		
(dhajabandho. Ṭṭha.)	105	279
Dhaññaphalarasam	344	383
Dhammam bhāsanti	139	317
Dhammacakkhum	47	252
Dhammacakkhum udapādi	31	252
Dhammato vivecetun	92	272
Dhammassa aññātāro		
(bhavissanti ... Ṭṭha.)	6	243
Dhammassa ca anudhammam		
byākaronti	330	378
Dhammā	2	236
Dhammim katham katvā	351	387
Dhammiyā kathāya	392	401
Dhammena brahmavādam		
vadeyya	3	239
Dhammena vaggam	151	338
Dhammena samaggam	151	338
Dhuvasetu vā	145	328
Dhovanamattena	352	391
[Na]		
Na analaso	99	274
Na alam kātun na alam		
samvidhātun	99	274

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Na]		
Na upajjhāyaṃ anāpucchā ekaccassa patto dātabbo	62	262
Na upajjhāyaṃ anāpucchā gāmo pavisitabbo	62-3	262
Na upajjhāyassa bhaṇamānassa antarantarā kathā opādetabbā	58	259
Na upasampādetabbaṃ	90	270
Na ullikhitamattena	352	391
Nakhena bhesajjaṃ olumpetvā	389	399
Na kho Tathāgatā	4	241
Na ca acchinne theve pakkamituṃ	400	408
Na ca acchinne theve pakkamitabbaṃ	62	262
Na ca bhikkhave appavāraṇāya pavāretabbaṃ aññatra	250	359
Na ca bhikkhave nahāpitapubbena khurabhaṇḍaṃ	348	384
Na ca bhikkhave saddhādeyyaṃ	412	410
Nacirasseva pakatatto ahosi	392	400
Nacchādentī	291	372
Na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya	396	403
Na taṃ vidū	496	433
Na tāva taṃ gaṇanūpagaṃ, yāva na hatthaṃ gacchati	278	371
Na tāhaṃ sakkomi	51	256
Na tibbacchando hoti	100	274
Na tena maññati	510	437
Nattamāla (nattamālaṃ. Ṭṭha.) (kasāvaṃ)	292	732
Natthi me paṭipuggalo	12	245
Na tveva ca kho arahā yathā ahaṃ	33	253
Na dakkhanti	6	243
Nadiṃ taranto	147	331
Nadiyā vā bhikkhave	150	334
Na disā pakkamitabbā	63	262
Nadinimittaṃ (nadinimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	321
Nadipāraṃ	145	327
	413	411
Na nissayo dātabbo	90	271

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Na]		
Na pacchessaṃ	353	393
Na pucchanti	187	347
Na bālo koci maññatha	496	433
Na Bhagavantaṃ sītaṃ ahosi	411	409
Na Bhagavā ussahati	311	376
Na bhikkhave aññassa parisā apalāletabbā	119	295
Na bhikkhave ananuññāso mātā- pitūhi putto pabbājetabbo	116	292
Na bhikkhave anupajjhāyako	124	307
Na bhikkhave upajjhāye (upajjhāyaṃ. Ṭṭha.)		
Anāpucchā	188	295
Na bhikkhave kārabhedako pabbājetabbo	105	279
Na bhikkhave chatte	212	354
Na bhikkhave tehi bhikkhūhi tasmaṃ āvāse vassaṃ	161	342
Na bhikkhave dāso	107	282
Na bhikkhave pañcahi ābādhehi phuṭṭho pabbājetabbo	103	277
Na bhikkhave bhaṇḍāgāriko vutthāpettabbo	397	404
Na bhikkhave mukhadvāriko āhāro āvaraṇaṃ kātabbo	118	294
Na bhikkhave mūgabbataṃ titthiyasamādānaṃ	223	356
Na bhikkhave rājabhaṭṭo pabbājetabbo	104	378
Na bhikkhave rukkhassusire	212	354
Na bhikkhave sabhāgā āpatti (paṭiggahetabbā)	169	345
Na me ācariyo atthi	12	245
Nayamānānaṃ	55	257
Navāṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpetuṃ	157	341
Navā	275	368
Na sammā vattanti	68	263
Na supavattīni	97	272

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā	Ṭṭha
[Na]		
Na suvinicchitāni suttaso		
anubyañjanaso	97	272
Na suvibhattāni	97	272
Na susānaṃ gantabbam	63	262
Naḷamayam		
(naḷamayādayo. Ṭṭha.)	295	373
Nākāmā dātabbā		
(na akāmā dātabbā. Ṭṭha.)	184-5	347
Nākāmā bhāgaṃ dātum	394	402
Nāgaṃ	285	370
Nāgamesum	394	402
Nāgayoniyā aṭṭiyati	120	303
Nāgassa nāgena	500	434
Nāgo	496	434
Nāññaṃ bhiyyo amaññaṃ	496	433
Nātidūre gantabbam nāccāsanne	58	259
Nādhimattaṃ pemaṃ hoti		
(na adhimattaṃ		
pemaṃ hoti. Ṭṭha.)	69	263
Nādhimattā bhāvanā hoti	69	263
Nābhivitaranti	187	347
Nānādisā nānājanapadā	28	248
Nānāsīmāya ṭhitacattuttho	440	428
Nālaṃ	418	414
Nāvīkareyya (padabhājanī)	142	
Nāsacchinnaṃ		
(nāsacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Nāsetvā	256	360
Nāhaṃ ācariya sakkomi	385	399
Nāhaṃ taṃ kaccāna	319	377
Nāhaṃ bhante Ānanda		
bahukato	345	384
Nāliya vāpakena	347	384
Nikāmayamāno	270	366
Nikkasāvo	3	329
Nikkhantiṃ kareyyam	122	304
Nigamasīmā (nagara-		
nigamasīmāsu. Ṭṭha.)	150	333
Nicchāresi	389	399
Nidānaṃ uddisitvā avasesam		
sutena sāvetabbam	151	338
Nibbattaḍḍijam		
(nibbattaḍḍijam. Ṭṭha.)	309	375
Nibbuto	12	245
Nimittaṃ (āvāsika)	185	347

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā	Ṭṭha
[Na]		
Nimittakatena	352	392
Nimittā kittetabbā	146	330
Nirodho hoti	1	235
Nivāretabbo	58	259
Nisadaṃ nisadapotakaṃ	292	372
Nissaggiyena	352	392
Nissayaṃ alabhamānena	128	314
Nissayakaraṇīyo	128	314
Nissīmaṭṭho anumodati	353	392
Nihunhūko	3	239
Nīlakavaddhikā	273	367
Nīlavaṇṇā	326	378
Nīlā	326	378
Nekkhammaṃ adhimuttassa	271	366
Nekkhammādhimutto	270	365
Negamo	377	396
Nerañjarāyaṃ Bhagavā	33	253
Neva ālapeyyāma		
na sallapeyyāma	220-1	356
Nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti	271	366
No ce labhetha	260	362
[Pa]		
Paṃsukūlakato	412	410
Paṃsukūlena	353	393
Pakatattassa	443	428
Pakāsituṃ	5	243
Pakkanto	89	267
Pakkamanantikā	353	393
Pakkhasaṅkantesu	76	266
Pakkhassevetam	425	416
Pakkhahato	127	313
Paguṇo	509	436
Paggahāraho	509	435
Paccagge	5	242
Paccatthikā yena vajanti	509	436
Paccabyatthapadamasokaṃ	52-3	256
Paccantaṃ uccinatha	103	278
Paccantimaṃ	336	379

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭha
[Pa]		
Pajjam abhisankharitum	298	374
Pañcannaṃ		
sattāhakaṇṇiyena	199, 205	350
Pañcasamghā	439	428
Pañcahi aṅgehi	90	270
Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi		
samannāgatena	90	270
Paññāsayaṇikā hoti	388	399
Paññāsāya ca rattim gacchati	377	396
Paṭalīkā	281	369
Paṭakaṃ parihareyyum	333	379
Paṭakceva	154	340
Paṭikā	281	369
Paṭikuṭṭhakataṃ	436	427
Paṭikkositum	154	340
Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā (paṭiggahesi		
Bhagavā paccagghe selamaye		
patte manthaṇca		
madhupiṇḍikaṇca. Ṭha.)	5	242
Paṭicayaṃ	270	365
Paṭiccekammaṃ	334	379
Paṭiccasamuppādaṃ	1	235
Paṭicchādanīyena	299	374
Paṭinissajjē		
(paṭinissajjitā. Ṭha.)	445	429
Paṭipadāya	13	246
Paṭibhaṃsu	5	243
Paṭibhāneyyakā	347	384
Paṭivekkhi	312	376
Paṭivattesi		
(paṭivaṭṭesi. Ṭha.)	326-7	378
Paṭisatena ca rattim gacchati	378	396
Paṭisallānasārappaṃ	49-50	255
Paṭisotagāmiṃ	6	243
Paṭissave ca āpatti		
dukkaṭassa	214-8	354
Paṭhamam upajjamam		
gāhāpetabbo	130	315
Paṭhamam kesamassum	98	273
Paṭhamam nimittā kittetabbā	144	318
Paṭhamataram āgantvā	58	259
Paṭhamassa jhānassa		
adhigamāya	142	317
Paṭhamābhisambuddho	1	234
Paṇametaḥḥo	68	263

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭha
[Pa]		
Paṇḍaka (gocaro)		
(paṇḍakā. Ṭha.)	99	273
Paṇḍako bhikkhave	119	297
Paṇḍito	10	245
Paṇḍupālāso	134	316
Paṇḍumattikāya	398	407
Patimānetha	4	241
Patirūpe gāhake	423	416
Pattapariyāpannam		
paṭiggahetabbam	58	259
Pattā lujjanti	412	410
Padam	47	254
Padakkhiṇā	377	396
Padhānapahitattam		
upaṭṭhahimsu	11	245
Papatake pabbate	283	370
Pabbavāto hoti	297	374
Pamukho	32	252
Pamuñcantu saddham	10	244
Paralokavajjabhayadassāvino	9	244
Parikathākatena	352	392
Parikkhāro	63	263
Parittam pāṭheyyam pādasi	380	398
Paridassi	286	371
Paripucchā	63	263
Paripucchāya	100	274
Paribāhirā bhavissāma	262	362
Paribhaṇḍakaraṇamattena	352	392
Parimuṭṭhā	496	433
Pariyādiyeyyam	32	253
Pariyodātasippā	347	384
Parivitakkamaññaya	5	241
Parivitakke udapādi	5	242
Parisadūsakam		
(parisadūsako. Ṭha.)	127	309
Parisuddhāti vedissāmi		
(padabhājanī)	141	
Parihāyanti	28	248
Pare	496	433
Pallaṅko	281	369
Pavattamaṃsam	310	376
Pavāraṇam dentena chandampi		
dātum (chandampi. Ṭha.)	227	358
Pavivekādhimutto	270	366

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Pa]		
Pasatena	381	398
Pasādanīyaṃ	285	370
Pasusaṃvāsaṃ	222	356
Passato	4	240
Passasi	169	345
Pahite gantuṃ	194	350
Pahūtaṃ yāguṇca madhugoḷa- kaṇca paṭiyādāpetvā	315	376
Pāṭaṅki	280	369
Pāṭikāya nimujjitvā	266	364
Pāṇabhutesu saṃyamo	4	240
Pāṭite kuse	414	412
Pātimokkhaṃ (padabhājanī)	141	
Pātubhavanti	2	236
Pāturahoti	6	243
Pātheyyaṃ pariyesituṃ	342	382
Pādakhilābādho (pādhakhilābādho. Ṭṭha.)	276	368
Pādacchinnaṃ (pādacchinno. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Pādātalesu lomāni	265	364
Pādānaṃ dhotāṃ udakanissekaṃ	186	347
Pānīyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ	168	344
Pānīyena pucchitaḅbo	58-9	261
Pāpaṇike	404	409
Pāpaṇikena	353	393
Pāparogim (pāparogī. Ṭṭha.)	126	309
Pāmokkho	32	252
Pārato antaṃ orato bhogaṃ	59	260
Pārivāsikacatuṭtho	442	428
Pārisuddhiṃ dentena chandaṃpi (chandampi. Ṭṭha.) dātuṃ	164	344
Pārisuddhihāraḱassa anāpatti	162	343
Pāliguṇṭhimā	273-4	367
Pālileyyake viharati rakkhitavanasaṇḁe	499	434
Pāvāro	393	401
Pāveyyaka	351	387
Pāsānanimittaṃ (pāsānanimitte. Ṭṭha.)	144	319
Pāsādikaṃ	285	370

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Pa]		
Pāsādikena abhikkantena	50	255
Pāḷibandhaṃ (pāḷibaddhaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	400	408
Picunā	381	398
Piṭṭhakhādanīyaṃ	347	384
Piṇḁapātaṃ ādāya paṭikkami	51-2	258
Pitāputtakā sesā honti	109	285
Pilotikāya	353	393
Puggalaṃ ṭhapetvā saṃgho pavāreyya	258	361
Puggalaṃ tulayitvā okāsaṃ kātuṃ	154	340
Puggalassa deti	427	426
Puṭabandhā (puṭabaddhā. Ṭṭha.)	273-4	367
Puṭabhedanaṃ	323	377
Puttacittaṃ upaṭṭhapessati	57	258
Puthujjana kāmesu vītarāgā	409	410
Puthusaddo	496	433
Puthusilā	134	316
Puna pavāretabbaṃ	233	
	243	358
Pubbānupubbakānaṃ	26	247
Puratthimā vātapānā thaketabbā	61	261
Purāṇakulaputto	120	298
Puramhākaṃ	154	340
Purāyaṃ suttanto palujjati	196	350
Purisantarena	280	369
Purisayuttaṃ hatthavaṭṭakaṃ	280	369
Purisayuttana	280	369
Potthako	422	416
Potthanikaṃ	311	376
[Pha]		
Phaggava (Kasāvaṃ) (phaggavaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	292	372
Phaṇahatthakaṃ (phaṇahatthako. Ṭṭha.)	126	308
Phātiṃ kātuṃ	120	298
Phārusakapānaṃ	344	383
Phāsu hoti	128	314
[Ba]		
Badhiro	127	313
Bandhanamattena	352	391
Bandhanā pavutto	134	316

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha	
[Ba]		
Bahisīmāgatassa	354	393
Bahuṃ ca gaṇhāti (bahuṇca gaṇhāti. Tṭha.)	379	397
Bahukārā	11	245
Bahussuto	112	285
Bāhantaṃ	401	408
Bāhullāya āvatto yadidaṃ gaṇabandhikaṃ	74	265
Bāhulliko	12	246
Bilaṃ	293	372
Buddhacakkhunā	9	244
Bodhirukkhamūle	1	234
Byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa	71	264
Byatto	10,71	245
		264
Byākaraṇārahaṃ	509	436
Byākāsi	54	257
Brāhmaṇassa	2	236
Brāhmaṇo	3	239

[Bha]		
Bhagavatā paññattaṃ ‘na sāpattikena uposatho kātabbo’	168	345
Bhagavato etadahosi	4	241
Bhagavatopi kho nāṇaṃ udapādi	10	245
Bhagavato purato pāturaḥosi	6	243
Bhagavantaṃ	5	243
Bhagavantaṃ paṭivedemi	266	364
Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdi	49	254
Bhagavā bhante paṃsukūliko bhikkhusaṃgho ca	392	401
Bhaṅgaṃ	394	402
Bhaṅgodakaṃ	297	373
Bhaṇḍaṃ chedāpitaṃ	206	351
Bhaṇḍukammāya	101	276
Bhattācchādakena	291	372
Bhaddavaggiyā	30	252
Bhavanetti samūhatā	326	378
Bhāgaṃ datvā	348	384

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha	
[Bha]		
Bhājītābhājitaṃ	397	405
Bhāsītāya lapitāya apariyosītāya	254	360
Bhikkhugatiko	206	351
Bhikkhuniyā nisinnaparisāya	189	348
Bhikkhuniyo	99	273
Bhikkhunisaṃghaṃ uddissa	195-8	350
Bhikkhunidūsako bhikkhave	123	305
Bhikkhū gaṇetvā vaggaṃ bandhitvā	398	405
Bhikkhūnaṃ pāde vandāpetvā	29	250
“Bhinno bhikkhusaṃgho, bhinno bhikkhusaṃgho”	482	431
Bhiyyoso mattāya	266	364
Bhusā	271	366
Bhedeti	117	294
Bhesajjaṃ samvidhātum	419	414
Bhesajje vā	427	426
Bhojjayāgum	316-7	376

[Ma]		
Magadhesu pañca ābādhā ussannā honti	101	277
Magganimittaṃ (magganimitte. Tṭha.)	144	320
Mañcake nipātesum	417	413
Mañjukā	347	384
Maṇḍalaṃ	400	408
Madhukapāna (madhukapānaṃ. Tṭha.)	344	383
Manaṃ vūlho ahosi (... vūlho ... Tṭha.)	147	331
Manasākāsi	1	235
Manasikaroma (padabhājanī)	141	
Manussarāhasseyyakam	49, 50	255
Manussā passitvā	104	278
Mantaṇāsu	509	435
Manthena ca madhupiṇḍikāya ca	4	241
Mandāmukhiyo	41	253
Mamañceva tuṇhākāṇca	325	378
Mayhaṃ kho bhikkhave	29	252
Mariyādabandham (mariyādabaddham. Tṭha.)	400	408

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ma]		
Mahatthiko	509	435
Mahājāniyo	11	245
Mahārajakkhe (mahārajakkhā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Mahāvīrā	55	257
Mahāsedam	297	373
Mā ckena dve	27	248
Māgadhaṇaṃ giribbaṃ (Magadhāṇaṃ giribbaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	55	257
Māghāto	310	376
Mātaṅga (Mātaṅgo. Ṭṭha.)	496	434
Mātaṅgaraññeva nāgo	396	434
Mātāpitūhi	116	292
Mātikā	353	393
Mātughāto bhikkhave	122	304
Mānusa	27	248
Mā Bhagavantaṃ sītaṃ	3	240
Mā bhaṇḍanaṃ	486	432
Mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahosi	58	260
Māsagatā	192	349
Mukhadvārikaṃ āhāraṃ āvaraṇaṃ karonti	118	294
Mukhodakaṃ dātabbaṃ	58	258
Mucalindamūlā	4	240
Mucalindo nāgarājā (atha kho ... Ṭṭha.)	3	240
Muttaharītakaṃ	299	374
Mudindriye (mudindriyā. Ṭṭha.)	9	244
Muddikapānaṃ	344	383
Mūgasūkarā	140	317
Meṇḍavisāṇavaddhikā	273-4	367
Medhāvī	10	245
Mocapānaṃ	334	383
Morapiṇcha parisibbitā	273-4	367
Moḷigalle	119	297
[Ya]		
Yaṃ amhākaṃ	4	241
Yaṃ kālaṃ sarati	158	341

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā	Ṭṭha
[Ya]		
Yaṃ jaññā “sakkomi ajjeva gantum”	189	341
Yaṃ jātaṃ	131	315
Yaṃ tattha lahubhaṇḍaṃ, yaṃ tattha garubhaṇḍaṃ	421	414
Yaṃ tumhe	275	368
Yaṃ nūnāhaṃ bhippaṃ sikkheyyaṃ	379	396
Yaṃ bhikkhave mayā “idaṃ na kappati”	348-9	384
Yaṃ majjhimaṃ purisaṃ sāmaṇā udakukkhapa	150	334
Yaṇca bhante kappati yaṇca anavajjaṃ	116	291
Yatatto	3	239
Yato pajānāti sahetudhammaṃ	2	236
Yato pātimokkhaṃ suṇāti	146	330
Yattha vā pana thero bhikkhu viharaṇti	147	330
Yattha vā pana bahutaraṃ	416	413
Yattha vā vasati yattha vā paṭikkamati	118	294
Yatthassa dhuvaṇvā vā	145	328
Yatra hi nāma	6	243
	312	376
	381	398
	400	408
Yathā kho pana paccekaphu- ṭṭhassa veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti (padabājanī)	141	
Yathādhammaṃ	256	134
Yathādhammo kāretabbo	318	377
Yathāpaññattaṃ paññāpetabbaṃ	60	261
Yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā	500	435
Yadaggena	317	376
Yadā nibbematiko	169	345
Yadā have	2	236
Yadidaṃ	5	243
Yadeko ramatī vane	500	434
Yamakanatthukaraṇiṃ	296	373
Yasojo	336	373
Yassadāni bhante Bhagavā kālaṃ maññati	266	364

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha
[Ya]	
Yassa siyā āpatti (padabhājanī)	141
Yāguyā vā	427 425
Yācitakena	124 307
Yāciyamānena	128 314
Yāni cācaraṃ	510 437
Yānugghātena	280 369
Yāvatake vā pana ussahati	117 294
Yāvataṭṭhiyaṃ anussāvitāṃ hoti (padabhājanī)	141
Yāvata (Ānanda) ariyaṃ āyatanāṃ	323 337
Yāvata vaṇippatho	323 377
Yāvatikā bhikkhū tasmim āvāse vassaṃvuṭṭhā	427 424
Yāvadatthacīvaraṃ	352 388
Yāvicchanti mukhāyāmaṃ	496 433
Ye ca taṃ upanayhanti	496 433
Ye ca tattha vijānanti	496 433
Ye dhammā hetuppabhavā	51 256
Yena Kapilavatthu tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi	115 286
Yena gāmo tena gantum	207 352
Yena nītā	496 433
Yena vajo	211 353
Yo atikkameyya	193 349
Yo upasampādeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa	124 307
Yo ca tattha cīvaruppādo	352 388
Yo tattha bhikkhu byatto paṭibhalo	156 341
Yo na chandāgatiṃ gaccheyya	395 402
Yo na sammā vatteyya	68 263
Yo pakkameyya	193 394
Yo bhikkhave maṃ upaṭṭhaheyya, so gilānaṃ upaṭṭhaheyya	417 413
Yo sādiyeyya, āpattidukkaṭassa	416 413
Yo so bhikkhave aññopi	98 272

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha
[Ra]	
Rajanakolambāṃ	399 408
Rajananippakkaṃ	293 372
Rajanaḷuṅkaṃ	399 408
Rajjaṃ	265 364
Rañjeti	509 436
Rasañjanaṃ	294 373
Rasavatī	196 350
Rāgarattā	6 243
Rājantarāyo	152 338
Rājāyatanāṃ	4 240
Rājāva raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ Rukkhanimittaṃ	496 434
(rukkhanimitte. Tṭha.)	144 320
Rukkhaṇṭhiya	212 354
[La]	
Lakkhaṇāhataṃ (lakkhaṇāhata- kasāhatalikhitakesu. Tṭha.)	126 309
Lakkhaṇāhato katadaṇḍakammo	106 280
Laṭṭhivane	45 253
Lahukāya vā pariṇāmeyya	62 262
Lābhasakkāyasilokaṃ	270 366
Likhitako	105 280
Liṅgaṃ (āvāsika)	185 347
Luvakacammaparikkhaṭā	274 367
Loṇasarikkhakāya chindituṃ	298 374
Lohitaṃ mocetuṃ	298 374
Lohituppādako bhikkhave	123 306
Lohitena phuṭo hoti	268 365
[Va]	
Vaggā samaggasaññino	173 346
Vacattaṃ	292 372
Vaco	509 436
Vajo	211 353
Vajjinaṃ paṭibāhāya	323 377
Vaḍḍhamāṃsaṃ	298 374
Vañṇāvañṇaṃ katvā	398 405
Vatthuṃ ṭhapetvā saṃgho pavāreyya	258 361
Vatthūni	323 377
Vanaṭṭhaṃ pokkharatṭhaṃ	309 375

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha
[Va]	
Vananimittam (vananimitte. Tṭha.)	144 319
Vantena mutthēna (vantamuttesupī. Tṭha.)	373 395
Vammikanimittam (vammikanimitte. Tṭha.)	144 321
Vayaṇcassānupassati	271 366
Vassaṃ ukkaḍḍhitukāmo	193 349
Vassaṃ vasanti bālā abyattā	161 342
Vassaṃvuṭṭhasaṃghassa deti	427 424
Vassāne vassaṃ upagantum	192 349
Vassikasaṅketam	413 411
Vācāgocarabhāṇino	496 433
Vāmanam (vāmano. Tṭha.)	126 309
Vāreyyam	196 350
Vikaṇṇam uddharitum	412 410
Vikaṇṇo hoti	412 410
Vikatikā	281 369
Vikalake tosetvā	398 407
Vikāsikam	298 374
Vigatavalāhakam	4 240
Vicchikālikā	273-4 367
Vijanavātam	49, 50 255
Vijitasāṅgama (vijitasāṅgāmo. Tṭha.)	7 244
Viññūparisam	509 346
Vitthāyanti	130 315
Viddham	4 240
Vidhavā (gocaro)	99 273
Vidhūpayam tiṭṭhati mārasenam	2 273
Vinayadharapaṇcamena	287 371
Vinayā (vinayo. Tṭha.)	436 427
Vinicchayesu	509 435
Vinetum na paṭibalo	92 271
Vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī	1 334
Vimutte	54 257
Viraddhikovidō	509 436
Vivaṭṭam	401 408
Vivecāpetabbam	61 261
Vivecetabbam	61 261
Visayha	509 436
Visāṇamayam (visāṇamayē. Tṭha.)	295 373

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko Pā Tṭha
[Va]	
Visuddhāpekkhena (padabhājanī)	141
Vissajjeyyam	38 253
Vissaṭṭho niddam okkami	121 304
Vissaramakāsi	121 304
Vihāram vā	396 403
Vihārapacchāyāyam	266 364
Vīṇāya tantissare	269 365
Vītarāgattā	270-1 365
Vīmaṃsāya	99 274
Vīriyasamataṃ adhiṭṭhaha	269 365
Vīra (vīro. Tṭha.)	7 244
Vuṭṭhānam na jānāti	92 271
Vuṭṭhānamassa āgametabbam	63 262
Vusitabrahmacariyo	3 219
Vūpakāsetabbo	61 261
Vedantagū	3 239
Vedhabyāya	54 257
Velā	1 234
Vesiyā (gocaro)	99 273
[Sa]	
Samkasāyissanti	192 349
Samgham apaloketum bhaṇḍukammāya	107 284
Samghakaraṇīyena	206 351
Samghapatto pakkamati	162 343
Samghabhedako bhikkhave	123 306
Samghassa kiccesu	509 435
Samghassa deti	427 420
“Samghassa demā”ti cīvarāni denti	405 412
Samghassevetam	425 416
Samghena upajjhāyena	124 307
Samghena upaṭṭhātabbo	418 414
Samghena tattha gantvā uposatho kātabbo	161-2 343
Samgho nāpetabbo	71 265
Samgho bhijjati	425 416
Samgho bhinno	210 353
Samсарitam	325 378

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Saṁsitaṁ	326	378
Saṁvidahitaṁ	400	408
Sa-uttaracchadaṁ	281	369
Sakaṁ bhāgaṁ dātuṁ	398	406
Sakaṭapaṇiṭṭhaṁ	335	379
Sakavaṇṇaṁ	4	240
Sakuntakā	192	349
Sakkhissasi pana tvaṁ		
gahapati	384	398
Sagāravā sappatissā	57	258
Saguṇaṁ katvā	58	259
Saggamhi kāyamhi	408	310
Saggā te āradhā	318	376
Saṅkanto hoti	100	275
Saṅkhāraṇirodhā		
viññāṇaṇirodho	1	235
Saṅkhāraṇirodho	1	235
Saṅgamaṁ akaṁsu (saṅkamaṁ		
akaṁsu. Ṭṭha.)	345	384
Saṅgahetabbo	160	342
Saṅgahetabbo anuggahetabbo	63	263
Saṅgīti	133	316
Saṅghātaṁ āpādentā	192	349
Sacā ca mayaṁ	123	305
Sacīvarāṇi	414	412
Sace amutra upaḍḍhaṁ amutra		
upaḍḍhaṁ	416	413
Sace upajjhāyassa patto		
hoti	63	263
Sace ussahati	59	261
Sace piṇḍapāto hoti	58	260
Sace bhikkhave pakkāpi muggā		
jāyanti	303	374
Sace yāgu hoti	58	259
Sace labhetha	496	434
Sajātiyā	121	304
Sañcayāṇi	54	257
Sañcicca na sāventi	155	340
Saṇṭhapesuṁ	12	246
Sattakkhattuṁ bhogehi		
parikkhipitvā	3	240
Satta ca me vassāni akhīyantassa		
nayimassa sippassa		
anto paññāyati	379	397

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Sattahatthikaṇca añikaṁ	272	367
Sattāhaṁ anāgatāya		
pavāraṇāya	216	355
Satthāhaṁ		
vimuttisukhapaṭisaṁvedī	3	239
Sattāhaṁ sannivatto kātabbo	104	206
		350
Sattāhakaraṇīyena gantuṁ	194	350
Sattāhavaddalikā	3	239
Satthakammaṁ vā		
vatthikammaṁ vā	310	375
Satthavāha (satthavāho. Ṭṭha.)	7	244
Satthusāsanaṁ		
(Satthusāsanaṁ. Ṭṭha.)	436	427
Satthe vassaṁ upagantuṁ	211	353
Sadisā susānaṁ okkamimsu	395	402
Sanantano	496	433
Santaṁ	47	254
Santacittassa	272	366
Santānakaṁ	60	261
Santindriyaṁ	285	370
Santī nāma āpatti		
(padabhājanī)	142	
Sanḍiṭṭho	411	410
Sandhāvitāṁ saṁsaritāṁ	325	378
Sannidhikateṇa	352	392
Sappiṁ pāyevā	388	399
Sabbaṁ vaṇapaṭikammaṁ	298	374
Sabbaṇca ḍakaṁ	347	384
Sabbañjaho	12	245
Sabbadhi danto	49	254
Sabbanilikā	272	367
Sabbapīṭikā	272	367
Sabbavidū	12	245
Sabbasantharim	321	377
Sabbā bhikkhave nadī asīmā	150	333
Sabbābhībhū	12	245
Sabbālaṅkāraṁ tuyhaṁ hotu	383	398
Sabbeva santā (padabhājanī)	141	
Sabbesu dhammesu anūpalitto	12	245
Sabbeveva ekajjhaṁ		
sannipatitabbaṁ	265	362
Sabbeveva ekajjhaṁ sannipatitvā		
uposatho kātabbo	147	330
Sabhāgavuttino	57	258

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Sabhikkhukā āvāsā	187	347
Samajano	496	433
Samannāharanti	266	364
Samantā yojanaṃ āhiṇḍanto	380	398
Samalehi cintito	6	243
Samānasamvāsariṃ (samāna-samvāsakaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	458	432
Samānasamvāsakadiṭṭhiṃ	187	347
Samuggato	510	436
Samuddo, jātassaro (samudda-jātassaresu. Ṭṭha.)	150	333
Same guṇe patiṭṭhitā	266	365
Samodakaṃ ṭhitāni	10	244
Sampajānamusāvādassa hoti (padabhājanī)	142	
Sampajānamusāvāde kiṃ hoti (padabhājanī)	142	
Samparivattakaṃ samparivattakaṃ	62	262
Sambahulā therā	415	412
Sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saṃgho bhinno	211	353
Sambādhassa sāmantaṃ dvaṅgulā	310	375
Sambhatto	411	410
Sambhārasedaṃ	927	373
Sammataṃ sā sīmā saṃghena ticivarena avippavāsā ṭhapetvā gāmaṇca gāmūpacāraṇca	148-9	331
Sammā cittaṃ vimuccati	217	366
Sammukhībhūtena	397	405
	427	420
Sammutiṃ (sammutikā. Ṭṭha.)	337	381
Sayaṃ abhiññāya	12	245
Saraṃ	325	377
Saratipi uposathaṃ napi sarati	165	344
Saramānena (padabhājanī)	142	
Saramāno (padabhājanī)	142	
Saravatī	269	365
Salākathāniyaṃ	295	373
Savarabhayaṃ	152	338

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭṭha
[Sa]		
Sahadhammiko vādānuvādo	330	378
Sādiyissasi	415	413
Sādhukaṃ suṇoma (padabhājanī)	141	
Sādhū bhante ayyā	116	292
Sādhū hoti	333	378
Sāmaṃ gahetvā	298	374
Sāmaṃ pakkariṃ	304-5	375
Sāmaṇerānaṃ upaḍḍhapaṭivisaṃ	398	405
Sāmaṇero paṭijānāti	162	343
Sāmantaṃ āvāsā	157	341
Sāmanto bhikkhu evamassa vacanīyo	169	346
Sāmukkaṃsikaṃ (peyyāla)	333	379
Sāmuḍḍaṃ	293	373
Sārato paccāgacchanto	270	366
Sāradikena ābādhena	290-1	372
Sāriputtamoggallānā	50	255
Sālavatiṃ kumāriṃ gaṇikaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi	378	396
Sālūkapānaṃ	344	383
Sāvakoḥamasmi	47	254
Sāva tassa āyasmato upasampadā ahosi	17	246
Sāva tesāṃ āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahosi	54	257
Sāsapakuṭṭena	298	374
Sāssa yathādhammaṃ paṭikatā	257-8	360
Sāhāraṃ dajjeyyātha	327	378
Sāhūti vā	57	258
Sikkhāpaññattiyā	427	419
Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo	48-9	254
Siṅghāṭakabandhaṃ (siṅghāṭakabaddhaṃ. Ṭṭha.)	400	408
Sinechetha	390	400
Sindhavaṃ	293	372
Sinnaṃ hoti	58	260
Sibbinīṃ vināmetvā	384	399
Sivikaṃ	280	369
Siveyyakaṃ	389	400
Sītavātaduddinī	3	239

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭha
[Sa]		
Sītālukā	401	409
Sītāloḷiṃ	299	374
Sītibhūto	12	245
Sītudakāya (sītudakā. Ṭha.)	399	408
Sīpadim (sīpadī. Ṭha.)	126	306
Sīmantarikaṃ ṭhapetvā sīmaṃ sammannitum	250	337
Sīmāya deti	427	417
Sīmāya deti, yāvatikā bhikkhū antosīmāgatā, tehi bhājetabbaṃ	427	417
Sīmāya sīmaṃ ajjhottharanti	150	337
Sīmāya sīmaṃ sambhindanti	150	337
Sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ	270	336
Sīsaṃ okampetvā	12	246
Sīsacchaviṃ uppāṭetvā	384	399
Sīhacammaaparikkhaṭā	274	367
Sīhamamsaṃ	314	376
Sukhā virāgatā loko	4	240
Sukho viveko	4	240
Suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānu- buddhaṃ	6	243
Suṇātu me bhante	352	390
Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, ajja pavāraṇā, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho pāvāreyya	233	356
Sutadhammassa	4	240
Suttalūkhaṃ kātuṃ	412	410
Sutto na āroceti	162	343
Sunakhamamsaṃ	313	376
Sunidhavassakārā	323-4	377
Suppatiṭṭhe cetiye	45	253
Suviññāpaye (suviññāpayā. Ṭha.)	9	244
Sūriyova obhāsayaṃantalikkhaṃ	2	237
Senāsanaṃ paññāpesi (senāsanaṃ paññāpesi. Ṭha.)	286	371
Senāsane vā	427	426
Senesitāni	291	372
Seyyathāpi titthiyā	125	107

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	
	Pā	Ṭha
[Sa]		
Selamaye patte	5	232
Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito	6	244
So āvāso gantabbo	161	342
So āvikareyya (padabhājanī)	141	
Sokanudaṃ	408	410
Soṇo	265	364
Sotañjanaṃ	294	373
So tadaheva akaraṇīyo	214-6-8	355
So deso sammajjitvā	168	344
So na jānāti uposathaṃ vā	156	340
So no Bhagavā	265	364
So mamassa kilamatho	5	243
Sovaggikaṃ	408	410
Soso	100	278
Svākāre (svākārā. Ṭha.)	9	244
Svāgatā	510	437
[Ha]		
Hiṅguṃ hiṅgujatūṃ hiṅgusipā- ṭikaṃ (hiṅguhiṅgujatu hiṅgusipāṭikā. Ṭha.)	293	372
Hatthacchinnam (hatthacchinno. Ṭha.)	126	308
Hatthaparāmāsaṃ karonti	485	432
Hatthapādacchinnam (hatthapāda- cchinno. Ṭha.)	126	308
Hatthavilaṅghakena	220-1-2	356
Hatthikaḷabhehi	500	434
Hatthicchāpehi	500	434
Hatthināgo	500	434
Hatthibhaṇḍe assabhaṇḍe	119	297
Hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti	124	307
Harāyati	120	304
Halaṃ	5	243
Hintālapādukā	279	368
Humhuṃkajātiko	3	239
Hupeyyapāvuso	12	246
Hoti yathā ca vuṭṭhiti	510	437

Mahāvaggapāliya

Nāmānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ā]	
Aṅgamagadha (raṭṭhavāsika)	36-7	Āpaṇa (gāma)	342-5
Aṅguttarāpa (nagara)	341	Āḷāra (isi)	11, 137
Aṅgulimāla (cora)	104	[I]	
Aciravatī (nadī)	279, 407	Isidāsa (thera)	414
Ajapālanigrodha (rukkha)	3, 5, 137	Isipatana (vana)	303, 310
Aññāsikoṇḍañña (paccavaggī)	17	Isibhaṭṭa (thera)	414
Anāthapiṇḍika (seṭṭhi)	116, 194, 220-1, 279, 286, 290, 308, 348, 351, 404, 500, 504, 511	[U]	
Anuruddha (thera)	497-8-9, 502, 510	Ukkalā (janapada)	4
Anotattadaha (mahāsara)	36-7	Ujjenī (pura)	387
Andhakavinda (desa)	147, 314, 318, 407	Uttarakuru (dīpa)	36-7
Andhavana (vana)	413	Udaka (isi)	11, 137
Abhaya (rājakumāra)	378-9, 382-3, 428	Udāyī (thera)	155
Ambapālī (gaṇikā)	326-7-8, 350, 377	Udena (upāsaka)	194
Avantī (raṭṭha)	283	Upaka (ājīvaka)	11-2, 137
Avantidakkhiṇāpatha (janapada)	285, 7-8	Upatissa (Sāriputta)	137
Assaji (pañcavaggī)	18, 50-1-2-3, 137	Upananda (Sakyaputta)	110-9, 213-4, 307, 415-6, 429
[Ā]		Upasena (Vaṅkantaputta)	74
Ātuma (nagara)	347-8, 350	Upālī (dāraka)	108
Ānanda (Buddhupaṭṭhāka)	110-1, 129, 286, 290-1-3, 304, 315, 335-6, 345-6, 390-1, 400-2-3, 409- 410-1-3-7, 503, 511	(thera)	120-2, 138, 448, 450-1-2-3, 508-9, 510-1
		Uruvela (vana)	1, 11, 28, 30-1, 43, 137
		Uruvelakassapa (jaṭila)	31-2-3-4-5-6-7- 8-9, 40-1-2-6-7
		Usīraddhaja (pabbata)	288
		[Ka]	
		Kaṅkhārevata (thera)	303
		Kaccāna (thera)	510

Padānukkamo **Piṭṭhaṅko****[Ka]**

Kaṇḍaka (sāmaṇera)	110-9, 138
Kapilavatthu (pura)	115-6
Kappina (thera)	510
Kalandakanivāpa (Veḷuvanavihāra)	192, 304-5-9, 320, 377
Kassapa (Uruvelakassapa)	35, 137
Kassapagotta (bhikkhu)	430-1
Kāka (dāsa)	388-9
Kāsi (raṭṭha)	12, 305-6, 430-1
Kāsirājā	393, 487-8-9, 490-1-2-3-4-5
Kimila (thera)	497-8-9
Keṇiya (Jaṭila)	342-3-4
Kukkuṭārāma (vihāra)	415
Kumārakassapa (citravācakabhikkhu)	129
Kusinārā (pura)	345-6-7
Koṭigāma	325-6
Koṭṭhika (thera)	510
Koṇḍañña (pañcavaggi)	16-7, 137
Kolita (Moggallāna)	173
Kosambī (pura)	389, 480, 495, 510
Kosambaka (1) (upāsakā)	
(2) (bhikkhū)	499, 500-1-3-4-5
Kosalarājā	487-8-9, 490-1-2
Kosala (rāja)	213
Kosala (raṭṭha)	128, 152, 194, 206-8, 220-1, 251, 259, 216, 280, 394-5, 419
Koḷivisa (seṭṭhiputta)	265-7-8, 272

[Ga]

Gagga (ummattakabhikkhu)	165-6
Gaggara (pokkharanī)	430
Gaṅgā (nadī)	325, 350
Gajaṅgala (nigama)	287
Gayā (gāma)	11, 43, 137
Gayākassapa (jaṭila)	31-2, 43
Gayāsīsa (desa)	43-5

Padānukkamo **Piṭṭhaṅko****[Ga]**

Gavampati (Yasassa gihisahāyaka)	25
Gijjhakūṭa (pabbata)	139, 143-4, 265, 288
Gotaka (thera)	415
Gotama (Buddha)	324-8-9, 330-1-2- 3-4, 339-340-2-3-4
Gotamaka (cetiya)	401
Gotamatittha	325
Gotamadvāra	324-5
Gotamī (Mahāpajāpati)	504, 511

[Gha]

Ghositārāma (vihāra)	480
----------------------	-----

[Ca]

Campā (nagara)	265, 430-1-3-4, 476
Cātumahārājika (deva)	17
Codanāvattu (nagara)	156-7

[Cha]

Chabbaggiya (bhikkhū)	118, 127, 144-5, 150-2-3-4-5, 169
-----------------------	--------------------------------------

[Ja]

Jambudīpa (dīpa)	39
Jivaka (Komaṛabhacca)	101-2-3, 379, 380-1-2-3-4-5-6-7-8-9, 390-1-2-3, 428
Jetavana (vihāra)	116, 194, 220-1, 279, 286, 290, 308, 348, 351, 404-5, 500

[Ta]

Takkasilā (pura)	379, 428
Tapussabhallika (vāṇija)	4
Tāvatisa (1. deva; 2. sagga)	17, 39, 40
Tusita (deva)	17

[Tha]

Thūṇa (brāhmaṇagāma)	287
----------------------	-----

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]	
Dakkhiṇāgiri (janapada)	111, 400
Dāyapāla (vanarakkhaka)	497
Dīghāvu (kumāra)	489, 490-1-2-3-4-5
Dīghīti (Kosalarāja)	487-8-9, 490-1-2-3-4
Devadatta (bhikkhu)	105
[Na]	
Nadīkassapa (jaṭila)	31-2, 42
Nandiya (thera)	497-8-9
Nigaṇṭha (Nāṭaputta)	328-9
Nigrodhārāma (vihāra)	115
Nimmānaratī (deva)	17
Nilavāsī (thera)	415
Nerañjarā (nadī)	1, 33, 41
[Pa]	
Pajjota (rāja)	387-8-9, 390-2, 428
Pañcavaggiya (bhikkhū)	11-2-3-4-8, 20
Paranimmitavasavattī (deva)	17
Pasenadi (Kosalarāja)	213
Pācinavaṃsadāya (Veḷuvana)	497
Pāṭaligāma	321-3
Pāṭaligāmika (upāsaka)	321-2-3
Pāṭaliputta (nagara)	323, 415
Pālileyya (gāma)	510
Pālileyyaka (vana)	499, 500
Pilindagāma	301-2
Pilindagāmaka	301
Pilindavaccha (thera)	296-7, 299, 300-1-2
Puṇṇaji (Yasassa gihisahāyaka)	25
[Pha]	
Phalikasantāna (thera)	415
[Ba]	
Bārāṇasī (pura)	11-2-7, 21-5, 30, 277-8, 310-4, 386, 403-4, 487-9, 497
Bārāṇaseyyaka (seṭṭhiputta)	386-7
Bālakaloṇakagāma (bhogagāma)	497

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ba]	
Bimbisāra (rāja)	45-6-7-8-9, 50 101-2-3-4-5-6-7, 139, 265, 300-1-2-3, 337-8-9, 377-8, 382-3-4-6-7-9
Belatṭha (Kaccāna)	318-9, 320
Belatṭhasīsa (Ānandassa upajjhāya)	293, 410
Bodhi (rukkha)	11, 137
Brahmakāyika (deva)	17
Brahmadatta (Kāsīrāja)	417-8, 489, 490-1-2-3-4-5
[Bha]	
Bhagu (thera)	415, 497
Bhaddavaggiya (sahāyakā)	30
Bhaddavatika (hatthinika)	388-9
Bhaddasālamūla	499, 500
Bhaddiyanagara	337-8
Bhaddiya (pañcavaggi)	17, 137, 278-9, 340-1
Bhumma (deva)	17
[Ma]	
Magadhakhettaṃ	400
Magadhamahāmatta	323-4
Magadha (raṭṭha)	101, 137
Majjhima janapada	285
Maddakucchi (Migadāya)	143-4, 190
Mandākinī (mahāsara)	308
Mahaka (sāmaṇera)	110
Mahākaccāna (Soṇassa upajjhāya)	283-4- 5-7, 502
Mahākaccāyana (Soṇassa upajjhāya)	289
Mahākappina (thera)	143-4, 502
Mahākassapa (thera)	129, 147, 412, 502, 510
Mahākoṭṭhika (thera)	502
Mahācunda (thera)	502, 510
Mahānāma (pañcavaggi)	18, 137
Mahāpajāpati (Gotamī)	504

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ma]**

Mahāmoggallāna (Kolita)	308, 502
Mahārāja (catulokapāla)	34-5
Mahāvana	328
Māgadha (raṭṭhissara)	137, 193, 265, 288, 299, 300-1-2-3, 337-8-9, 377, 382-3-4-6-7-9
Māgadhika (1) (kulaputtā)	54-5
(2) (Brāhmaṇagahapatikā)	46-7
Māra (pāpima)	28, 30
Migadāya	11-2-7, 21-2, 143-4, 310
Migāramātu (Visākhā)	213, 505
Mucalinda (nāgarāja)	3-4
Meṇḍaka (gahapati)	337-8-9, 340-1-2, 350
Moggallāna (paribbājaka)	52-3

[Ya]

Yasa (seṭṭhiputta)	21-2-3-4-5-6-7, 137, 350
Yasoja (gilānatthera)	336
Yāmā (deva)	17
Rakkhitavanasaṇḍa	499, 500
Rājagaha	45-8, 70-2, 108, 110-1-5, 139, 143-7, 156-7, 190-2-3, 265, 274-7, 299, 303-4-5-6-8-9, 310-8, 320-1, 339, 377-8, 380- 2-3-6-9, 392, 400, 415, 428, 429
Rājāyatana (rukkha)	4, 137
Rājāyatanamūla	5
Rāhula (1) (kumāra)	115-6
(2) (bhikkhu)	503-4, 511
Rāhulamātu (Yasodharā)	115
Revata (thera)	425-9, 503, 510
Roja (Mallarāja)	345-6-7, 411

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[La]**

Laṭṭhivana	45
Licchavī	326-7-8-9, 350

[Va]

Vappa (pañcavaggi)	17, 137
Vāsabhagāma	430-1
Vāsabhagāmaka	476
Vimala (Yasassa gihisahāyaka)	25
Visākhā (Migāramātā)	213, 404-5-6-8, 410, 505
Vesālīka (Licchavī)	326
Vesālī (pura)	326-7-8-9, 333-5-9, 377-8, 401-3, 428
Veḷuvana	49, 50-4, 192, 304-5-9, 320, 377

[Sa]

Sakka (1) (devānaminda)	35-7-8
(2) (raṭṭha)	48, 115
Saṅcaya (paribbājaka)	50-3-4
Sattarassavaggiya (dāraḥasahāyakā)	108
Sallavatī (nadī)	287
Sahampati (brahmā)	6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 36, 137
Sāketa (nagara)	123, 351, 380, 402-3
Sāketukkaṇṭhita	
Sāgata (Bhagavato upaṭṭhāka)	265-6, 288
Sāṇavāsī (thera)	415
Sāriputta (1) (paribbājaka)	51-2-3
(2) (thera)	70, 115-6, 308, 402- 3, 425, 501-2-5
Sāriputtamoggallāna	50-3-4
Sālavatī (gaṇikā)	378, 428
Sāvattthi (pura)	116, 123, 193-4, 213, 220-1, 279, 286, 290, 303-8-9, 348, 350-1, 404, 414-5-6-9, 500-1, 505

Padānukkamo**Piṭṭhaṅko****[Sa]**

Siveyyaka (raṭṭha)	389, 390
Siha (senāpati)	328-9, 330-1-2-3-4
Suddhodana (Sākīvaṃsa)	115-8
Sunidhavassakāra (Magadhamahāmatta)	333-4
Suppiya (upāsaka)	300-1-2
Subāhu (Yasassa gihisahāyaka)	25
Setakaṇṇika (nigama)	287

Padānukkamo**Piṭṭhaṅko****[Sa]**

Senanigama	28
Soṇa (Koḷhivisa)	265-7-8-9, 272, 283-4-5-6-8-9
Soṇatthera	289

[Ha]

Humhuṅkajātika (brāhmaṇa)	3
---------------------------	---

Mahāvaggapāḷiyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[A]

Agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā = Sagāravā sappatissā sabhāgavuttikā (Ka)	275
Aggim ujjāletum = Aggim jāletum (Sī, Syā) Aggim ujjalitum (Ka)	40
Aggisālamhīti = Aggisaraṇamhīti (Sī, Syā)	33
Aggihutamissaṃ = Aggihuttamissaṃ (Sī, Syā)	42
Acchariyaṃ = Acchariyaṃ vata bho (Syā)	381
Acchibandhaṃ = Acchibaddhaṃ (Sī, Syā)	400
Acchupentaṃ = Acchupantaṃ (Ka)	403
Ajjhāpannā vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā avuṭṭhitā = Ajjhāpanno vā hoti, āpajjitvā vā avuṭṭhito (Syā) Syāmapāṭho Aṭṭhakathāya sameti	141
Aññāsikoṇḍañño = Aññākoṇḍañño (Sī, Syā) Aññātakoṇḍañño (I)	17
Aññissā kacche ālambaraṃ = Aññissā ure ālambaraṃ (Syā)	21
Aṭṭhitā = Adhiṭṭhitā (Ka)	72
Anaṇa = Anaṇa (Sī, Syā, Ka)	7
Atipakkhittamajjāni = Atipakkhittamajjāni (Ka)	297
Atikkantamānusakena = Atikkantamānussakena (Ka)	11
Atītāni = Adhikāni (Sī, Syā)	314
Attanā vā attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ = Attanāva attānaṃ sammannitabbaṃ (Syā)	131, 152-3
Attamanā = Avimanā (Sī, Syā, Ka)	488
Atthikānaṃ atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ = Atthikānaṃ manussānaṃ (Syā)	49, 50
Atha tassā rattiya = Atha rattiya (Sī, Syā)	34
Addūbhāya = Adrūbhāya, adubbhāya (Ka) Adubbhāya (Sī) Adūbhāya (Syā)	494
Adhammiyāyamaṇe = Adhammiyamaṇe (Sī, Syā, Ka) Adhammiyamaṇe (Ka)	486
Adhammena = Adhammena ca bhikkhave (Syā)	435
Adhimano = Avimano (Ka) Na vimano (Syā)	33
Anapekkho = Anapekkhena (ka)	373
Anabhirataṃ vūpakāsetum vā = Anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetaṃ vā (Syā) Uppannaṃ anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetum vā (Ka)	92
Anācariyakā = Idaṃ padaṃ Sī-Syā-pothakesu natthi	92
Anāsādoḷasakaṃ = Anāsādvādasakaṃ (Sī) (Doḷasakasaddo kira dvādasavācako poraṇikasīhaḷavohāro)	364
Anugamāsi = Anugama (Sī, Syā)	22
Anupubbikataṃ = Ānupubbikathaṃ (Sī) Anupubbikathaṃ (Syā)	22
Anuviccekāraṃ = Anuvijjakāraṃ (Ka, I) Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā	333
Anussāvakaṃ = Anusāvakaṃ (Ka) Anusāsakaṃ (Sī)	104

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Anussāveṣṣatū”ti = Anussāveṣṣatī (Syā)	129
Anelagalāya = Anelagalāya (Sī, Ka)	286
Anottappī = Anottāpī (Sī, Syā)	91
Anovassikaṃ = Anovassakaṃ (Ka)	252
Apalokema = Apalokāma (Ka)	53
Apavilānā na vettha = Apavilāyamāneva (Syā) Apavinā nava cetttha (Sī)	376
Apavilāyamāno = Apavinayamāno (Sī) Apacinayamāno (Ka)	369
Apāpuretaṃ = Avāpuretaṃ (Sī)	6
Appaṭikamme diṭṭhiyā, paṇḍakāpi ca byañjanā = Ito paraṃ Syāmamūle diyaḍḍhagāthāhi abhabbapuggalā samattaṃ dassitā	477
Appākiṇṇaṃ = Appakiṇṇaṃ (Sī, Syā) Abbokiṇṇaṃ (Ka)	49
Aphāsuaññeva = Aphāsukaññeva (Sī)	222
Abhinandunti = Abhinanduṃ (Syā)	20
Abhirameyyāmaṃ = Abhirameyyaṃ cāhaṃ (Sī) Abhirameyyaṃ svāhaṃ (Ka)	73, 213
Abhiruhitvā = Abhirūhitvā (Syā, I, Ka)	22
Abhisambuddho”ti paccaññāsīm = Abhisambuddho paccaññāsīm (Sī, Syā)	16
Abhīto = Asambhīto (Sī)	33
Amata Dundubhiṃ = Amata Dundrubhiṃ (Ka)	12
Ayamahasmi = Āma ahamasmi (Syā)	41
Ayyakā = Ayyikā (Ka) Ayirakā (Sī)	107
Ayyo = Deva (Syā)	389
Arogo ṭhitoti = Arogāpitoti (Sī)	387
Alaṃ yūsapiṇḍapātenā”ti = Ahaṃ tāva yūsapiṇḍapātenāti (Sī) Alaṃ yūsapiṇḍakenāti (Syā)	392
Avaseschi = Avaseschi tesāṃ santike (Ka)	239
Avāpuraṇaṃ = Apāpuraṇaṃ (Syā, Ka)	111
Avāsāya = Anāvāsāya (Syā)	117
Avippavāsāya = Avippavāsassa (Syā)	148
Avippavāsā = Avippavāso (Syā)	148-9
Asantuṭṭhitāya = Asantuṭṭhiyā (Sī) Asantuṭṭhatāya (Syā)	57
Asammodikāya vattamānāya = “Asammodikāvattamānāya” iti Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ saṃvaṇṇitabapāṭho	486
Assabhaṇḍe = Assameṇḍe (Ka)	119
Ahaṃ = Ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ (Ka)	37

[Ā]

Āgatapaṭipāṭiyā = Āgatāgatapaṭipāṭiyā (Ka)	398
Ācikkhitabbā = Cattāri akaraṇīyāni ācikkhitabbāni (Ka)	133
Ānantarikassāpi = Anantarikassāpi (Syā)	443
Āpattidiṭṭhi = Āpattidiṭṭhī (Sī)	480

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ā]

Āpucchanti = Na āpucchanti (Ka)	160
Āpucchimsu = Na āpucchimsu (Ka)	160
Ābhato = Āhaṭo (Sī, Syā, Ka)	318
Āyatim = Āyatim ca (Sī)	434
Āyasmanto = Āyasmantā (Ka)	260, 483
Āraññikena = Āraññakena (Sī, Syā, Ka)	128
Āraddhavīriyo = Āraddhaviriyo (Sī, Syā)	91
Ārocesum = Ārocesi (Ka)	231
Āvāsikaṃ = Imaṃ āvāsikaṃ (Syā)	430
Āvikātuṃ = Āvikātuṃ (Sī, Ka)	155
Āviñchanti = Āviñjanti (Sī) Āvaṭṭanti (Syā)	399
Āvuṭā = Āvaṭā (Sī)	6
Āsiviso = Āsiviso (Syā)	32
Āhañchariṃ = Āhañchum (Sī) Ahaññiriṃ (Syā) Āhaññiriṃ (Ka)	12

[I]

Icehitabbake = Icehitabbako (Ka)	476
Itarītarenapāhaṃ = Itarītharenapahaṃ (Sī) Itarītarena cāhaṃ (Syā)	392
Ito = Ito ratti (Syā)	300
Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti = Vākyaṃ Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi	16
Idāni anena = Idāni tena (Sī, Syā)	54
Iddhimato pana ṭhitā = Iddhimato panuṭṭhitā (Sī)	34
Idhāhaṃ = So ahaṃ (Ka)	413
Ime = Ime cattāro (Ka)	25
Imepi = Ime (Sī, Syā, evamuparipi)	473
Iriyāya = Cariyāya (Syā)	13

[U]

Ujjaletum = Jāletum (Sī) Ujjalatum (Ka)	40
Uttarāḷupaṃ = Uttarāḷupaṃ (Yojanā) Uttarāḷuvaṃ (Syā)	399
Uttarimanussadhammaṃ = Uttarimanussadhammā (Syā, Ka)	13
Uttāniṃ karissāmi = Uttānikarissāmi (Sī, Syā)	141
Udakaṃpi na pavāhissati = Udakaṃpi nappasahissati (Sī)	41
Udakena na otthaṭo = Udakena otthaṭo (Sī, Syā)	41
Udako Rāmaputto = Uddako Rāmaputto (Sī, Syā)	10
Udako = Sa-udako (Ka)	58
Udicchare = Udiccare (Sī, Syā, Ka)	33
Uddhalomiṃ = Uddalomiṃ (Ka) Undalomiṃ (Ka)	280
Undūrehipi = Undurehipi (Syā)	148

Nānāpāthā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Upapisanī = Upapimsanī (Sī, Syā)	349
Uparinayakammānaṃ = Upavinayakammānaṃ (Syā) Ukkhepanīyakammānaṃ (Ka)	479
Uposathappamukhaṃ = Uposathapamukaṃ (Syā)	146
Uppāṭetvā = Phāletvā (Sī)	384
Ubbandhitvā = Upanibandhitvā (Sī, Syā)	387
Umbhaṇḍite = Ubbhaṇḍikate (Syā)	401
Ubbhidaṃ = Ubbhiraṃ (Ka)	293
Uhaññī”ti = Ūhaññīti (Sī, Syā)	60

[E]

Ekattako = Ekako (Sī, Syā)	314
Ekarattaṃ = Ekarattiṃ (Sī, Syā)	32
Ekuposathaṃ = Ekūposathaṃ (Ka)	144
Etaṃ = Evaṃ (Ka)	500
Ete = Te (Syā)	485
Ete kho bhikkhave = Ete te bhikkhave (Sī, Syā)	14
Evamevaṃ = Evameva (Ka)	141
() = Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahākaccāyano Soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ kuṭikaṇṇaṃ etadavoca (Syā)	284

[O]

Ogāhā cassa otiṇṇassa = Ogāhaṇcassa otiṇṇassa (Syā) Ogāhā cassa uttiṇṇassa (Sī)	500
Ogumphiyaṇti = Ogumbhiyaṇti (Ka) Ogumbīyaṇti (Sī)	283
Ottappī = Otthāppī (Sī, Syā)	90
Onītapattapāṇiṃ = Oñītapattapāṇiṃ (Ka)	5
Ohārāpetvā = Ohāretvā (Syā) Rāhulapabbajjāya sameti	29

[Ka]

Kaṇṭako = Kaṇḍako (Ka)	119
Katame dve = Idaṃ padadvayaṃ Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi	14
Katikaṃ = Idaṃ padaṃ kesuci natthi	12
Katimī = Katamī (Sī, Syā)	157
Kathaṃ = Kahaṃ (Ka)	118
Kathinaṃ = Kaṭhinaṃ (Sī, Syā)	352
Kambalaṃ = Kampalaṃ (Ka)	133
Karaṇīyamattānaṃ = Karaṇīyaṃ attano (Aṅguttarapāliyaṃ)	270
Karaṇīyāni = Kiṇkaraṇīyāni (Sī, Syā)	99
Kā usūyā = Kā ussuyā (Sī, Syā, Ka)	55
Kātuṃ = Kārāpetuṃ (Syā)	154

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kālaṅkatesupi = Kālakatesupi (Sī, Syā)	89
Kiñci = Kañci (Syā)	381
Kim̐ pimāya = Kim̐ panimāya (Sī, Syā)	311
Kimatthāya = Kimatthiyā (Ka)	303
Kimilo = Kimbilo (Sī, Syā)	497
Kirame = Kirime (Ka)	222
Kuṭikaṇṇo = Koṭikaṇṇo (Ṭṭha)	283
Kunthakipillikaṁ = Kunthakippillikaṁ (Ka)	134
Kururaghare = Kuraraghare (Sī, Syā)	283
Kena = Kenaci (Ka)	282
Kolambepi = Koḷumbepi (Ka)	302
Kosambakehi = Kosambikehi (Syā)	499
Kosalesu janapade = Kosalesu janapadesu (Sī, Syā, Ka) Suttantaṭīkāyo oloketabbā	128
Koḷiviso = Koḷivīso (Sī)	265

[Kha]

Khaggānañca dhovanaṁ pātuṁ = Kaggānañca dhovananti (Sī, Syā)	488
Khappaṁ = Bappaṁ (Sī, Syā) Vappaṁ (I)	491
Khallakabandhā = Khallabaddhā (Sī, Syā)	273
Khiyyati = Khīyati (Sī, Syā)	337
Khuddaṁ = Khudaṁ (Sī, Syā)	315

[Ga]

Gacchassu = Gacchassa (Syā)	115
Gajaṅgalaṁ = Kajaṅgalaṁ (Sī, Syā)	287
Gaṇetvā = Vigaṇetvā (Sī)	301
Gandhasampannaṁ = Sugandhikaṁ (Ka)	30
Gammo = Gāmmo (Ka)	14
Gayheyyāma = Gaṇheyyāma (Ka)	123
Garumaṅkarimsu = Garukarimsu (Sī, Syā)	501
Garumakareyyāma = Garukareyyāma (Sī, Syā)	501
Gāhetunti = Gahetunti (Sī, Syā)	298
Gilānakā = Gilāyanā (Ka)	429
Guṇaṅguṇūpāhanā = Gaṇaṅgaṇūpāhanā (bahūsu)	272
Goṭṭhaphalaṁ = Goṭṭhaphalaṁ (Syā) Koṭṭhaphalaṁ (Ka)	293

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ca]

Catuddisā = Cātuddisā (Ka)	34
Cattāro nissāya ācikkhitabbā = Ācikkhitabbā, cattāri akaraṇīyāni ācikkhitabbāni (Ka)	133
Cattāro māse = Vassike cattāro māse (Sī)	21
Camhi = Vamhi = (?)	431
Carukesupi = Thālakesupi (Sī, Syā)	294
Cātumahārājikā = Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Ka)	17
Cīvarānissa = Tena cīvarānissa (Ka)	147

[Cha]

Chakke vippakate = Chaṭṭhe vippakatā (Sī) Chaccā vippakatā (Ka)	375
Chandadāne pavāraṇā = Chandadānapavāraṇā (Ka)	264
Chetabbam = Chettabbam (Sī) Chedetabbam (Syā) Chinditabbam (Tṭha)	104
Chedetabbā = Chettabbā (Sī) Cheditabbā (Ka)	62

[Tha]

Thitāni = Tiṭṭhanti (Sī, Syā)	10
-------------------------------	----

[Ta]

Tam kho pana Bhagavantam = Tam kho pana Bhavantam (Ka)	45
Takkasilāyam = Takkasilāyam (Sī, Syā) Byākaraṇānulomam	379
Tathā tathā = Tathā tathā te (Sī, Syā)	12
Tapussabhallikā = Tapassubhallukā (Sī)	4
Taruṇena = Dhāruṇhena (Sī, Syā)	341
Tasmāhamupaka = Tasmāhamupakā (Sī)	12
Tassa ca = Tassa (Syā)	443
Tūriyehi = Turiyehi (Sī, Syā)	21
Te = Te cattāro janā (Ka)	25
Te = Te upaṭṭhāmi (Ka)	34
Te = Tchi (Ka)	160
Tena layena = Idam padadvayam Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi	17
Terassa = Tassa (Ka) Cūlavaggapāḷiyam bhikkhunikkhandhake oloketabbam	130
Tvaṇyeva tam arahasi, Tvaṇyeva tam = Tvaṇyevetam āharasi, tvaṇyevetam (Sī, Syā)	39

[Tha]

Thaddhatthāya = Bandhanatthāya (Sī, Syā)	303
Therādhikam = Therādheyyam (Tṭha)	155

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Dadamāne = Vadamāno (Ka) Vadamāne (?)	412
Dasasataparivāro = Dasasataparivārako (Ka)	49
Dassāvīne = Dassāvīno (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	9
Daharānaṁ = Daharānaṁ daharānaṁ (Sī)	407
Daharānaṁ daharānaṁ = Amhākaṁ daharānaṁ daharānaṁ (Sī, Syā)	327
Dibbaṁ sā labhate āyuriṁ = Dibbaṁ balāṁ sā labhate ca āyuriṁ (Sī, Syā)	408
Dukkhanirodhaṁ ariyasaccaṁ = Dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṁ (Syā)	15, 325
Dukkhasamudayaṁ ariyasaccaṁ = Dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṁ (Syā)	15, 325
Dummano = Dukkhiṁ dummano (Sī, Syā)	32
Desassu = Desesu (Ka)	7
Dvādasanahutānaṁ = Dvādasaniyutānaṁ (Yojanā)	46
Dvādasanahutehi = Dvādasaniyutehi (Yojanā)	46
Dvīhatīhā ca puna ca = Dvīhatīhaṁ vasitvāna (Sī)	219
Dve Dve tammūlakaṁ tassa = Dve Dve mūlakā katā tassa (Syā)	
Dodotamūlakantassa (Ka)	478

[Dha]

Dhajabandhaṁ = Dhajabaddhaṁ (Syā)	105
Dhaniyā = Dhanikā (Ka)	106
Dhammena nayamānānaṁ = Dhammena nīyamānānaṁ (Syā, Ka)	55
Dhutatāya = Dhutattāya (Ka)	421
Dhūmayatipi = Dhūpāyatipi (Sī) Padhūpāyatipi (Syā)	266

[Na]

Na asekkhena = Na asekhena (Ka)	90
Na ovaddheyyakaraṇamattena = Na ovaṭṭeeyakaraṇamattena (Sī, Syā)	
Na ovadeyyakaraṇamattena (Ka)	352
Na kaṇḍusakaraṇamattena = Na gaṇḍusakaraṇamattena (Ka)	352
Na kiñci = Āhiṇḍanto na kiñci (Ka)	380
Na garukarissatha = Na garuṁ karissatha (Ka)	143
Na cirāṁ = Na cirasseva (Syā)	382
Natthuṁ visamaṁ āsiñcanti = Natthu visamaṁ āsiñciyati (Sī, Syā)	296
Nadīpārasīmaṁ sammannanti = Nadīpāraṁ sīmaṁ sammannanti (Sī, Syā)	145
Nandīrāgasahagatā = Nandīrāgasahagatā (Sī, Syā)	15
Na pavāhissati = Nappasahissati (Sī)	41
Namati = Namissati (?)	6
Nayidaṁ saṅkhārā = Nayime saṅkhārā (Ka)	19
Na sammussati = Na pamussati (Sī, Syā)	379
Nātikā = Nādikā (Sī, Syā)	327
Nikkujjitaṁ = Nikujjitaṁ (Ka)	23

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Na]

Nipātetvā = Nipajjāpetvā (Sī, Syā)	381-4
Nippakkaṃ = Nipakkaṃ (Ka)	292
Nibbattaḍḍijāṃ = Nibbaṭṭabījāṃ (Sī) Nibbaṭṭabījāṃ (Syā) Nippaṭṭabījāṃ (Ka)	309
Niyassaṃ = Niyassaṃ (Ka)	62
Nivātesu = Nivātesu (Syā)	102
Nihumhūṅko = Nihumhūṅko (Syā)	3

[Pa]

Paccabyattha = Paccabyathā (Sī, Syā) Paccabyatthā (Ka)	52-3
Paccāgacchi = Paccāgañchi (Sī)	111
Pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā = Pañcupādānakkhandhāpi dukkhā (Ka)	15
Paññāpetvā = Paññāpetvā (Sī, Syā)	32
Paṭikacceva = Paṭigacceva (Sī)	21
Paṭivattesi = Paṭivattesi (Ka)	326
Paṭivīso = Paṭivīmso (Sī) Paṭiviso (Syā)	37
Pathaviyaṃ = Puthuviyaṃ (Sī) Paṭhaviyaṃ (Syā)	6
Padakkhiṇaṃ = Padakkhaṃ (Syā)	377
Padakkhiṇā = Padakkhā (Syā)	377
Padhūpāyati = Sandhūpāyati (Sī, Syā)	320
Padhūpāyi = Padhūpāsi (Ka)	32
Papatake = Papāte (Sī, Syā)	283
Pabhāvitametaṃ = Bhāsitametaṃ (Sī, Syā, Ka) Ṭikāyo oloketabbā	14
Paralokabhayaḍassavine = Paralokabhayaḍassāvino (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	9
Parideva = Paridevi (Ka)	23
Pariyādinno = Pariyādiṇṇo (Ka)	33
Pariyādiyeyyanti = Pariyādeyyanti (Syā)	32
Paro vīsativaggo ca = Atirekavīsativaggo (Syā)	476
Pavattamānesu na hi nāma ekabhikkhussapi = Pavattamānesu na ekabhikkhussapi (?)	405
Pavāraṇakammānī'ti = Pavāraṇakammānīti (Syā)	224
Pavāraṇahāraṇako = Pavāraṇahāraṇako (Syā)	225
Pavārentā paṇāmañca = Pavārentāsane dve ca (Sī, Syā)	263
Passatu me = Passatha tumhe (Ka)	400
Passathayye = Passeyyātha (Sī) Passatha (Syā) Passathayyo (Ka)	385
Passāmāti = Passāmīti (Syā)	383
Passi = Passī (Ka)	506
Pāṭipade = Pāṭipadena (Ka)	214
Pādakhilo vā ābādho = Pādakhilābādho vā (Syā)	276
Pāḷeyyakaṃ = Pāḷeyyakaṃ (Sī, Syā)	499
Pāveyyakā = Pāṭheyyakā (Sī, Syā) Kosalesu pacchimabhāge raṭṭhaṃ, tattha vāsino (Aṭṭhakathā)	315

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pāhaṃ = Pahaṃ (Sī) Cāhaṃ (Syā)	392
Puṭabandhā = Puṭabaddhā (Sī, Syā)	273
Pubbaṇhasamayāṃ = Pubbanhasamayāṃ	24
Ponobbhavikā = Ponobhavikā (Ka)	15
Phaṇadasāni = Phaladasāni (Ka)	422
Phalati = Nipatati (Ka)	295
Phalitā = Phālītā (Ka)	275, 298
Phātiṃ kātuṃ = Phātī kātuṃ (Sī) Dhātiṃ kātuṃ (Syā)	120
Phāsumhā = Phāsukamhā (Sī)	222
Phitā = Phītā (bahūsu) Byākaraṇānulomaṃ	377

[Ba]

Bandhanā pavutto = Bandhanā pamutto (Sī, Syā) Bandhanā pavuttho (Ka)	134
Bandhā = Baddhā (Sī, Syā)	273
Bahuṃ cīvaraṃ = Bahucīvaraṃ (Ka)	213
Bahukārā = Bahūpakārā (Syā)	11
Bahūnaṃ = Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā)	389
Bādhayissāmi = Bandhayissāmi (Syā)	28
Bālakaloṇakagāmo = Bālakaloṇakāragāmo (Sī, Syā)	497
Bilaṃ = Biḷālaṃ (Sī)	293
Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa = Buddhappamukhassa saṃghassa (Sī)	50
Brahmacārayo = Brahmacārino (Syā)	324
Brāhmaṇakara = Brāhmaṇakārakā (Ka) Brāhmaṇakarāṇā (?)	3

[Bha]

Bhagavantāṃ = Bhavantāṃ (Ka)	45
Bhagavantāṃ samaṇāṃ Gotamaṃ = Samaṇāṃ Gotamaṃ (Sī, Syā)	340
Bhagavā = Bhagavāti (Ka)	45
Bhagavā = Bhagavā te (Ka)	54
Bhaginiyo = Ayyāyo (Sī)	211
Bhaginīnaṃ = Ayyānaṃ (Sī)	211
Bhañjissati = Parihāyissati (Sī, Syā)	378
Bhattācchādakena = Bhattācchannakena (Ka)	291
Bhadantā = Bhaddantā (Ka)	103
Bhikkhū = Bhikkhu (Sī, Syā)	485
Bhiṅkāraṃ gahetvā = Bhiṅgāraṃ gahetvā (Syā)	50
Bhisi bibbohanaṃ = Bhisi bimbohanaṃ (Sī, Syā)	60
Bhuñjāma = Bhuñjāmi (Sī, Syā)	389
Bhūmattharaṇaṃ = Bhummattharaṇaṃ (Sī, Syā)	60
Bheda-aṭṭhavidhena = Bhedā aṭṭhavidhena (Sī, Syā)	219

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Maṃ = Maṃ bhante (Ka)	48
Majjārū = Majjhārū (Ka)	285
Mañcake = Mañcakena (Sī)	384
Mañjittikā = Mañjetthikā (Sī, Ka) Mañjattikā (Ka)	272
Madhūkapāṇaṃ = Madhupāṇaṃ (Sī, Syā)	344
Manussānaṃ = Te manussānaṃ (Ka)	56
Mandāmukhiyopi = Mahāmandāmukhiyo (Ka)	41
Mayāpi = Mayāsi (Ka)	379
Mahagghāni = Mahagghāni mahagghāni (Sī, Syā)	381
Mahāpajāpati = Mahāpajāpatī (Sī, Syā)	504
Mahābandhanabaddhosi = Mārabandhanabaddhosi (Sī, Syā)	30
Mahābandhanamuttomhi = Mārabandhanamuttomhi (Sī, Syā)	30
Mā kho vitthāyi = Mā kho vitthāsi (Sī, Syā, Ka)	131
Mātāpitaroti kho bhikkhave dadamāne	
vadeyyāma = Mātāpitaroti kho bhikkhave dadamāne kiṃ vadeyyāmi (Syā)	
Mātāpitaroti kho bhikkhave vadamāno kiṃ vadeyyāma (Sī)	
Mātāpitunāṃ kho bhikkhave vadamāno kiṃ vadeyyāma (Sī)	
(Ettha ca “padhānanti kho Meghiya vadamānaṃ	
kinti vadeyyāmā”ti suttavacanenāpi saṃsanditabbaṃ)	412
Mukhato uggañchi = Mukhato uggacchi (Syā) Mukhato uggañchī (Ka)	54
Mukhapuñchanacoḷaṃ = Mukhapuññjanacoḷaṃ (Ka) Mukhapuñchanacoḷaṃ (Syā)	410-1
Muttāhaṃ = Muttohaṃ (Sī, Syā) “Muttāhan” ti pāṭho Tīkāya sameti	28
Morapiñcha = Morapiñja (Sī, Syā)	273
Moliḡalle = Moligalle (Syā) Munigalle (Sī)	119

[Ya]

Yaṃ dūre = Yaṃ dūre vā (Syā)	20
Yathānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamānā = Yathānusiṭṭhaṃ paṭipajjamānā (Syā)	13
Yamataggi = Yamadaggi (Ka)	343
Yācite = Yācito (Sī) Yācati (Syā)	479
Yāva arogo hotha, arogā arogaṃ	
ākaṅkhamāno codessasīti = Yāva arogo hoti, arogaṃ ākaṅkhamāno codessasīti (Ka)	261
Yāvatake = Yāvattake (Ka)	117
Yāva sabbe pavārentīti = Yāva sabbe pavārenti (Ka)	224

[Ra]

Rajanūḷkaṃ = Rajanāḷkaṃ (Yojanā)	399
Rajantena = Rajentena (Sī, Syā)	62
Rajitabbaṃ = Rajetabbaṃ (Sī, Syā)	62
Raṇṇo = Ujjeniyaṃ raṇṇo (Syā)	387
Rājā = Bhaṭo coro (Syā)	137

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[La]

Lakkhaṇā = Pekkhanā (sabbattha)	138
Laṭṭhivane = Laṭṭhivanuyyāne (Syā)	45
Luvakacammaparikkhaṭā = Ulūkacammaparikkhaṭā (Yojanā)	274

[Va]

Vacattaṃ = Vacatthaṃ (Sī, Syā)	292
Vattanā = Vatthunā (Sī, Syā)	510
Vaddhikā = Vaṭṭikā (Sī)	273
Vammikaṃ = Vammitaṃ (Sī)	487
Vassaṃvuṭṭho = Vassaṃvuttho (Sī)	29
Vācāya = Na vācāya (Ka)	58
Vikkhitvā = Vikkhipāpetvā (Paṭivisodhakānaṃ mati) ācikkhitvā (Ka)	
Vikkhipāpetvāti (?)	Vi-Ṭṭha 3, 362, 260
Vijanavātaṃ = Vijanavādaṃ = Vijanapātaṃ	Vi-Ṭṭha 3, 255, 49, 50
Vinodetuṃ = Vinodetuṃ vā = Vinodāpetuṃ vā (sabbattha Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā)	92
Vimuttamiti = Vimuttamhīti (Ka)	20
Vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī = Vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī (Ka)	1
Viyākaraṃ = So byākaraṃ (Sī) Veyyākaraṃ (Syā)	509
Vissajjenti = Vissajjanti (Ka)	153
Viharitvā = (Mahāparinibbānasutte anusandhi aññathā āgato)	327
Vīriyārambhassa = Viriyārambhassa (Sī, Syā)	57
Vuṭṭhā = Vutthā (Sī, Syā, Ka)	222, 304
Vuṭṭhāpessāma = Vuṭṭhāpeyyāma (Ka)	378
Veyyāvacco = Veyyāvaccam (Ka)	62
Veramaṇī = Veramaṇi, Veramanim (Ka)	117
Volokesi = Olokesi (Sī)	9

[Sa]

Saṃkasāyissanti = Saṃkasāyissanti (Sī, Syā)	192
Saṅgaram = Saṅkaram (Ka)	345
Saṅgāhaṇāhetuṃ = Saṅgāhanāhetuṃ (Ka)	137
Saṅgharantena = Saṃharantena (Syā)	58
Saṅgharitabbaṃ = Saṃharitabbaṃ (Syā)	58
Sace ca = Sacajja (Sī, Syā, Ṭṭha) Sace ca (Vi-Ṭṭha 3. 305	123
* (Sace ākaṅkhasi gaṇhāti. Alaṃ mahāsamaṇa tvaṃyeva taṃ arahasi, tvaṃyeva taṃ gaṇhāti) Idaṃ Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi	40
Sace = Sacepi (?)	303
Sace tvaṃ gahapati arogo bhaveyyāsi = Sacāhaṃ taṃ gahapati arogāpeyyaṃ (Sī)	
Sacāhaṃ taṃ gahapati arogaṃ kareyyaṃ (Syā)	304
Sajotibhūtānaṃ = Sañjotibhūtānaṃ, sajjotibhūtānaṃ (Syā)	32

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sañcayāni = Sañjeyyāni (Sī) Sañjayyāni (Syā)	54
Sañcaye netvāna = Sañjeyyake netvā (Sī)	55
Sañcayo paribbājako = Sañjayo paribbājako (Sī, Syā)	50
Sandahatha = Sannahatha (Sī, Syā)	405
Sandhāgāre = Santhāgāre (Sī, Syā)	328
Sappim deti = Idam padadvayaṃ Sī-Syā-potthakesu natthi	387
Sappim navaṇītaṃ telaṃ madhum = Sappi navaṇītaṃ telaṃ madhu (Ka)	302
Sabbacetasā = Sabbaṃ cetasā (Syā, Ka)	141
Sabbamañjittikā = Sabbamañjetthikā (Ka)	272
Sabbamañjittakāni = Sabbamañjetthikāni (Sī, Syā)	422
Samacārino = Sammacārino (Ka)	120
Samanugāhitvā = Samanubhāsivā (Sī)	261
Samānasaṃvāsasīmā = Samānasaṃvāsā sīmā (Syā)	149
Samiñjitaṃ = Sammañjitaṃ (Sī, Syā) Samañchitaṃ (Ka)	6
Samudācaratha = Samudācarittha (Sī, Syā)	13
Samūhanitvā = Samuhanitvā (Ka)	146
Samūhaneyya = Samuhaneyya (Ka)	146
Sammanitabbo = Sammanitabbo (Ka)	131
Sammanne = Sammane (Ka)	190
Sammuti = Sammati (Syā)	144
Sammuti = Sammatikā (Syā)	336
Sammutiya = Sammatikāya (Syā)	336
Sarīsapa = Sarīsapa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	3
Salākathāniṃ = Salākodhanī (Sī, Syā)	349
Salākathāniyanti = Salākodhāniyanti (Sī, Syā)	295
Sallavatī = Salalavatī (Sī)	287
Savarabhayaṃ = Sacarabhayaṃ (Syā)	152
Sahampatissa = Sahappatissa (Ka)	6
Sahubbhārāti = Sa-ubbhārāti (Ka)	353
Sāsapakuṭṭena = Sāsapakuḍḍena (Sī, Syā)	298
Sītiṃ karitvā = Sītī karitvā (Syā)	405
Sītudakā = Sītundī ca (Sī) Sītunhi ca (Ka)	428
Sītudakāya = Sītundikāya (Sī) Sītūdakāya (Syā)	399
Sīmā = Samānasaṃvāsā sīmā (Syā)	149
Sīhamāsaṃ = Māsaṃ (Ka)	314
Supassopi = Suphassopi (Sī)	313
Sūpabhiñjanakaṃ = Sūpabhiñjarakaṃ (Sī)	337
Sūriyova = Suriyova (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	2
Sekkhena ñāṇena = Sekkhena ñāṇena (Sī, Syā, Ka)	23

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Senāsane = Senāsanam (Syā) Senāsanesu (Ka)	505
Senesitāni = Senesikāni (Sī, Syā) Senchikāni (Yojanā)	291
Seyyathāpi nāma = Seyyathāpi (?)	400
Somhi = Soham (bahūsu. Vimativinodanīṭikā oloketabbā)	102

[Ha]

Hatā nāgassa acciyo honti = Ahināgassa acciyo na honti (Sī, Syā)	34
Hatthi-assā sunakho ca, ahi sīhañca dīpikam = Hatthi-assasunakhāhi, sīhabyagghañca dīpikam (Sī)	350
Hatthibhaṇḍe = Hatthimeṇḍe (Ka)	119
Hanantipi = Ojampi haranti (Sī) Harintipi (Syā)	207
Haritatthāya = Haritattāya (Sī, Syā)	134
Hirī = Hiri (Sī)	87
Huṃhuṃkajātiko = Huhuṃkajātiko (Sī)	3
Huveyyapāvuso = Huveyyapāvuso (Sī) Huveyyāvuso (Syā)	12

Mahāvaggapāliya

Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Aṃsabaddhakam	295	Akiriyaṇādaṃ	328	Agāravā	117
Aṃsabaddhako	295	Akiriyaṇādo	328	Agārasmā (9)	13-4
Akaṃsu	172, 345, 379, 489, 494, 501	Akiriyaṇāya	328	Agārikabhūto	269, 284
Akaṭayūsanti	299	Akilanto	406	Agilānassa	261
Akaṭayūsena	299	Akukku	374	Agilānassā'ti	320
Akataṃ (11)	373, 467, 479	Akukkukatena	353	Agilānena	157
Akataṃ kammaṃ	466	Akuppaṃ	150	Agilāno	261
Akatakappaṃ	309	Akuppā	16	Aguttaṃ	397
Akatā	60, 413	Akuppāni	485	Aguttaṇṇa	428
Akato	146	Akuppēna	431, 481	Aggaṃ	54
Akattha	123	Akusalā	332	Aggaṇṇa	390
Akappakatena	352	Akusalānaṃ	330	Agganagaraṃ	323
Akappiyaṃ (7)	57, 349	Akusale	332	Aggaheṣiṃ	425
Akappiyā	303	Akkanāḷaṃ	422	Aggaheṣi	296
Akappiye	348	Akkanāḷakaṃ	429	Aggaheṣuṃ	123
Akappiyo	303	Akkamanti	159, 276	Aggaḷaṃ	346, 403-4
Akammaṃ	436, 477	Akkamitvā	276	Aggaḷaguttivihāro	413
Akaraṇī	219	Akkocchi	496	Aggiṃ	40
Akaraṇiyaṃ (11)	57	Akkosakassa	479	Aggikkhandhā	34
Akaraṇiyanti	135	Akkosati	117	Aggikkhandhāti	35
Akaraṇiyāni	134	Akkhaṃ	326	Aggikā	101
Akaraṇiyo	214	Akkhamo	109	Aggitto vā	324
Akarontassa	253	Akkhīni	108, 295	Agginā	207
Akāma	172, 261, 394	Akkhena	32	Aggisālamhīti	33
Akāraṇe	154, 253, 417	Agatiṃ	484	Aggisālā (6)	61
Akāramegho	3, 41	Agamaṃsu	380, 414, 500	Aggisatāni	40
Akālo	51	Agamaṃsūti	381	Aggihutamiṣṣaṃ	42
Akāṣinti	37, 345	Agamāsiṃ	317	Aggihuttanti	46
Akāsi	71, 389, 476, 491	Agamāsi	41, 134, 143	Aggimuttamukhā	344
Akāṣīti	134, 494	Agamittha	27	Aggī	43
Akiñcanaṃ	47	Agamuṃ	263, 374	Aggīti	41
Akiriyaṃ	330	Agaru	32	Aggīpi	40
		Agarukariyaṃānā	501	Aggo	32
		Agāmake	150	Angajātāṃ	279
		Agāraṃ	267	Angamagadhā	36

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Aṅgavāto	297	Acchakaṇḍijyā	299	Ajinuddā	228
Aṅgīrasassa	34	Acchataracchamaṇi-		Ajegucchī	419
Aṅgīrasso	343	saṇca	350	Ajja	228
Aṅguttarāpo	341	Acchanti	223	Ajjaṇho	33
Aṅgulim	327	Acchariyaṃ (7)	381	Ajjatagge (9)	5
Aṅguli	137	Acchavasam	291	Ajjatanāya	24, 324
Aṅguli-aḷakaṇḍaram	138	Acchākaṭam	350	Ajjapavāraṇā	229
Aṅguliicchinnam	126	Acchādāpetvā	98, 115	Ajjāti	310
Aṅgulimālacoravatthu	104	Acchādetvā	25	Ajjāpi	335
Aṅgulimālo	104	Acchitabbam	224	Ajjuposatho	145
Aṅguliya	295	Acchiddo	271	Ajjuposathoti	158
Aṅguliko	108	Acchindimsu	123	Ajjeva	189
Aṅgehi (16)	69	Acchinnam	489	Ajjhattam	20
Agyantarāyo	152	Acchinnakeso	101	Ajjhabhāsi	11, 509
Agyāgāram	33	Acchinnajaṭṭisākiyo	137	Ajjhācāre (5)	91
Agyāgāranti	32	Acchinnakam	412	Ajjhāpajjanto	255
Agyāgāre	39	Acchinnakanti	412	Ajjhāpannakacatuttho	440
Agyāgāreti	32	Acchinnakāni	400	Ajjhāpannakapaṇcamo	441
Acirapakkantassa	307, 317	Acchinnadasāni	422	Ajjhāpannakavīso	441
Acirapakkante	24	Acchinnadasikā	429	Ajjhāpannakassa	190
Acirapakkantesu	267	Acchinne	86	Ajjhāpannakāpi	423
Acirapabbajito	51	Acchibaddham	400	Ajjhāpannako	162
Aciravatiyā	279	Acchissanti	223-4	Ajjhāpannā	202
Acirupasampanno	268	Acchupentam	403	Ajjhāpanno (7)	200
Acīvaram	138	Acchupemīti	403	Ajjhāpanno'ti	256
Acīvarakam	125	Acchupeyyam	403	Ajjhārāme	276
Acīvarako	125	Acchupesi	403	Ajjhāvasatā	267
Accayam	433	Accheyya	224	Ajjhāvasati	487
Accayato	433	Ajacammam	285	Ajjhesanam	9
Accayena (27)	33	Ajapālakathā	3	Ajjhesenti	157
Accāyatā	269	Ajapālanigrodho	3	Ajjhesimsu	156
Accāyikam	149	Ajapālanigrodhamūle	3	Ajjhesi	286
Accāraddhavīriyam	296	Ajapālo	137	Ajjhesitunti	152
Accāraddhavīriyassa	268	Ajavisāṇavaddhikā	273-4	Ajjhokāse (8)	21
Accāsanne	49	Ajānamyeva	107	Ajjhogāhetvā	30
Acciyo	34	Ajānanto	137	Ajjhottharanti	150
Accuggamma	10	Ajīnam	429	Ajjhottharittabbā	150
Accha	314	Ajinakkhipam	421	Ajjhotthareyya	150
Acchakaṇḍjinti	29	Ajinacamma-parikkhaṭā	274	Añjanam	294, 349
		Ajinapavenim	281	Añjanāni	294
		Ajini	496		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Añjanitthavikanti	295
Añjanimpi	295
Añjaninti	294
Añjaniyā	295
Añjaniyo	295
Añjanisalākampi	295
Añjanisalākanti	295
Añjanisalākā	295
Añjanisalākāyo	295
Añjanī	295
Añjanūpapisanchi	294
Añjanti	295
Añjaliṃ (17)	231
Añjalikammaṃ (3)	483
Aññaṃ (26)	21
Aññaññaṃ	478
Aññatarāṃ (14)	109, 196, 338
Aññatarasmim (57)	30, 161, 180, 489
Aññatarassa (13)	72, 205, 306, 417
Aññatarā	141
Aññatarena	206, 316
Aññataro (42)	3, 106, 161, 419
Aññataropi	102
Aññatitthiyapubbakathā	98
Aññatitthiyapubbassa (4)	99
Aññatitthiyapubbena	98
Aññatitthiya-	
pubbo (6)	75, 101
Aññatitthiyabhāṇavāro	155
Aññatitthiyā (4)	139, 333
Aññatitthiyesu	139
Aññattha	478
Aññatra (18)	187, 247, 374
Aññatreva	499
Aññathattāyāti	57
Aññamaññaṃ (18)	12, 221, 486
Aññamaññassa	494
Aññamaññānulomatā	223

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Aññassa (6)	119, 478
Aññā	14
Aññātaṃ	302
Aññātakāṃ	186
Aññātakavesena	487
Aññātāro	7, 8, 9
Aññātāroṭi	6
Aññāsi (5)	17, 230
Aññāsikoṇḍañño	17
Aññissā	21
Aññe (13)	160, 325, 484
Aññena	402
Aññenapi	104
Aññeneva	402
Aññesaṃ	333
Aññesañcāti	346
Aññesanti	346
Aññesaṃ vā	483
Aññehi	74
Añño	137, 390
Aññopi	98
Aṭṭiyati	121-2
Aṭṭo	196
Aṭṭhaṃsu	4, 321
Aṭṭha	344, 429
Aṭṭhakavaggikaṃ	289
Aṭṭhakavaggikāni	286
Aṭṭhako	343
Aṭṭhaṅgiko	14-5
Aṭṭhaṅgulaṃ	412
Aṭṭhapadakaṃ	412
Aṭṭhapitā	253
Aṭṭhapitāya	150
Aṭṭhamiyā	121
Aṭṭhamo	115
Aṭṭhānametaṃ	409
Aṭṭhānārahaṃ	150
Aṭṭhānārahikaṃ	476
Aṭṭhānārahena	431
Aṭṭhānārahenāti	481

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Aṭṭhārasa	376
Aṭṭhārasannametesam	477
Aṭṭhārasavattthukathā	501
Aṭṭhārasahi	501
Aṭṭhāsīm (14)	52
Aṭṭhāsi	3, 306, 504
Aṭṭhāham	405
Aṭṭhim	116
Aṭṭhicchinnā	496
Aṭṭhiñca	32
Aṭṭhitā	72
Aṭṭhimayaṃ	296
Aṭṭhimā	353
Aṭṭhimiñjaṃ	116
Aṭṭhimiñjañca	32
Aḍḍhakāsikaṃ	393
Aḍḍhakāsiko	393
Aḍḍhakusimpi nāma	400
Aḍḍhateyyāni	53
Aḍḍhateyyehi	50
Aḍḍhatelasannaṃ	316
Aḍḍhatelasāni (6)	316
Aḍḍhatelaschi (7)	314, 347
Aḍḍhamaṇḍalampi	
nāma	401
Aḍḍhayogaṃ	145
Aḍḍhayogo (6)	73, 133, 194
Aḍḍhuddhapāṭihāriya-	
sahassāni	43
Aḍḍho	487
Aṇaṇa	7, 8, 9
Aṇaṇosi	130
Aṇuṃ	6
Aṇṇavaṃ	325
Atakkāvacaro	5
Ataramāno	346
Atikālena	99
Atikkantamānusa-	
kena	11, 323
Atikkantavarā	116
Atikkamanti	193
Atikkamitabbo	193
Atikkameyya	193

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Atikkameyyanti	492	Attano ca	500	Atha kho te	213
Atikkamma	17	Attanopi	311	Atha ca pana	333
Atikkāmayato	303	Attamanā	16, 20, 302, 488	Athaññe (22)	172, 235
Atikkhittam	350	Attamano	100, 312, 411	Athassa	2
Atikhuddakam	146, 410	Attā	272	Athāparam	6
Atidiṭṭhiyā (5)	91, 112	Attānam	31, 131, 485	Athāyam	251
Atidivā	99	Attham	51, 400, 509	Athāham	272
Atidūre	49	Atthamnye	51	Atho	46
Atipakkhittamajjam	297	Atthakāmassa	418	Adamsu (5)	379
Atipakkhittamajjāni	297	Atthakāmā	495	Adassanā	326
Atipakkhittamajje	297	Atthaññe (21)	172	Adassanāppaṭikamme	479
Atimahatiyo	144	Atthatakathinam	413	Adassane (20)	135, 484
Atimahatī	145	Atthatakathinānam	352	Adassane vā	485
Atirekacīvaram	402	Atthatakathino (21)	353, 373	Adāsī (9)	289
Atirekadasavaggena	74			Adiṭṭham	52
Atirekadasavassena	75	Atthatānam	374	Adiṭṭhapubbā	327
Atirekadasavasso (7)	94	Atthataṃ	352	Adinnam	134
Atirekapañcakena vā	353	Attharaṇāni	285-8	Adinnādānā	117
Atirekapañcavasso	113	Attharittabbaram	352	Adinnādāyī	119
Atirekapādam	134	Atthavasam	406	Adukkhamasukham	44
Atirekabhāgam	398	Atthasamhitam	74	Aduṭṭhullam	502
Atirekabhāgena	398	Atthassa	286	Aduṭṭhullā	502
Atirekalābho	73	Atthā	407	Adutiyo	499
Atirekā (24)	177-8, 234	Atthāpetā	508	Adeyyam	311
Atirekena	429	Atthāya (7)	27, 30, 196	Addasam	52
Atireko	172	Atthārā	353	Addasamsu	12
Atirekavīsativaggo	439	Atthāvuso	51	Addasa (11)	10, 406
Atilahum	74	Atthi (15)	161	Addasanti	380
Atilīnavīriyam	269	Atthikānam	49, 377	Addasā (33)	11, 294, 497
Ativisam	292	Atthikehi	51	Addasā kho	323
Atisithilā	269	Atthīti	131	Addasāsī	429
Atiharitvā (5)	60	Atthupāli	508	Addassa	9
Atītānāgata-		Atthupetā ca	508	Addūbhāya	494
paccuppannam	20	Atthe	165	Addhānam (4)	74
Atītāni	314	Attheneva	51	Addhānamaggappaṭi-	
Attakāmarūpā	497	Atthesu	509	pannam	11
Attakilamathānuyogo	14	Attho (20)	21, 310	Addhānamaggappaṭi-	
Attanā	90-4-5	Atthoti (12)	180, 381	pannā(5)	123
Attanāva	131	Atrajo	428	Addhānamaggappaṭi-	
Attanā vā	131			pannena	128
Attano (9)	59, 196, 407	Atha kho (83)	1	Addhānamaggappaṭi-	
				panno	128
				Addhammam vāti	501-3
				Addhammam	501

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Adhamma-	
kammaṃ (10)	154, 453
Adhammakamme	154
Adhammattā	435
Adhammanti	476
Adhammappaṭikkosana	191
Adhammavaggaṃ	476
Adhammavādī (6)	486, 503
Adhammikaṃ	150
Adhammikakatikā	213
Adhammikā	478
Adhammikenā	480
Adhammikenamhi	480-5
Adhammiyāyamāne	486
Adhammena (36)	151, 455, 463, 478
Adhammena ca	476
Adhammenāti	55
Adhammoti	501-3
Adhikaraṇaṃ	501
Adhikaraṇakā-	
rakā (7)	259, 505
Adhikaraṇakārakehi	499
Adhikaraṇakārakchīti	499
Adhikaraṇakā-	
rako (6)	453-4, 467
Adhikāraṃ	70, 383
Adhikāraṇa	428
Adhigacchati	50
Adhigataṃ	5
Adhigato	5
Adhigatoti	52
Adhigamāya	142
Adhigamissasi	13-4
Adhicittaṃ	278
Adhicitte	100
Adhiṭṭhaha	269
Adhiṭṭhaheyya	168
Adhiṭṭhātabbaṃ	230
Adhiṭṭhātabbāni	411
Adhiṭṭhāti	426

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Adhiṭṭhātum	155
Adhiṭṭhātunti	297
Adhiṭṭhānaṃ	429
Adhiṭṭhānena	43
Adhiṭṭhāsi	269
Adhiṭṭheyya	230
Adhipaññaṃ	278
Adhipaññāya	100
Adhimattaṃ (4)	69
Adhimattā (4)	69
Adhimatto (4)	69
Adhimano	33
Adhimucci	302
Adhimuttassa	271
Adhimutto	270
Adhivatthā	37
Adhivāsakajātiko	109
Adhivāsanaṃ (12)	24, 414
Adhivāsetabbaṃ	141
Adhivāseti	321
Adhivāsetu (14)	24, 324, 340, 414
Adhivāsesi (10)	48, 333, 486
Adhivuṭṭhomhi	327
Adhisīlaṃ	278
Adhisīle (6)	91-2
Adhīyantassa	379
Adhunāgato	51
Adhotchi	276
Anagāriyaṃ (9)	13-4, 272
Anaṅgaṇaṃ	408
Anacchariyā	5
Anajjhāpannā	141
Anajjhīṭṭhā	152
Anajjhīṭṭhena	152
Anaññathābhāvi	
manaññanecyyaṃ	47
Anaññavisaye	136
Anatirittaṃ	307, 335
Anatisāro (8)	69, 452
Anattamaṇo	100, 345

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Anattā	18
Anatthataṃ	352
Anatthato	491
Anatthasaṃhitāṃ	74
Anatthasaṃhite	74
Anatthasaṃhito	14
Anatthassa (4)	489
Anatthāya	117
Anadhigataṃ	120
Anadhiṭṭhite (7)	414
Anadhiṭṭhitena	358
Anadhivāsakajātiko	109
Ananucchavi-	
kaṃ (6)	57, 421
Ananuññātaṃ	116, 349
Ananuññātā	160
Ananuññāto	116
Ananubodhā	325
Ananuyogakkhama	261
Ananulomikaṃ (6)	57, 485
Ananulomikehi	443, 468
Ananuvādo	256
Ananusāsīyamānā	56
Ananusiṭṭhā	138
Ananusiṭṭhe	130
Ananussutesu	15-6
Anantajinoti	12
Anantarāhitāya (7)	60, 84
Anapadāno	443, 468
Anapalokitā vā	329
Anapaloketvā	329
Anapekkho	373
Anappakaṃ	116
Anabbhakkhātukāmā	330
Anabhāvaṃkatā	332
Anabhicchitaṃ	401
Anabhirataṃ	92
Anabhirati (8)	61, 204
Anabhiraddho	100
Anabhivitaritvā	187
Anariyo	14

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Analaso	99	Anārādhako	99	Anujānissati	272
Anavakāso	409	Anārādhanīyasmiṃ	100	Anujāneyyaṃ	29
Anavajjaṃ	116	Anālayo	15	Anujāneyya	285
Anavajjanti	392	Anāvāsā	188	Anujāneyyanti	401
Anavajjānīti	406	Anāvāso	188	Anujāneyyuraṃ	160
Anavasesaṃ	502	Anāsādoḷasakaṃ	364	Anuññātāṃ (12)	105, 403
Anavasesā	502	Anāsāya (7)	362	Anuññātanti	348
Anākappasampannā	56	Anāhaṭṭā	162, 226	Anuññātā	70
Anāgaṭā (10)	233	Anāhaṭṭo	164	Anuññātā'ti	144
Anāgaṭāti (13)	172	Aniccaṃ	19	Anuññātāni	335
Anāgaṭāya	216-8	Aniccā	19	Anuññāto	320
Anāgato	225	Aniṭṭhā	174	Anuññātoti	151
Anāgatoti	161	Animittakatena	353	Anuññātosi	130
Anācariyakā	56, 76	Animittā	374	Anuññāsi	137
Anācāraṃ	71, 110	Animittāparikathā	374	Anuttaraṃ	16
Anāciṇṇaṃ	502-4	Aniyate	151	Anuttarā	29
Anāthapiṇḍi-		Anissaggi	374	Anuttare	54
kassa (11)	116, 308, 500	Anissaggiyena	353	Anuttaro	12
Anāthapiṇḍiko	504	Anissarā	260	Anuddhaṃsitaṃ	256
Anādariye	216	Anissaro	263	Anupakhajjā	59
Anānuvājjo	509	Anissitena	111	Anupakhajja	64
Anāpattim (6)	93	Anissitena	111	Anupagantukāmā	193
Anāpatti (32)	135	Anikaṃ	272	Anupagantukāmena	193
Anāpattikaṃ	233	Anu	190	Anupagantabbaṭṭhānāni	212
Anāpattikānaṃ	154	Anukampaṃ (7)	72, 131	Anupagamma	14
Anāpattiko	443	Anukampanti	324	Anupacchinnā	373
Anāpattidiṭṭhi	480-4	Anukkhitto	431	Anupajjhāyakaṃ	124
Anāpattidiṭṭhino	480	Anukkhittomhi	480	Anupajjhāyakā	56
Anāpattipannara-		Anukkhittosi	432	Anupajjhāyakādi-	
sakaṃ	176, 236	Anukkhepe	398	vatthūni	124
Anāpattipannarasaka	172	Anugamāsi	22	Anupajjhāyako	124
Anāpattivassacche-		Anuggahetabbo	63	Anupajjhāyasamghena	138
davāra	209	Anuggaheyyuraṃ	160	Anupaddutaṃ	21
Anāpattīti	155, 305	Anugharakaṃ	347	Anupanīto	272
Anāpanno (5)	171	Anujānanā	199, 205	Anuppanne	429
Anāpannomhi	470	Anujānātūti	342	Anuparivārethāti	481
Anāpannosi	432	Anujānātha	108	Anuparivārentīti	482
Anāpucchā	62-3, 379	Anujānāmi (115)	29,	Anuparivāresuṃ	481
Anāpucchāvaraṇa-			32, 129, 206	Anupariveṇiyaṃ	111
vatthu	118	Anujānirimsu	108	Anupalittāni	10
Anāmanta	374	Anujānitabbā	160	Anupassaṭṭhaṃ	21
Anāmanta-cāro	352				
Anāmayā	408				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Anupahacca	32-3	Anulomapaṭilomaṃ	1, 2	Anussāveśsatīti (Syā)	129
Anupādāya	20-3-4	Anulometi	315	Anussāvetunti	129
Anupāpuṇātha	30	Anuvattantaṃ	478	Anussāveśsatūti	129
Anupāsikā	205	Anuvattanti	482	Anussāveśsāmi	200
Anupāhanā	275	Anuvattiṃsu	481	Anūpalitto	12
Anupāhane	275	Anuvattitun'ti	193	Anūnakā	478
Anupāhaneśu	275	Anuvattitabbam	184	Anekapiyā-	
Anupāhano	275	Anuvattittha	481	yena (7)	23, 421
Anupubbaso	137	Anuvaseyyum	260	Anekavaṇṇā	34
Anupubbiṃ	22-4	Anuvātaṃ	412	Anekavihitam	266
Anupubbe	12	Anuvātakaraṇamattena	352	Anekavihitānaṃ	330
Anupubbena (29)	45,	Anuviccakāram	333	Anena	54
	308, 505	Anuviccakāro	333	Anelagalāya	286
Anuposathe	190	Anuvivaṭṭampi	401	Anokāsakataṃ	154
Anuppattam	285	Anusāvakassa	104	Anokāsagato	154
Anuppattasadattho	296	Anusāvanaṃ	476	Anotattadahe	36-7
Anuppattā	29	Anusāvanavipannaṃ	476	Anottappī	91
Anuppatto'ti	321	Anusāsanasampannaṃ	476	Anovadiyamānā	56
Anuppatto	45	Anusāsanti	130	Anovassakam (Ka)	252
Anuppanne	425	Anusāsakena	131	Antam (6)	59, 84
Anuppavecchati	315	Anusāsana	138	Antakāti	28
Anuppādadharmā	332	Anusāsaniyā	63	Antakiriyāya	105
Anubuddham	325	Anusāsi	17-8	Antakiriyāyāti	17-8, 54
Anubandhantassa	314	Anusāsitaḥ	130	Antagaṇḍabādho	386
Anubandhassa	315	Anusāsitaṃ	130	Antagaṇḍi	387
Anubandhā	314	Anusāsita	265	Antagaṇḍi	428
Anubandhi	115	Anusāsitaṃ	74	Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi	255
Anubandheyyam	51	Anusāsitaṃ	130	Antamaso	134
Anubyañjanaso	93, 115	Anusāsitaṃ	17-8	Antaragharāṃ	51
Anumodati	374	Anusāsitaṃ	74	Antaraghare	148
Anumodi	324	Anusāsitaṃ	265	Antaraṭṭhakāsu	41
Anumoditvā	267, 344	Anusāsitaṃ	131	Antaradhāyati	266
Anuyūñja	284	Anusāsitaṃ	130	Antaradhāyī	55
Anuyūñjiyamāno	120	Anusāsitaṃ	131	Antaradhāyissati	55
Anuyogaṃ	254	Anusāsitaṃ	131	Antarantarā	58
Anuyogena	256	Anusāsitaṃ	485	Antaravāsakam	404
Anuyyutam	509	Anusāsitaṃ	129	Antaravāsakanti	401
Anuruddham	498	Anusāsitaṃ	141	Antaravāsakassa	413
Anuruddhā	498	Anusāsitaṃ	141	Antaravāsakena	353
Anuruddho	497	Anusāsitaṃ	437	Antaravāsako	130
Anulomaṃ	479	Anusāsitaṃ		Antarahitā	10

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Antarahito	144	Antopakkaṃ	335	Apacayāya	421
Antarā	11	Antopi	281	Apaccayaṃ	155
Antarāpi	145	Antovuṭṭhaṃ	335	Apaññattaṃ	159, 504
Antarāmagge (20)	123, 214, 426	Antovuṭṭhādipaṭikkhe- pakathā	304	Apaññatto	192
Antarāyamakāsi	21	Antosīmaṃ	184	Apaṭiggahitaṃ	299
Antarāyā	152, 324	Antosīmagatā	427	Apaṭiññāya	449
Antarāyike	130	Antosīmāyaṃ	510	Apattakaṃ	125
Antarāyikehi	132	Antosīmāya	484	Apattakādivatthu	125
Antarāyiko	141-3	Andhaṃ	126	Apattacīvarakaṃ	125
Antarāye	152	Andhakavindaṃ	314-8	Apattacīvarako	125
Antarāyesu	152	Andhakavindā	147	Apadiseyyuṃ	160
Antarāyo	169, 233	Andhakavinde	318, 407	Apanāmeti	418
Antarāyoti	207	Andhakārā	110	Apanetvā	257
Antarāvassaṃ	192	Andhakāre	23, 276	Apamārikāpi	130
Antarāvassa	219	Andhabadhiraṃ	126	Apamāro	101
Antarikā	219	Andhabadhiro	127	Aparajjugatāya	192
Antalikkhacaro	28	Andhamūgaṃ	126	Aparappaccayā	267
Antalikkhā	337-8	Andhamūgañca	138	Aparappaccayo	346
Antalikkhe	266	Andhamūgabadhiraṃ	126	Aparikathākatena	353
Antā	14	Andhamūgabadhirañca	138	Aparipuṇṇakosako- ṭṭhāgāro	487
Antāni	387	Andhamūgabadhiro	127	Apariyositāya	254
Antimavatthum (7)	162, 427	Andhamūgo	127	Aparisaṅkitaṇṭi	335
Ante	14	Andhā	127	Aparisuddhakāya- samācāro	254
Antepuraṃ	378	Andhībhūtasmiṃ	12	Aparisuddhājīvo	254
Antepurassa	491	Andho	444	Aparena	29
Antepure	301	Annakathaṃ	276	Aparchipi (11)	90
Antevāsinaṃ	92, 310	Annapānaṃ	408	Apalālana	138
Antevāsikaṃ	85	Anvādhikaṃ	429	Apalālanavatthu	118
Antevāsikamhi	76, 83	Anvādhikampi	412	Apalāletabbā	119
Antevāsikavattaṃ	86	Apakaḍḍhanti	293	Apalāḷenti	118
Antevāsikavattakathā	81	Apakaḍḍhante	293	Apalāḷeyya	119
Antevāsikassa	82	Apakaḍḍhāmāti	410	Apalibodhā	373
Antevāsikā (5)	86	Apakaḍḍhi	382-3	Apalibodhāti	374
Antevāsikena (6)	77, 417	Apakkaṃ	399	Apalokitā	329
Antevāsiko (8)	76	Apakkamma	500	Apaloketabbo	101
Antevāsikoti	87	Apagatakāḷakaṃ	22-3, 267	Apaloketuṃ	107
Antevāsī	491	Apagabbhatāya	330	Apaloketha	327
Anto (9)	215, 305, 379	Apagabbho	330	Apalokema	53
Antokoṭṭhāgarikā	302	Apagabbhoti	332		
Antonimuggaposinī	10	Apacayassa	57		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Apalokchi	42
Apapilānā	376
Apavilāyananavakaṃ	371
Apavilāyananavaka	369
Apavilāyamāno	369
Apassantī	22
Apasādiyamāno	110
Apasādentī	110-9
Apassitvā	185
Apassenaphalakam	60, 84
Apākaḍḍhi	428
Apātite	414
Apātheyyena	342, 380
Apāyam	322
Apāyi	304
Apāham	385
Apāpuraṇaṃ	111
Apārutā	10
Apārutāni	296
Api (14)	22
Apica	12
Apicāhaṃ	413
Apidhānaṃ	295
Apidhānanti	295
Apissu	5, 55
Apucchitvā	187
Apuññaṃ	103
Aputtakatāya	54
Apūjīyamānā	501
Appaṃ	51-3
Appakilamathena	74
Appaccayaṃ	153
Appaṭikamme (19)	190, 441, 477
Appaṭikamme vā	458
Appaṭikkhattaṃ	348
Appaṭiggahitāni	298
Appaṭighaṃsantena (11)	58
Appaṭiññāya	448
Appaṭini-	
ssagge (18)	136, 250, 466

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Appaṭinissagge vā	485
Appaṭipuggalo	49
Appaṭipucchā	448
Appaṭipattiyam	17
Appaṭivedhā	325
Appaṭivekkhitvā	312
Appaṭisandhikā	134
Appaṇamento	69, 70
Appatirūpaṃ	57
Appatarena	285
Appataraṃ	305
Appatirūpaṃ	304
Appatissā	117
Appatto	443
Appadhano	487
Appanigghosaṃ	49
Appabalo	487
Appabhakkhā	342
Appabhikkhuko	284
Appabhogo	487
Appamattakenapi	104
Appamattakepi	307
Appamattakehipi	313
Appamattā	499
Appamatte	54
Appamatto	269
Appamādādhikaraṇaṃ	322
Appamāṇo	17
Apparajakkhajātikā	6
Apparajakkhajātiko	10
Apparajakkhe	9
Appavāraṇāya	251
Appavāritova	251
Appavāhano	487
Appavijito	487
Appasaddaṃ	49
Appasaddo	346
Appasannā	104, 208
Appasannā-	
naṃ (13)	73, 222, 422
Appasannānaṃ vā	312

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Appasannānañceva	57
Appasādāya	57
Appaharitañca	500
Appaharite	319
Appahite	194, 205
Appahitepi (8)	199, 205
Appassutā	75
Appassuto	91
Appākiṇṇaṃ	49
Appāṇake	228
Appāṇake vā	499
Appicchassa	57
Appicchā (13)	56, 68, 402
Appiyehi	14
Appekaccāni	9, 10
Appekacce	9
Appeyyaṃti	492
Appeva	32
Appeva nāma	22
Appodakā	380
Appossukko	486
Appossukkatāya	6
Aphāsuṃ	263
Aphāsu	280
Aphāsukavīhāra	220
Aphāsuññeva	222
Aphāsumakāsīti	497
Abījaṃ	309
Abbāhitvā	308
Abbhāñjanaṃ	297
Abbhātītaṃ	52
Abbhantarato vā	324
Abbhantarime	492
Abbhācikkhantā	334
Abbhācikkhanti	330
Abbhānaṃ	200
Abbhānakammēna	476
Abbhānārahaṃ	448, 453

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Abbhānārahacattuttho	442	Abhikkantataro	35	Abhirameyyāmaḥaṃ	73
Abbhānārahameva	477	Abhikkantavaṇṇā	34	Abhiruhanti	276
Abbhānārahassa	450	Abhikkantavaṇṇo	35	Abhiruhāti	280
Abbhānārahā	202	Abhikkantā	323	Abhiruhi	492
Abbhānāraho	61-7	Abhikkantāya	34	Abhiruhitabbaṃ	280
Abbhānumodi	286	Abhikkantena	50	Abhiruhitvā	22
Abbhānekaṃ	476	Abhikkamatīti	418	Abhiruhissāmīti	276
Abbhuggacchi	17	Abhikkamitukāmā	36	Abhiruheyya	280
Abbhuggato	45	Abhikkamathāyasmanto	497	Abhirūpaṃ	377
Abbhuggantvā	41	Abhikkamanīyaṃ	49	Abhirūpā	301, 378
Abbhutaṃ	266, 495	Abhikkamantaṃ	418	Abhirūpo	32
Abbhuyyātoti	487	Abhikkamissanti	36	Abhivaḍḍhissati	36, 407
Abbhuyyāsi	487	Abhikkhuko	187	Abhivādanaṃ	483
Abbheti	448, 453	Abhijānātha	14	Abhivādetabbo	12
Abbheyya	424	Abhijīvanikassa	275	Abhivādetvā (54)	4, 74, 341, 404, 501, 508
Abbheyyāti	61	Abhiññā	13-4, 339	Abhivādesuṃ	501
Abyāpajjaṃ	4	Abhiññātaṃ	196	Abhivādeyyāma	501
Abyāpajjādhimuttassa	271	Abhiññātā	54	Abhivitaranti	187
Abyāpajjādhimutto	270	Abhiññātānaṃ	103	Abhivitaritvā	187
Abyattā	75	Abhiññāto	345	Abhivinaye	92
Abyatto	468	Abhiññāya	12	Abhisāṅkharitunti	298
Abyatte	160	Abhiññāsi	269	Abhisāṅkharitvā	32
Abyattena	75	Abhiññeyyanti	15	Abhisāṅkhareyyaṃ	22
Abrahmacārino		Abhidosa kālaṅkato	11	Abhisatā	377
abrahmacariyā	117	Abhidhamme	92, 137	Abhisandaṃ	428
Abrahmacārī	119	Abhinanditvā	267	Abhisannakāyo	299
Abhajiya mānā	501	Abhinandunti	16, 20	Abhisamācārikāya	92
Abhabbo	23-4	Abhinipajjituṃ	283	Abhisamparāyoti	407
Abhayaṃ	382	Abhinimmini	41	Abhisambuddhā	14
Abhaya	383	Abhinimminivā	4	Abhisambuddhoti	16
Abhayassa	378	Abhinimminissati	41	Abhisiñceyyunti	47
Abhayo	379	Abhinisīdituṃ	283	Abhiharimsu	302
Abhayo nāma	378	Abhippasannā	42	Abhīto	33
Abhayūvarabhāṇavāro	115	Abhippasanno	34	Abhūtaṃ	135
Abhayūvarā	105	Abhippasannoti	343	Abhūtena	330
Abhavissa	18-9	Abhippasāreyyāsi	265	Abhesajjaṃ	379
Abhājite	424	Abhibhuyya	408	Amaṅkubhūto	322
Abhāsi	53	Abhiraddho	100	Amacce	494
Abhāsitaṃ	501	Abhiramāmīti	135	Amaññaruṃ	496
Abhikkantaṃ	23, 340				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Amataṁ	50-2
Amatadundubhinti	12
Amatamadhigataṁ	13, 14
Amatassa	6, 8, 9
Amanāpā	378
Amanāpānaṁ	109
Amanussantarāyo	52
Amanussā	21
Amanussikābādhe	294
Amanussena	38, 388
Amāniyamānā	501
Amissikatamevassa	271
Amukaṁ nāmaṁ	369
Amukassa	301
Amukasmim (8)	210, 417
Amutra	416
Amumhi	130
Amulā	508
Amulakena	256
Amulhapāpikā	478
Amulhavina- yaṁ (6)	448, 453
Amulhavinayāra- hassa(6)	448
Ambakāya	327
Ambakāyāti	327
Ambapānaṁ	344
Ambapālīm (3)	326
Ambapālīṇca	377
Ambapāliya	327-8
Ambapālī (7)	326, 377
Ambapālīvattu	326
Ambavanaṁ	328
Ambo	39
Amhākam (25)	4, 213, 301, 488, 500
Amhākāñṇeva	436
Amhākampi	394
Amhe	53
Amhehi (13)	117, 251, 415
Ayaṁ (68)	4, 49, 133, 233, 404, 506

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Ayaṁ kho	331
Ayaṁ kho vejjo	389
Ayaṇca (8)	17, 403
Ayampi	109
Ayameva	14
Ayācitā	71
Ayācitena	71
Ayamantimā	16
Ayamāyasmā	270
Ayamahamasmi	41
Ayirakā	107
Ayya	108
Ayyakā	107
Ayyaputtā	327
Ayyassa (7)	300
Ayyasseveso	302
Ayyā	103, 201, 313, 405, 500
Ayyānaṁ	201-2-3
Ayyāpi	139
Ayyikā	107
Ayye	380, 407
Ayyeti	310, 404
Ayyena	302
Ayyo	103, 334
Arañjin”ti	46
Araññaṁ	491
Arañṇe	128, 314
Araham	13-4, 269, 477
Arahataṁ	46, 269
Arahatā	390
Arahatī	343
Arahato	6, 409
Arahamānattā	477
Arahasi	12, 39
Arahā (11)	12, 42
Arahattappattassa	269
Arahatte	407
Arahattamaggam	42
Arahattamaggasamā- panno	42

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[A]**

Arahantaṁ (3)	284
Arahantaghātakaca- tuttho	440
Arahantaghātaka- pañcamo	441
Arahantaghātakavattu	123
Arahantaghātakavāso	442
Arahantaghātakassa (3)	190
Arahantaghātakāpi	423
Arahantaghātakupa- jjhāyena	124
Arahantaghātako (5)	123, 424
Arahantadūsako	477
Arahantabhikkhunī- bhedā	138
Arahanto (3)	20
Ariyaṁ	323
Ariyasaccam	14-5-6, 325
Ariyasaccassa	325
Ariyasaccānam	325
Ariyasaccesu	16
Ariyasāvako	20, 45
Ariyo	14-5
Aruṇe	401
Arogam (7)	261
Arogā	382
Arogo (10)	102
Arogosi	386
Alam (25)	39, 419
Alam paṇāmetum	88
Alaṅkatā	301
Alaṅkate	301
Alaṅkaroti	301
Alaṅkāram	301
Alajjim	127
Alajjino	107
Alajjīmissayavattūnaṁ	127
Alajjīnaṁ	127
Alajjīnaṇca	138
Alattam	285
Alattha	268
Alapitam	501
Alabhamānāya	135

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[A]	
Alabhantassa	310	Avidūre	21	Asatipi	152
Alabhamānā	117	Avinaṭṭhamhi	137	Asatīpi	191
Alabhamānena	128	Avinayaṃ	501	Asattaṃ	47
Alabhamāno	70	Avinayakammaṃ	448, 453	Asantaṃ	131
Alabhi	480	Avinayakammanti	448	Asantiyā	141
Alabhi kho	481	Avinayoti	501	Asantī	141
Alamariyañāṇadassana-		Avinicchinitvā	508	Asantī nāma	141
visesaṃ	13-4	Avippavāsaṃ	147	Asantuṭṭhitāya	57
Alameva	31	Avippavāsassa	149	Asannidhi	374
Alābhā	363	Avippavāsā	149	Asannidhikatenā	353
Alābhāya	117	Avippavāsāya	148	Asappāyaṃ	418
Alābhā vata	437	Avippavāso	149	Asappāyakārī	418
Allāni	147	Aviruḷidhammā	121	Asabhāgavuttikā	117, 275
Allānīti	147	Avivadamānā	220, 490	Asamanupassanto	270
Allīyissanti	192	Avivadamānānaṃ	262	Asampajānā	409
Avakkārapātīm	220, 499	Avisajjikaṃ	412	Asampajānānaṃ	409
Avaca	492	Avisayaṃ	220, 499	Asampajānassa	409
Avacāti	494	Avisārado	322	Asamācārā	374
Avacuttha	105	Avisāhaṭacittā	141	Asamādānacāro	352
Avaṇṇaṃ	57	Avissatṭhā	305	Asammatā	130
Avaṇṇakāmā	334	Avuṭṭhitā (8)	142	Asammatāya	146
Avaṇṇe	101	Avuṭṭhitāya (6)	174	Asammatena	130
Avatthusmiṃ	154	Avekkhassu	6, 8, 9	Asammāvattantaṃ	68
Avadhi	496	Avekkhitācāro	509	Asammāvattanto	69
Avantidakkhiṇāpathe	285	Avedīti	2	Asammodikāya	486
Avantidakkhiṇāpatho	284	Avebhaṅgikanti	421	Asammohañca	271
Avantīsu	283	Averena	490-6	Asammohādhimutto	270
Avasiṭṭhā	309	Avoca	17-8, 54	Asahamāno	32
Avasiṭṭho	319	Asaṃghaṭṭentena	60, 79	Asātānaṃ	109
Avasitvā	193	Asaṃvihitā	260	Asippena	379
Avasesaṃ (6)	151	Asaṃsaye	136	Asīti	265
Avaseschi (7)	234	Asakkariyamānā	501	Asītiyā	265
Avaharimsu	413	Asakkārapakatā	501	Asītisakaṭavāhe	272
Avāpuraṇaṃ	111	Asakkehi	14	Asītisahassissaro	288
Avāpuretaṃ	6, 8, 9	Asaṅkamanīyāyo	279	Asīmā	150
Avāsāya	117	Asaṅketena	145	Asīmo	150
Avikkhattacittā	141	Asakyaputtiyo	134-5	Asukasmim	209
Avicinitvā	185	Asaṇṭhahantā	12	Asuci	406, 410
Avijjāpaccayā	1, 2	Asatā	334	Asucinā	409
Avijjāya tveva	1	Asati	152	Asuddho	6, 8, 9

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]		[Ā]	
Asusiro	271	Assutapubbā	5	Ākaṅkhati (12)	58, 145,
Asekkhena	90, 113	Assumhā	116		220, 336, 410, 499
Asekkhe	90	Assūnaṃ	121	Ākaṅkhamānānaṃ	344
Asenāsanikā	212	Assosi	45, 505	Ākaṅkhamāno	261
Asenāsanikena	219	Assosi kho	326, 504	Ākaṅkhasi	39-40
Asesavirāgaṇirodhā	1	Assosun (19)	55, 277,	Ākaṅkhāmi	99
Asesavirāgaṇirodho	12		303	Ākaṅkheyya	220-2
Asesetun	137	Assosun kho	326	Ākaṅkhissati	12
Assaṃ	213	Asmimānassa	4	Ākārcchi	74, 304
Assa	4	Ahaṃ (55)	4, 129, 208	Ākāśagotto	309
Assajim	50	Ahañca	102	Ākāse	266
Assaji	50, 137	Ahañcamhi	128, 414	Ākiṇṇamanussaṇca	377
Assajinā	51	Ahañciman	403	Ākiṇṇamanussā	377-8
Assajissa	18	Ahañceva	5	Ākiṇṇo	499, 500
Assatiyā	413	Ahatakappena	353	Ākoṭetunti	400
Assattharaṃ	281	Ahatākappapiloti	374	Ākoṭentipi	207
Assattho	330	Ahatānaṃ	403	Ākoṭesi	346
Assadūte	22	Ahampi	256	Āgaccha	170-1, 232
Assaddhā	104	Ahatena	353	Āgacchati (10)	12, 101, 263,
Assaddho	91	Ahanti (8)	33, 263		307, 347, 414
Assabhaṇḍe	119	Ahamanusāsāmi	13-4	Āgacchatipi	165-6
Assamaṃsaṃ	313	Ahāsi	36	Āgacchatīti	307
Assamaṇo	134	Ahi	138	Āgacchatu	111, 205,
Assamassa	34	Ahinā	121		309, 389
Assame	344	Ahināgaṃ	34	Āgacchatūti	311, 381
Assamo	32	Ahināgo	33	Āgacchatha	341
Assarathaṇca	382	Ahimaṃsaṃ	313	Āgacchathāti	306
Assaratho	382	Ahiriko	91	Āgacchantam (10)	12, 52,
Assavanatā	6	Ahivātakarogavatthu	109		274, 308, 490
Assasi	42	Ahivātakarogena	109	Āgacchantā	144-5, 306, 351
Assā	313	Ahu	317	Āgacchantānaṃ	186
Assāti	312	Ahudeva	317	Āgacchantim	488
Assāmaṇakam	57, 421	Ahesun (8)	5, 491	Āgacchanti (37)	54, 131,
Assāmikam	209	Aho	36, 346, 491		230, 395, 501, 505
Assāvo	294, 410	Ahosi (43)	16-7-8,	Āgacchantīti	147, 501-3-5
Assāsakā	47		129, 345	Āgacchantu (13)	194, 200-
Assāsako	47	Ahosīti	18-9, 82		5, 341
Assāsāya	330	Aḷakaṇḍaraṃ	477	Āgacchante	54, 327, 401-2
Assāsena	332	Aḷacchinnaṃ	126	Āgacchanto	134, 147
Assutaṃ	335	Aḷacchinno	126	Āgacchati	160-1
				Āgacchāhīti	131

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]		[Ā]		[Ā]	
Āgacchimsu	172, 233	Āgame	193, 260-1-2-3	Ācāravi-	
Āgacchissati	128, 403	Āgametabbam	417-8	panno	91-2-6, 112-4
Āgacchissanti	194, 407	Āgametabbanti	63-7, 81-6	Ācāravipattim	255
Āgacche-		Āgametum	127	Ācaravipatti	255
yya (6)	166, 216, 271	Āgametu	194, 486, 495	Ācaravipattiyā	255
Āgaccheyyāti	131	Āgametha	108	Ācikkhimsu	73
Āgaccheyyum	430	Āgamentānaṃ	394	Ācikkhitabbam	67-8, 130-3
Āgatanti (9)	199, 200, 265	Āgamesum	394	Ācikkhitabbā	74, 133
Āgatapaṭipāṭiyā	398	Āgamechi	213, 261, 389	Ācikkhitabbo	133
Āgatapubbā	407-8	Āgamma	408, 415	Ācikkhitum	73, 134
Āgatassa	347	Āgāasmā	283	Ācikkhitunti	74
Āgatā	101, 306, 430-8	Āgārikā nāma	382	Ācikkhissāmi	141, 204
Āgatāgamā	483-4	Āghātaṃ	153-4-5	Ācikkheyya	23, 48, 74, 267
Āgatāgamo	160, 171, 480-1-3	Ācarati	71, 137	Ācikkheyyāti	285
Āgatāti	306, 351	Ācariyam	76, 80-1	Ācikkheyyātha	73
Āgatānāgatassa	421	Ācariya (11)	101, 379, 388, 491	Āciṇṇam	74, 221, 305, 351, 431, 502-3-4
Āgatāni	414	Ācariyake	347	Āciṇṇakappena	110
Āgato (5)	39, 55, 100, 380	Ācariyamattesu	275	Ācerakampi	509
Āgatoti	74	Ācariyamhā	89	Ājānāma	415
Āgantabbam	131	Ācariyamhi (6)	76-8, 88	Ājānāmi	267
Āgantu	191	Ācariyavattam	81	Ājānissati	400
Āgantukakilamatho	430	Ācariyavattakathā	73	Ājānissatīti	10-1, 495
Āgantukanimittam	186, 246	Ācariyassa (5)	77, 80-2	Ājāneyyanti	48
Āgantukabhattam	406-8	Ācariyā (4)	87, 385	Ājāneyyāti	11
Āgantukaliṅgam	186, 246	Ācariyāti	379, 380-1	Ājāneyyum	5, 7
Āgantukassa	286	Ācariyupajjhāyā	111, 294	Ājīvakaṃ	11
Āgantukā (10)	145, 158, 187, 244-7	Ācariyupajjhāye	160	Ājīvakā	404-5-6
Āgantukākāram	186, 246	Ācariyupajjhāyesu	89	Ājīvako	11-2
Āgantukā-		Ācariyupajjhāyehi	160	Āṇattā	159, 160
nam (7)	184, 244-6	Ācariyena (5)	81, 417	Āṇattiyeva	89
Āgantukānamussukkam	476	Ācariyesu	86, 275	Āṇattena	158-9
Āgantukuddesaṃ	186, 246	Ācariyehi	385	Āṇatto	389
Āgantuke	187, 247	Ācariyehīti	385	Āṇāpetu	384-6-7-8
Āgantukena	184, 244	Ācariyo (11)	12, 103, 417	Āṇāpetunti	159
Āgantukehi (8)	74, 184, 221, 305, 351	Ācarissati	119	Āṇāpesi (24)	103, 310, 334, 378, 380-8-9
Āgantuko	406	Ācarissanti	110	Ātāpino	2, 499
Āgantugamigilānaṃ	429	Ācamanakumbhiyam	80	Ātāpī	269
Āgantvā (13)	39, 83, 131, 387	Ācamana-		Ātumam	347
Āgamissanti	194	kumbhiyā	61-6, 80-5	Ātumā	347-8
		Ācamanapādukanti	279		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ā]**

Ātumāyaṃ	347-8, 350
Ādātabbāṃ	134
Ādātabbo	81
Ādāya (44)	4, 30-6, 51, 65, 347, 376, 410, 506
Ādāyañca	504-5
Ādāyachakkāṃ	356
Ādāyachakka	355
Ādāyapannarasaka	357
Ādāyabhāṇavāro	362
Ādāyamayaṃ	509
Ādāyavārasadisāṃ	360
Ādāyasattakāṃ	354
Ādāyasattaka	353
Ādāyassa	300-1
Ādikalyāṇaṃ	27, 46, 339
Ādicco	344
Ādittāṃ	32-3, 44
Ādittanti	44
Ādittā	44
Āditto	44
Ādinnasatthānaṃ	495
Ādinnadaṇḍānaṃ	495
Ādibrahmacariyayakā	93-7
Ādimetaṃ	141
Ādiyati	134
Ādiyitvā	134
Ādissa	427
Ādīnavāṃ	22, 47, 267, 286, 320
Ādīnavā	322, 409
Ādīnavo	21, 286, 322
Ānantarikassāpi	443
Ānandaṃ (18)	109, 346, 413
Ānanda (16)	109, 346, 413
Ānandassa (7)	110, 345, 411
Ānandena	409, 417
Ānande (19)	109, 413, 511
Ānisaṃsaṃ	22, 47, 267, 320, 408
Ānisaṃsā	315, 322, 407, 410
Ānisaṃso	322

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ā]**

Ānītā	30
Āneñjapattāṃ	271
Ānetvā	161-3, 225
Ānethāti	311, 489, 491
Ānenti	28
Ānema	209
Ānemīti	208
Ānesi	312
Ānesuṃ	265, 491
Āpajjati	510
Āpajjatīti	172
Āpajjantīti	272
Āpajjitvā	141-2, 458, 469, 483
Āpajjissanti	57, 76
Āpajjeyyāti	430
Āpaṇaṃ	342
Āpaṇasālā	196-7
Āpaṇe	169-7, 344
Āpattiṃ (33)	92-4-6-8, 168, 171, 458, 480-4
Āpatti (114)	68, 103-7, 237, 247, 412, 510
Āpattikkhandhānaṃ	141
Āpattinti	135-6, 480-1
Āpattidiṭṭhi	480
Āpattidiṭṭhino	480-4
Āpattidukkaṭṭassa	87, 89
Āpattidukkaṭṭassāti	68, 86-7
Āpattibahulo	443, 456-7, 468
Āpattiyā (34)	92-6, 135, 154, 231, 423, 483, 510
Āpattivuṭṭhānatā	223
Āpattisabhāgā	191
Āpattisāmantā	58, 77
Āpattīti	503-4
Āpannaṃ	478
Āpannā	483
Āpannāti	483

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ā]**

Āpannena	141
Āpanno (20)	168, 170-2, 232, 430, 481
Āpannomhi	506
Āpāthaṃ	271
Āpādentā	192-3
Āpādentāti	192-3
Āpucchimsu	160
Āpucchi	430
Āpuccheyyanti	388
Ābādhaṃ	383-7, 418
Ābādhā	101, 130-2
Ābādhāya	18-9
Ābādheṇa	290-1
Ābādhehi	101-3
Ābādho	161-3, 225, 276, 294, 386-8, 407
Ābādhoti	256, 293-4, 311, 410-7
Ābhatāti	301-2
Ābhato	318
Ābhujjitvā	32
Āma	134, 169, 231
Āmakamaṃsaṃ	294
Āmakalohitaṃ	294
Āmantetvā	220-2, 499
Āmantesi (80)	14, 50, 70, 161, 290, 390, 400
Āmalakāṃ	293
Āmalakañca	389
Āmalakī	39
Āmalo	137
Āmāvasesaṃ	315
Āmāvuso	42-3, 52, 415, 446
Āmiṣaṃ	511
Āmiṣaṃ kho	515
Āmiṣakhāraṃ	299
Āmisantaro	418
Āmise	505
Āyatanaṃ	323

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]		[Ā]		[Ā]	
Āyatanuppādaṃ	271	Ārāmasatā	377	Āropito	321
Āyatim	169, 332	Ārāmasahassāni	377	Āropetun	412
Āyati	231	Ārāmā	377	Āropetunti	412
Āyasmatā	51, 213, 409, 417	Ārāmikaṃ	300	Āropetvā	9, 75, 98, 356-7, 314, 321, 335, 341, 491
Āyasmato (34)	16-7, 71-2-6, 110-6-9, 129, 131-2	Ārāmikakulaṃ	302	Ārohitvā	21, 274
Āyasmantaṃ (38)	42-3-6, 50-1, 74, 109, 111, 115, 143	Ārāmikagāmaṅko	301	Ālapimsu	220
Āyasmantañca	497-9	Ārāmikanti	300	Ālapito	411
Āyasmantañyeva	266	Ārāmikasatāni	301	Ālapimhā	222
Āyasmantā	67, 229, 260-1, 334	Ārāmikassa	301, 302	Ālapeyyāma	220-1
Āyasmantānaṃ	18, 42, 54, 110, 498	Ārāmikiniṃ	301	Ālambitvā	37-8
Āyasmante	53, 71, 228-9	Ārāmikiniyā	301	Ālayaratā	5, 7
Āyasmantesu	498	Ārāmikinī	301	Ālayaratāya	5, 7
Āyasmanto (16)	140, 164-5, 223-7-8-9, 260-6, 480	Ārāmikenāti	300	Ālayarāmā	7
Āyasmantoti	141	Ārāmiko	300	Ālayarāmāya	5
Āyasmā (47)	17, 47, 50-1, 70, 109, 110-1-6, 129	Ārāmikoti	300	Ālayasammuditā	5, 7
Āyasmā ca	402, 497	Ārāme (13)	116, 194, 220, 290, 327, 348, 351, 377, 402	Ālayasammuditāya	5, 7
Āyasmāpi	74, 143, 497, 498	Ārāmo	195-7-8, 221, 351	Ālimpetvā	296
Āyāmahanti	38	Ārāmoti	405	Ālepaṃ	385-7
Āyāmena	412	Ārodhāpeti	48	Ālepena	383, 428
Āyuraṃ	315, 408	Ārodhāpesi	306, 311-6, 327, 334, 340-1, 344	Ālokasandhikaṇṇa-bhāgā	60-5, 79, 84
Āyūñca	315	Ārocetabbā	176-7-8-9, 181-2-3	Ālokiteṇa	50-2
Āraññikā	351	Ārocetabbo	174	Āloko	15-6
Āraññikena	126	Āroceti	162-4	Āvattā	401-2
Āraddhavīriyā	268	Ārocetuñca	191	Āvatto	1-2-3, 474
Āraddhavīriyo	91-5, 112-4	Ārocetūti	50	Āvaraṇaṃ	117-8
Āraddhāti	318	Ārocetha	140	Āvasathāgāraṃ	321
Ārādhako	99	Ārocesi (20)	10-1, 39, 103-9, 110-6, 134, 304, 310	Āvahāpeyyuraṃ	206
Ārādhaniyasmiṃ	101	Ārocesuṃ (111)	55, 68, 71-3-4-5-6, 86-7-9	Āvāsaṃ (25)	193, 213-4-5-6-7-8, 259, 260, 419
Ārādhāpetvā	491	Āroceyyāthāti	300	Āvāsa-apalibodho	373
Ārādheti	256	Ārocassatīti	161, 491	Āvāsanimittaṃ	185, 245
Ārāmaṃ (12)	50, 107, 117, 307-8, 310, 328, 395, 404-5	Ārocehi	111, 225, 405	Āvāsapalibodho	373
Ārāmanti	50	Ārocehiti	163	Āvāsā (35)	147, 160-1, 171, 187-8-9, 232, 247-8, 453-6-7, 466
Ārāmatthu	195-6-8	Āropitā	335	Āvāsikalingaṃ	185, 245

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ā]**

Āvāsikā (25)	158-9, 172-3-4-5-6-7-8-9, 180
Āvāsikākāraṃ	185, 245
Āvāsikānaṃ	184-5, 194, 244-5
Āvāsikuddesaṃ	185, 245
Āvāsike	184-7, 233, 246-7
Āvāsikena	184, 191, 244, 260
Āvāsikehi	184-5, 244-5, 259, 260
Āvāsiko	430
Āvāse (55)	145-6-7, 152-6, 160-1, 166-7, 171-2, 173-4
Āvāsesu	213-4, 416
Āvāso	161, 187-8-9, 193, 247-8-9, 430
Āvi	191, 498
Āvikatā	141-1
Āvikareyya	142
Āvikareyyāti	141
Āvikātabbā	141-2
Āvikātabbāti	142
Āvikātunti	155
Āviceva	498
Āviñchanti	399
Āvilāni ca	500
Āvisantipi	207
Āvuṭāti	6, 7, 8
Āvuso (82)	11, 54, 108, 209, 308, 413, 501
Āvusovādena	13
Āveṇikaṃ	101
Āsanaṃ (28)	12, 63, 159, 220, 499
Āsanantarikāya	486
Āsanāni	321

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ā]**

Āsane (29)	13, 115, 266, 301, 405, 498
Āsanena	59, 64, 78, 83
Āsanesu	223-4
Āsanneva	351
Āsandiṃ	280
Āsandi	281
Āsavehi	20-3-4, 45, 268
Āsādanāpekkho	317
Āsādoḷasaṃ	366
Āsāya (8)	362, 376
Āsāvachchedi	375
Āsāvachchedikā	353
Āsāvachchediko	363-4-5- 6-7-8-9
Āsaḷhiyā	192
Āsiṃ	476
Āsiñcanti	296
Āsiñci	417
Āsiñcitabbam	61-6, 80-5
Āsittam	382
Āsivisassa	33
Āsiviso	32
Āsum	324
Āhamsu	107, 301
Āha	51-3, 489
Āhacca	116
Āhañchaṃ	12
Āhaṭā	162, 227
Āhaṭo	164, 437
Āhaṭakappānaṃ	403
Āhara	369, 370-1, 417
Āharahattho	38
Āharāti	379
Āhari	137, 417
Aharitvā	36-7, 168, 231
Āhariyatūti	310
Āhariyanti	336
Āhariyittha	312

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ā]**

Āhariyissatīti	310
Āhāraṃ	118
Āharatthañca	290-1
Āhāranti	305
Āhāro	290-1
Āhiṇḍatha	347
Āhiṇḍantā	30, 281, 302
Āhiṇḍanti	347
Āhiṇḍanto (11)	268, 309, 403, 417
Āhiṇḍantomhi	380
Āhiṇḍitvā	379
Āhu	510
Āhundarikameva	138
Āhundarikavatthu	110
Āhundarikā	110
Āḷakathālikam	337-8
Āḷarassa	10
Āḷaro	10-1, 137
Āḷindam	346

[I]

Ingha (9)	32, 171, 383
Inghāvuso	120
Iccetaṃ (9)	135, 227, 260
Icchati (9)	388, 487
Icchanti	193, 264
Icchatāvuso	111
Icchāpakato	135
Icchāma-	
ham (9)	42, 379, 491
Icchāmi (18)	194, 201, 407
Icchimsu	70
Icchitabbake	476
Iccheyyāsi	381
Iṭṭhā	272
Iṇā	138
Iṇāyikaṃ	106
Iṇāyikavatthu	106
Iṇāyiko	106
Itarassa	50
Itarītarenapāham	392

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[I]		[I]		[I]	
Iti	375	Idheva	34	Imesaṃyeva	498
Itipi	45	Idhevimaṃ (19)	354,	Imesu	16
Itibhavābhavakathaṃ	276		365, 372	Imehi (24)	29, 91-6, 504
Itiha	6	Iddhañceva	377	Iriyāpathadubbalo	478
Ito	14, 351	Iddhā	377	Iriyāpathasampannaṃ	50
Ittaro	111	Iddhānubhavaṃ	338	Iriyāpathasampanno	50
Itthattāyāti	20, 269	Iddhānubhāvan'ti	338	Iriyāya	13
Itthantarena	280	Iddhānubhāvo (6)	40	Isayo	343
Itthannāmaṃ (14)	71, 397	Iddhānubhāvoti	302	Isiṃ	33
Itthannāma	131	Iddhābhisāṅkhāraṃ	22	Isi	137
Itthannāmassa (12)	71, 336, 398	Iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ	36, 302	Isibhaṭo	414
Itthannāmāya (3)	69	Iddhipāṭihāriyena	34	Isipatanāṃ	12
Itthannāmena (3)	71	Iddhimato	33	Isipatane	11, 403
Itthannāmo (15)	71, 131, 398, 407	Iddhimā	32	Issariyādhipaccaṃ	265
Itthāgāraṇa (3)	102	Iddhiyā	440, 477	Iha	7
Itthiṃ	30	Indriyabhāvanā	408	[Ī]	
Itthikathaṃ	276	Indriyānaṇa	269	Īsaṃ	326
Itthiyāti	30	Indriyāni	1	Īsānantassa	500
Itthiyuttaṃ	280	Imaṃ (45)	2, 3, 4, 52, 70, 169, 339, 494, 501	Īsāya	326
Itthiyuttenapi	280	Imamhā	262	[U]	
Itthisatāni	383	Imamhi (8)	138, 479	Ukkaṃ (1)	276
Itthi	208, 378	Imassa (21)	42, 256, 465, 494	Ukkaḍḍhituṃ (1)	219
Idaṃ (27)	5, 39, 43, 345	Imassa kho	387	Ukkaḍḍhitukāmo (1)	193
Idaṇca	402	Imasmim (12)	16, 20, 98, 345, 402	Ukkaṇṭhitarūpā (1)	351
Idapaccayatāpaṭicca-		Imā	5, 497	Ukkantivā (1)	311
samuppādo	5	Imā kho	485	Ukkaṇṭhakāpi (2)	305-6
Idamavoca (3)	6	Imāni (11)	53, 352, 416	Ukkalā (1)	4
Idampi	5	Imāya	55	Ukkāsitasaddaṃ (4)	185-6, 245-6
Idāni (8)	54	Imāhaṃ	101, 409	Ukkāsivitā (1)	346
Idāni ca	495	Imāhi	316, 408	Ukkujjeyya(4)	23, 48, 267, 320
Idāneva (3)	258	Iminā (9)	34, 492	Ukkuṭikaṃ (18)	29, 98, 131, 223, 232
Idha (137)	5, 70, 139, 164, 173, 180-6, 200-9, 241, 317, 463, 510	Iminā ca	494	Ukkoṭati (1)	259
Idha pana	453	Imināpāhaṃ	333	Ukkoṭanaṃ (1)	259
Idhānanda	391	Imināyaṃ	387	Ukkhittaṃ (1)	485
Idhāhaṃ (11)	39, 406, 416	Ime (41)	48, 150, 385, 470, 500-1	Ukkhittakaṃ (3)	481-2, 506
Idhūpasaṅkantāni	266	Ime kho	483	Ukkhittakacatuttho (1)	440
Idhekaccassa	270	Imepi	473-5	Ukkhittakapaṇṇama (1)	441
		Imesaṃ	110, 205	Ukkhittakavattūni (1)	135
				Ukkhittakavāso (1)	190

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Ukkhittakassa (4)	190, 250, 442, 506
Ukkhittakāpi (1)	423
Ukkhittako (8)	162, 225-6, 424, 506
Ukkhittānuvattakā (6)	480-3-5, 506-7
Ukkhittānuvattakānam (1)	484
Ukkhittānuvattake (3)	481-2, 506
Ukkhittāpattidassane (1)	477
Ukkhitto (5)	431, 476, 480-1, 506
Ukkhitto ca (2)	506-7
Ukkhittomhi (1)	506
Ukkhipati (3)	445-8, 485
Ukkhipatekakam (1)	476
Ukkhipatekako (1)	476
Ukkhipanti (1)	434
Ukkhipāmāti (1)	430
Ukkhipimsu (2)	480-1
Ukkhipi (2)	13, 476
Ukkhipitabbam (1)	428
Ukkhipitabbo (3)	135-6, 482
Ukkhipitabboti (1)	483
Ukkhipitthāti (1)	433
Ukkhipimhā (1)	433
Ukkhipissati (1)	433
Ukkhipissathāti (1)	433
Ukkhipissanti (1)	484
Ukkhipissāma (2)	482-3
Ukkhepakā (6)	481-2-4-5, 506-7
Ukkhepakānam (1)	480
Ukkhepake (3)	480-2, 506
Ukkhepakehi (2)	481-2
Ukkhepako (1)	484
Ukkhepanā (1)	478
Ukkhepanīyam (7)	62, 80-6, 201-3

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Ukkhepanīyakammaṁ (16)	448, 452, 464, 470-9
Ukkhepanīyakammakato (6)	458, 464-5, 474-5
Ukkhepanīyakammakathā (2)	458-9
Ukkhepanīyakammapaṭṭipassaddhi-kathā (4)	464-5, 474-5
Ukkhepanīyakammavivādakathā (2)	469, 470
Ukkhepanīyakammārahassa (6)	448, 450-1-2-3
Ukkhepanīyassa (3)	465, 474-5
Uklāpaṁ (6)	61-6, 80, 158, 191
Uklāpā (4)	61-6, 80-5
Uklāpo (12)	58, 63, 77, 82-5
Uggacchati (1)	290
Uggacchi (1)	381
Uggato (3)	252, 335-6
Uggamanakāle (3)	487-8-9
Uggahitaṁ (1)	306
Uggahitapaṭiggaṇṇā (1)	335
Uggahitapaṭiggaṇṇakam (1)	335
Uggahetunti (1)	157
Uggahetvā (1)	428
Uccāpārutā (1)	394
Uccāraṁ (1)	418
Uccārampi (2)	276, 294
Uccāretvā (1)	417
Uccāropi (2)	386-7
Uccāvacā (3)	295-6, 428
Uccāvacāni (4)	99, 100, 296, 393
Uccāsaddam (1)	336
Uccāsaddā (3)	56-7, 76
Uccāsaddo (2)	276, 336
Uccāsayanamahāsayanā (1)	117
Uccāsayanamahāsayanāni (2)	280-1
Uccinatha (1)	103
Ucchaṅgepi (1)	319

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Ucchinnaṁ (1)	326
Ucchinnamūlā (1)	325
Ucchurasanti (1)	344
Ucchedaṁ (1)	331
Ucchedavādo (2)	330-1
Ucchedāya (2)	330-1
Uñchena (1)	335
Ujurm (1)	32
Ujjalantu (1)	137
Ujjaliyantu (1)	40
Ujjaliyimisu (2)	40, 43
Ujjaliyissanti (1)	40
Ujjaletum (1)	40
Ujjaletunti (1)	40
Ujjenim (1)	387
Ujjo	126
Ujjhāyati (4)	103, 194, 213, 317
Ujjhāyantānam (12)	55, 76, 110, 193, 485
Ujjhāyantassa (2)	194, 213
Ujjhāyanti (40)	54, 105-9, 274, 485
Ujjhāyantiyā (1)	213
Ujjhitvā (1)	396
Uṭṭhāya (3)	63, 77, 82
Uṭṭhāyanā (44)	24, 139, 316, 408, 509
Uṭṭhemi (3)	7-8-9
Uṭṭhehi (1)	386
Uṭṭhāpetum (1)	110
Uṇham (7)	3, 54-9, 64, 83
Uṇhākāle (4)	61-6, 80-5
Uṇhassa (1)	109
Uṇhe (6)	58-9, 64, 77, 83
Uṇhena (4)	59, 64, 78, 83

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[U]		[U]		[U]	
Uñhenapi (1)	212	Udakacikkhalle (1)	351	Udāyissa (1)	155
Uñhodakaṃ (1)	391	Udakato vā (1)	324	Udāyī (1)	155
Utukālaṃ (1)	414	Udakanimittaṃ (1)	144	Udāharitabbāṃ (1)	253
Utuddhaṭṭānaṃ (1)	403	Udakanissekaṃ (2)	186, 246	Udāhareyya (1)	258
Utunī (2)	382-3	Udakantarāyo (2)	152, 252	Udāhu (6)	46, 143, 298
Utuppamāṇaṃ (1)	133	Udakampi (1)	41		398, 411
Utumhi (1)	429	Udakamaṇikaṃ (1)	321	Udicchare (1)	33
Uttamañca (2)	390-2	Udakamaṇiko (1)	321	Udukkhalaṃ (1)	294
Uttamadamaṭṭhasama-		Udakavāhako (1)	41	Udenassa (1)	194
tham (1)	285	Udakasaṅgahe (1)	351	Udenena (1)	194
Uttarakurum (1)	36-7	Udakasambhinnāṃ (1)	304	Udeno (1)	194
Uttaratūti (1)	38	Udakassa (1)	119	Udosito (2)	196-7
Uttarantassa (1)	398	Udakaśāṭṭhika (1)	429	Uddacammaka-	
Uttarāsaṅgassa (1)	413	Udakaśāṭṭhikaṃ (2)	406-7	parikkhaṭṭā (1)	274
Uttarā (4)	61-6, 79, 85	Udakaśāṭṭhikanti (1)	408	Uddānaṃ (2)	137, 376
Uttarāya (2)	271, 288	Udakasuddhikā (3)	285-7-8	Uddānā (1)	191
Uttarāsaṅgo (1)	403	Udakānuggatāni (2)	9, 10	Uddiṭṭham (11)	173-8,
Uttarāsaṅgaṃ (24)	6, 98,	Udakukkhepā (1)	150		180-1-2-3
	131, 231, 488	Udakukkhepo (1)	191	Uddiṭṭhamatte (11)	174,
Uttarāsaṅgena (2)	311, 353	Udake (10)	9, 42, 220,		180-1-2-3
Uttarāḷumpam (1)	399		319, 499	Uddiṭṭhama-	
Uttariṃ (1)	288	Udakena (9)	10, 65, 84,	ttepi (2)	144, 158
Uttarītu (1)	428		207, 410	Uddisatu (2)	156-7
Uttarītukāmo (1)	398	Udakepi (4)	59, 65, 78, 83	Uddisanti (15)	142, 177,
Uttarītivā (5)	41, 59,	Udako (2)	11, 137		180-2-3
	65, 78, 83	Udaggaṇcittaṃ (3)	22-3, 320	Uddisamānā (1)	155
Uttarimanussa-		Udaggaṇcitta (2)	47, 267	Uddisāpetabbo (1)	78
dhammaṃ (3)	135,	Udagga (4)	332, 392-3, 405	Uddisāpetukāmo (1)	78
	266, 302	Udaggo (5)	22, 100-1,	Uddisimsu (1)	172
Uttarimanussa-			311, 381	Uddisitabbāṃ (18)	140,
dhammo (1)	135	Udapādi (21)	3, 18, 139,		173-7, 182, 190
Uttariyati (1)	399		290, 499	Uddisitabbanti (1)	507
Uttariṣṣati (1)	325	Udapānasālā (4)	195-6-7-8	Uddisitabbo (1)	59
Uttareyyanti (2)	37-8	Udapāno (4)	195-6-7-8	Uddisitukāmo (1)	59
Uttasantipi (1)	104	Udaraṃ (1)	137	Uddisituṃ (3)	140,
Uttānaṃ (1)	381	Udaracchaviṃ	387		152, 168
Uttāniṃ (2)	141-2	Udaravātābādho (1)	304	Uddisitunti (2)	142, 167
Uttānī (1)	141	Udarassa (1)	73	Uddisitvā (1)	151
Uttāno (2)	384-5	Udānaṃ (7)	2, 17, 286,	Uddisiyamāne (2)	172-3
Uttiṭṭhapattaṃ (3)	56-7, 76		325, 500	Uddisissati (2)	262-3
Utrasto (1)	493	Udānesi (8)	2, 17, 286,	Uddisissāmi (1)	110
Udakaṃ (17)	10, 59, 82,		325, 500	Uddisissāmīti (1)	144
	417, 425				
Udakakoṭṭhakanti (1)	297				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Uddiseyya (8)	140-3, 152, 189, 190
Uddiseyyāma (1)	260
Uddiseyyaṃ (1)	168
Uddissa (7)	11, 51, 194-7, 350
Uddissakaṃ (1)	334
Uddissakataṃ (1)	334
Uddissamāne (5)	169, 177, 178-9, 180
Uddissamānepi (2)	144, 158
Uddekaṃ (1)	388
Uddesaṃ (1)	278
Uddesakānaṃ (8)	173-7, 179, 181-3
Uddesabhataṃ (2)	73, 133
Uddese (1)	80
Uddesena (2)	63, 82
Uddeso (1)	191
Uddhaccāya (1)	269
Uddharati (3)	220-2, 499
Uddharāma	388
Uddharitabbaṃ (8)	58, 63, 77, 82-3
Uddharitabbā (1)	104
Uddharitunti (1)	412
Uddhareyya (2)	220-2
Uddhalomim (1)	280
Uddhalomikā (1)	281
Uddhaste (2)	401-2
Undūrehi (2)	148, 396
Undūrehipi (1)	302
Undriyati (1)	206
Upakaṃ (1)	11
Upakaṭṭhāya (2)	211, 351
Upakaṇṇake (1)	334
Upako (3)	11-2, 137
Upagacchanti (3)	212, 259, 262
Upagacchimsu (6)	128, 220, 259, 351, 419
Upagacchimhā (2)	221, 351
Upagacchissati (1)	406

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Upagaccheyya (2)	193, 212
Upagaccheyyunti (1)	194
Upagatā (1)	259
Upagatānaṃ (1)	333
Upagatānampi (1)	501
Upagatāni (1)	381-2
Upagatoti (1)	333
Upagantabbaṃ (2)	193, 212
Upagantabbanti (1)	192
Upagantabbā (1)	192
Upagantum (2)	193, 219
Upagantukāmo (1)	211
Upagantunti (2)	192, 211
Upagantvā (3)	192-3-4
Upacikāmajjhe (1)	428
Upacikāhi (2)	396-9
Upacchijjati (6)	363-5-6-8-9
Upacchinnā (1)	374
Upajānāmetassa (1)	382
Upajāyate (1)	316
Upajivituṃ (1)	379
Upajjhaṃ (1)	130
Upajjhāyaṃ (3)	57, 61-2
Upajjhāyamattesu (1)	275
Upajjhāyamulakaṃ (1)	101
Upajjhāyamhā (1)	89
Upajjhāyamhi (7)	57, 68-9, 70
Upajjhāyavattabhāṇa- vāro (1)	73
Upajjhāyassa (13)	58, 62, 98, 104, 293
Upajjhāya (3)	68, 75, 118
Upajjhāye (2)	118, 138
Upajjhāyena (14)	64-7, 89, 129, 133
Upajjhāyesu (3)	68, 76, 275
Upajjhāyo (13)	57, 61, 69, 284, 418
Upajjhāyoti (3)	130-1-2
Upaññātaṃ (2)	51-2
Upaṭṭhapetvā (1)	32

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Upaṭṭhapessati (1)	57
Upaṭṭhaha (1)	387
Upaṭṭhahantā (2)	102, 294
Upaṭṭhahāti (1)	492
Upaṭṭhahimsu (4)	11, 102-3, 419
Upaṭṭhahiyamāno (1)	419
Upaṭṭhahissati (1)	417
Upaṭṭhahissanti (1)	102
Upaṭṭhahissatha (1)	417
Upaṭṭhahissāmi (5)	199, 201-3-4-5
Upaṭṭhahemāti (1)	419
Upaṭṭhaheyya (1)	417
Upaṭṭhaheyyuṃ (1)	417
Upaṭṭhākāṃ (1)	208
Upaṭṭhākakulaṃ (3)	110-6, 307
Upaṭṭhākāñca (1)	429
Upaṭṭhāko (1)	265
Upaṭṭhākoti (1)	417
Upaṭṭhātabbo (2)	63-7, 86, 417
Upaṭṭhātum (3)	92-6, 418
Upaṭṭhānasālā (9)	61-6, 80, 195-8
Upaṭṭhānasālāya (2)	168, 230
Upaṭṭhāpetabbaṃ (5)	61-6, 80-5, 160
Upaṭṭhāpetabbanti (1)	159
Upaṭṭhāpetabbā (2)	110-6
Upaṭṭhāpetabbo (11)	90-2-5, 160, 418
Upaṭṭhāpeti (11)	214, 220, 499, 500
Upaṭṭhāpenti (2)	159, 160
Upaṭṭhāpetum (4)	92-6, 116-7
Upaṭṭhāpetvā (2)	168, 230
Upaṭṭhāpema (1)	499
Upaṭṭhāpeyya (6)	110, 160, 220-1-2
Upaṭṭhāpeyyaṃ (1)	160
Upaṭṭhāpesuṃ (1)	14

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Upaṭṭhāpessati (1)	76
Upaṭṭhitassati (5)	91-5, 114-2, 409
Upaṭṭhitassatissa (1)	410
Upaṭṭhenti (1)	417
Upaṭṭhitha (1)	342
Upatisso (2)	54, 137
Upadāmsenti (1)	485
Upadāmsessanti (2)	485-6
Upadāmsessāma (1)	486
Upaddutaṃ (1)	21
Upadhāreti (1)	379
Upadhāremi (1)	379
Upadhāvanti (2)	110, 212
Upadhāvitvā (1)	109
Upadhisaṅkhaṇḍa (1)	54
Upadhīsu (1)	46
Upaḍḍhaṃ (2)	416, 427
Upaḍḍhakāsīnaṃ (1)	393
Upaḍḍhapaṭivīsaṃ (1)	398
Upaḍḍhaphāsukā (1)	104
Upaḍḍhāmalakaṇḍa (1)	389
Upaḍḍho (1)	416
Upananda (3)	214, 415-6
Upanandaṃ (1)	214
Upanandassa (5)	110-9
Upanandena (1)	213
Upanando (5)	213, 307
Upanandoti (1)	307
Upanayhanti (1)	496
Upanāmetabbā (3)	58, 63, 77
Upanāmetabbo (4)	58, 64
Upanāmeti (1)	418
Upanāmenti (3)	56-7
Upanāmeyyanti (1)	316
Upanāmesi (7)	304-8
Upanāmesuṃ (1)	5
Upanāmessanti (4)	56
Upanikkhitthā (1)	38
Upanikkhipati (3)	220, 499
Upanikkhipanti (1)	342

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Upanikkhipi (5)	37-8
Upanikkhipitabbam (9)	58-9
Upanikkhipeyya (2)	220-2
Upanighamsantiyo (1)	282
Upanisīditvā (3)	337-8
Upanissāya (1)	150
Upapajjati (2)	322
Upari (1)	479
Uparikhādanīyepi (3)	56-7
Uparipānīyepi (2)	57, 76
Uparipāsādavara- gato (1)	491
Uparibhojanepi (3)	56, 76
Uparimuddhāni (1)	3
Uparisāyanīyepi (3)	56-7, 76
Upalāpetabbo (1)	60
Upalāleyyuṃ (1)	160
Upaviṃsaṇaṃ (Syā) (1)	349
Upaviṃsaṇī (Sī) (1)	349
Upavisaṇī (1)	349
Upasaṃharatha (1)	327
Upasaggo (2)	42-3
Upasaṅkamati (2)	12-322
Upasaṅkamanti (2)	139, 140
Upasaṅkami (1)	104
Upasaṅkamtum (3)	221, 328
Upasaṅkamitvā (131)	3, 4, 5, 22, 34
Upasaṅkamissati (4)	35-6
Upasaṅkamissanti (1)	35
Upasaṅkamissasi (1)	340
Upasaṅkameyyaṃ (3)	328-9
Upasamāya (1)	14
Upasampajja (2)	13-4, 269
Upasampajjitukamā (1)	203
Upasampajjitukāmo (1)	204
Upasampajjissāmi (1)	129
Upasampajjissāmīti (1)	129
Upasampannasama- nantarā (2)	71-4
Upasampannā (2)	130-8
Upasampannena (2)	134-5

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Upasampanno (4)	71-2, 129
Upasampannoti (1)	129
Upasampa- daṃ (18)	72, 98-9, 131
Upasampadanti (5)	17-8, 42
Upasam- padā (10)	17-8, 42-3, 54
Upasampadā- kammaṃ (1)	133
Upasampadā- pekkhā (3)	28, 129
Upasampadāpekkhe (2)	28, 130
Upasampadā- pekkhena (1)	72
Upasampadā- pekkho (6)	71-2, 129
Upasampadā- rahaṃ (5)	449, 450, 451
Upasampadārahassa (3)	453
Upasampadāvidhi (1)	130
Upasampādithāti (1)	71
Upasampā- detabbam (8)	90-1-2-3
Upasampāde- tabbachakka (1)	94
Upasampādetabbachakka- cuddasavāro (1)	98
Upasampādetabba- pañcaka (1)	90
Upasampādetabbapañca- kasoḷasavāro (1)	94
Upasampādetabbā (1)	161
Upasampādetabbo (11)	29, 71-2-4-5
Upasampādeti (9)	71-2, 132-3
Upasampādetum (2)	71-2
Upasampā- detunti (3)	74-5, 129
Upasampādetvā (4)	134-5
Upasampādettha (1)	71
Upasampādetthāti (1)	29
Upasampā- denti (3)	74-5, 109
Upasampā- dentena (2)	73, 130
Upasampādemīti (1)	70
Upasampādeyya (7)	71-2- 7, 109
Upasampādesi (1)	72

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Upasampādesuṃ (5)	72, 102-3-4
Upasampādessatīti (1)	28
Upasampādessati (2)	75, 109
Upasampādechīti (1)	70
Upasīṅghatu (1)	390
Upasenāṃ (1)	74
Upaseno (1)	74
Upasobhati (2)	377-8
Upasobhanti (1)	377
Upasatṭhaṃ (1)	21
Upādānaṃ (1)	1
Upādānakkhayassa (1)	270
Upādānanirodho (1)	1
Upādānapaccayā (1)	131
Upādāya (6)	131-2-4
Upādāyāti (3)	72, 132, 486
Upāyāsehi (1)	44
Upāyena (7)	103-8, 110, 120, 156
Upāli (11)	108, 138, 448-9, 450
Upālidārakavattu (1)	108
Upālidārako (1)	108
Upāliparipucchato (1)	511
Upālipucchābhāṇa-vāro (1)	453
Upālissa (1)	168
Upāsakaṃ (6)	23, 48, 312, 320, 333
Upāsakattaṃ (1)	47
Upāsakassa (6)	194, 256, 284, 311
Upāsakā (4)	5, 323, 500-1
Upāsake (7)	5, 267, 321-2
Upāsakena (4)	194-5-6, 206
Upāsakesu (1)	323
Upāsakehi (1)	501
Upāsako (7)	23, 194, 219

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Upāsikaṃ (3)	310-1-2
Upāsikā (4)	25, 310-1-2
Upāsikāya (4)	194-7, 256, 310
Upāsikāyo (1)	25
Upāhanaṃ (2)	77, 276
Upāhanan'ti (1)	272
Upāhanapapphoṭana-saddaṃ (2)	186, 246
Upāhanā (3)	58, 272-3-4
Upāhanāyo (3)	272-3-5
Upāhanāsu (1)	214
Upeti (5)	214-5-6-7-8
Upenti (1)	219
Uposathaṃ (38)	140-3-4-5-6, 156
Uposathakammaṃ (4)	151-6, 160-1
Uposatha-kammanti (2)	140-3
Uposathakammāni (1)	151
Uposathakammānīti (1)	150
Uposathakaraṇaṃ (1)	187
Uposathakkhandha-ka (1)	139
Uposathakkhandha-ko (2)	190-1
Uposathaggampi (1)	276
Uposathappamu-khaṃ (1)	146
Uposathappamu-khassa (1)	147
Uposathabhedādi (1)	150
Uposathassa (1)	170
Uposathā (2)	219, 150
Uposathāgāraṃ (3)	145-6, 158
Uposathāgārassa (1)	146
Uposathāgārāni (2)	145-6
Uposathāgāre (1)	159
Uposathāti (1)	150
Uposathikaṃ (2)	73, 133

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Uposathe (2)	142, 256
Uposatho (13)	161-2-4-5
Uppajjati (7)	44-5, 348, 367-8
Uppajjimsu (2)	392-3
Uppajji (2)	428-9
Uppajjiyethāti (2)	63, 82
Uppajjissati (2)	213-4
Uppajjissatīti (1)	461
Uppaṇḍiyamānā (1)	407
Uppaṇḍuppaṇḍuka-jātaṃ (1)	70
Uppaṇḍuppaṇḍuka-jātā (3)	290-1
Uppaṇḍuppaṇḍuka-jāte (1)	291
Uppaṇḍuppaṇḍuka-jāto (3)	70, 386-7
Uppaṇḍetīti (1)	309
Uppaṇḍenti (2)	382-3
Uppaṇḍesuṃ (1)	407
Uppannaṃ (25)	37-8, 61-6, 80-5, 92
Uppannanti (2)	415-6
Uppannā (9)	61-6, 80-5, 199, 201
Uppannānaṃ (1)	109
Uppannāni (2)	393, 415
Uppanno (3)	393, 487-8
Uppalahatthaṃ (1)	390
Uppalahatthāni	390
Uppalahatthehi (1)	428
Uppalāni (1)	9, 10
Uppaliniyaṃ (1)	9
Uppāṭetvā (2)	384-7
Uppādāya (1)	427
Uppādo (1)	374
Ubbandhitvā (1)	387
Ubbālāhā (2)	206-7
Ubbālho (1)	501
Ubbiggo (1)	493
Ubbijjantipi (1)	104

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Ubbhaṇḍite (3)	401-2, 429
Ubbhataṃ (10)	353-4-5-6-7-9
Ubbhārassatṭhamā-tikā (1)	374
Ubbhārāya (1)	353
Ubbhārāyāti (2)	414-5
Ubbhidaṃ (1)	293
Ubhato (1)	399
Ubhatopasannā (1)	310
Ubhatobyañjanakacatuttho (1)	440
Ubhatobyañjanakapañcamo (1)	441
Ubhatobyañjanakavatthu (1)	124
Ubhatobyañjanakaviso (1)	442
Ubhatobyañjanakassa (3)	190, 250, 443
Ubhatobyañjanakāpi (1)	423
Ubhatobyañjanakupajjhāyena (1)	124
Ubhatobyañjanako (7)	124, 162-3-4, 225-6, 424
Ubhatobyañjano (1)	477
Ubhatolohita-kupadhānanti (1)	281
Ubhatosaṃghassa (1)	427
Ubhayattha (1)	145
Ubhayassa (1)	510
Ubhayāni (6)	93-7-8, 112-3
Ubhayena (1)	476
Ubhinnaṃ (2)	32-3
Ubho (6)	14, 191, 261-3-4
Ummaggaṃ (1)	12
Ummattaka-sammutiṃ (2)	165-6
Ummattaka-sammuti (2)	165-6
Ummattakasammutiya (1)	166
Ummattakassa (3)	165-6, 442
Ummattakā (1)	165
Ummattakāpi (1)	427

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Ummattako (9)	162-3-4-5-6, 225
Ummihantipi (1)	109
Ummujjananimujjanampi (1)	41
Ummujjantipi (1)	41
Ummujjitvā (1)	266
Uyyānaṃ (2)	49, 50
Uyyojetvā (3)	22, 39, 40
Uyyojesi (2)	265, 323
Urassa (1)	108
Uruvelaṃ (1)	137
Uruvelakassapaṃ (6)	32-9, 40-3
Uruvelakassapassa (9)	32-4-5-6-7
Uruvelakassape (1)	46
Uruvelakassapo (11)	31-2-4-5-6-8-9, 41-2-3-6-7
Uruvelavāsi (1)	46
Uruvelā (2)	30-1
Uruvelāyaṃ (4)	1, 11, 31, 43
Ullapati (1)	135
Ullapitabbo (1)	135
Ullapitvā (1)	135
Ullikhi (1)	374
Ullikhitamattena (1)	352
Ullumpatu (3)	72, 131-2
Ullumpatupasampadā (1)	138
Ulūkapakkhaṃ (1)	421
Ullokā (4)	60-5, 79, 84
Ullokesi (1)	23
Usīraṃ (1)	292
Usīraddhajo nāma (1)	288
Ussāṅki (1)	493
Ussannaṃ (2)	397, 428
Ussannā (1)	101
Ussanno (1)	320
Ussavo (1)	301
Ussahati (6)	59, 64-5, 78, 83, 117

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[U]**

Ussahatīti (1)	311
Ussahanti (1)	400
Ussahāmi (3)	129, 400, 493
Ussāretvā (4)	41, 64, 77, 82
Ussārettabbaṃ (1)	58
Ussāvanantikaṃ (2)	336-7
Ussāho (3)	73, 133, 404
Ussukampi (1)	430
Ussukkaṃ (18)	61-2-3-6-7, 80-1-2-5-6, 200
Ussure (1)	407
Usūyanti (1)	340
Usūyā (1)	55
Uhaññīti (4)	60-5, 79, 84
Uhadanti (1)	109
Uḷāraṃ (1)	345
Uḷāro (1)	17
Uḷumpaṃ (1)	325

[Ū]

Ūnadasavaggena	74
Ūnadasavassena	75
Ūnadasavasso (4)	94-6-7
Ūnapañcavasso	113-4
Ūnapannarasavassaṃ	110
Ūnapannarasavasso	110
Ūnavīsativassaṃ	109
Ūnavīsativasso	109, 129
Ūrum	311
Ūrumaṃsaṃ	311

[E]

Ekam (13)	32, 146, 161, 195, 225, 385, 390, 421
Ekamiyeva (4)	337-9, 394
Ekamsam (25)	6, 47, 72, 98, 115, 131, 169, 223, 286, 488, 509
Ekakaṃ	134
Ekako (4)	138, 168, 230
Ekakova	138
Ekaggacitto	141
Ekagghano (2)	271-2

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[E]**

Ekaccassa (3)	62, 81, 442
Ekaccā	191
Ekaccānaṃ	57
Ekaccāya (10)	175, 182, 236, 240-3
Ekacciyaṃ	40
Ekacciyaṃti	403
Ekacciyo	403
Ekacīvaro (2)	401
Ekacce (11)	105, 257, 319, 383, 395, 494
Ekaccena (2)	62, 81
Ekacco	81
Ekacchanne (2)	483-4
Ekajjhaṃ (3)	147, 262, 507
Ekañca (3)	337-8, 498
Ekatitthe	407
Ekato (11)	131, 185, 245, 296, 400, 428
Ekatova	109
Ekattako	314-5
Ekattha	146
Ekanahutaṃ	47
Ekantapari-	
puṇṇaṃ (2)	267, 283
Ekantapari-	
suddhaṃ (2)	267, 283
Ekantalomim	280
Ekantalomikā	281
Ekapalāsikaṃ (2)	272, 288
Ekapalāsikāsu	272
Ekapallaṅkena (3)	1-3-4
Ekapuggale	141-2
Ekabhataṃ	284
Ekabhikkhussa	405
Ekamantaṃ (76)	3, 35, 49, 59, 65, 74, 83, 103, 130, 143, 164, 221, 258, 300, 311, 321, 351, 345, 391, 404
Ekapuggalo	445
Ekamekaṃ (4)	316-7, 342

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[E]**

Ekamekassa (5)	108, 316, 342
Ekamekena	318
Ekarattaṃ	32
Ekavassāpi	74
Ekavasso	74
Ekavassohaṃ	286
Ekavācikaṃ (4)	250-2-3
Ekavācikāya	253-4
Ekavihāre	286
Ekasaṃghātampi	487
Ekasataṃ	350, 376
Ekasatañca	138
Ekasatapañcasattati	244
Ekasatapañcasattati-	
tikanayato	183
Ekasmiṃ	146, 425
Ekassa	30, 168, 231
Ekaseyyaṃ	284
Ekādasanahutānaṃ	47
Ekādasannaṃ	477
Ekādhippāyaṃ	416
Ekānussāvane	129
Ekāya	437
Ekāvāso	143-4
Ekāvāsoti	143-4
Ekāhaṃ	116, 392
Ekāheneva	392-3
Ekindriyaṃ	192-3, 277
Ekupajjhāyena	138
Ekuposathaṃ	144-9
Ekuposathā (5)	144, 150
Ekuposathāti	150
Ekuposathāya	144
Ekūnattiṃ sakkhattum	391
Ekūposathaṃ (Ka)	144
Ekcamūlakaṃ	478
Ekena (21)	27, 59, 77, 83, 110, 129, 141, 231, 337, 384
Ekeneva	382-3

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[E]**

Eko (18)	13, 137, 160, 170, 230, 269, 414, 476, 496
Ekomhi	12
Ekova	171-2, 500
Etaṃ (13)	4, 17, 46, 54, 327, 383, 409, 482, 497, 500
Etaṃkāraṇā	72, 317
Etadavoca (107)	3, 9, 17, 102, 161, 309, 392, 480, 501-8
Etadavocum (28)	4, 53, 147, 321, 413, 481, 507
Etadahosi (102)	4, 37, 117, 166, 261, 297, 378, 384, 489, 506
Etamatthaṃ (120)	2, 46, 103, 130, 140, 154, 164, 214, 230, 276, 286, 304, 403, 412
Etarahi (15)	11, 36, 139, 290, 409, 500
Etampi	510
Etasmiṃ (44)	29, 110, 139, 272, 334, 403, 417
Etassa	149
Etāhaṃ	50
Etāni	326
Etissā	148, 302, 380
Etu	308
Ete (13)	5, 35, 54, 101, 141, 334, 485
Etena	43
Eteneva	156-7
Etesaṃ	477
Etehi	144-7
Ettakaṃ	380
Ettakampi	385
Ettāvatā (5)	63, 143, 486
Ettha	28
Ettheva	46
Etha (7)	18, 42, 108, 506
Ediso	284

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[E]**

Eyya	219
Eragū	285-8
Evaṃ (155)	5, 108, 271, 371, 471, 486, 501
Evaṃ kho (6)	220, 449, 453
Evaṃ kareyyāsīti	67, 86
Evaṃ dhoveyyāsīti	86
Evaṃ paceyyāsīti	67, 86
Evaṃ rajeyyāsīti	67
Evaṃvādī	51-3
Evañca (27)	57, 86, 115, 140, 223, 230, 450
Evañca pana (24)	68, 144, 397, 449, 452, 507
Evañce	261
Evañcetaṃ (11)	160, 225, 264
Evañceva	374
Evañcevañca	171-2
Evañhi	151, 224
Evaṭṭhatañceva	374
Evamassa (26)	57, 163, 223, 232, 252, 507
Evamassu (6)	164, 227, 260
Evamāvusoti	73, 282
Evamāhaṃsu (39)	32, 118, 214, 316, 395, 466, 494, 590
Evamāha (11)	71, 129, 490
Evamidaraṃ	325
Evametaṃ (16)	20, 99, 145, 336, 352, 396-7-8, 507
Evametaṣṣa	1, 2
Evamevaṃ	10, 48, 141, 267, 320
Evameva (17)	6, 134, 268, 308, 325, 405
Evampi (5)	99, 109, 353
Evampi kho	481-2
Evarūpaṃ (9)	14, 107, 119, 145, 224, 491
Evarūpañca	151
Evarūpamakāsi	103

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[E]**

Evarūpassa	165
Evarūpā (5)	130, 141, 213
Evarūpānaṃ	345
Evarūpā nāma	141
Evarūpāni	343, 400, 434
Evarūpāya	141, 303
Evarūpesu	152, 288
Evarūpehi	498
Evarūpo	137-8, 487-8
Evāhaṃ	345
Esa dhammo	496
Esā (22)	71, 132, 149, 262, 397, 432, 506
Esāyya	311
Esāvuso	307, 346
Esāhaṃ (42)	23, 48, 320, 333
Eseva	52-3, 207-8
Eso (11)	19, 36, 70, 115, 336, 480, 506
Esohamasmi	19
Ehi (7)	21, 72, 134, 208
Ehibhikkhūti	17
Elakadhammaṃ	285-8

[O]

Okapuṇṇehi	351
Okampetvā	12
Okāraṃ	22, 47, 267, 320
Okāsaṃ	154, 253
Okāse (5)	130, 191, 489
Okāso	154
Okiṇṇavikiṇṇā	302
Okiriyanti	294-5, 412
Okkantāti	184, 244
Okkante	184, 244
Okkamato	409, 410
Okkamantānaṃ	395, 409
Okkamanti	409
Okkamantīti	184, 244
Okkamante	184, 244

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[O]**

Okkamimsu	394-5
Okkami	21, 121
Okkamitvā	303
Okkamitthāti	394-5
Okkameyyāti	47
Okkamma (3)	30, 280
Okkhittacakkhuṃ	50-2
Ogaṇa	111
Ogāhā	500
Ogāhetvā	279, 308
Ogumphiyanti	283
Oghesu	405
Oṇjesi	50
Otaranti	402
Otāpetabbaṃ	58, 64, 77, 82
Otāpetabbo	59, 64, 77, 83
Otāpetvā	60-5-6, 79, 84
Otāretabbaṃ	84
Otiṇṇassa	500
Ottappī	91, 112-4
Otthaḷo	41
Odanampi	56-7, 76
Odahatha	13-4
Odahimsu	14
Odahitvā	34
Odahissanti	209, 210-1
Odātavaṇṇā	326
Odātavattavasanakā	275
Odātavattā	326
Odātā	326
Odātālāṅkā	326
Onatā	38
Onatāti	38
Onāmesi	38
Oniyyanti	123
Oniyyamāne	123
Onītapattapāṇiṃ (15)	5, 306, 341, 405
Opatitvā	337-8
Opātetabbā	58, 77

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[O]**

Opānabhūtaṃ	333
Opāyikanti	57, 76
Opilāpeti	220-2, 320, 499
Opilāpeyya	220-2
Opilāpehīti	319
Obhaggo	500
Obhaggobhaggañca	500
Obhāsayamantalikkhanti	2
Obhāsetvā	34-5-6
Obhāso	17
Obhoge	58, 64, 77, 82
Omaddanti	399
Omadditvā	254-5
Omukkaṃ	275
Omukkaguṇaṅguṇūpā-	
hanānujānana	274
Omuñcāpetvā	383
Omuñcitvā	58, 77
Orakā	26
Orako	26
Orato (9)	59, 79, 287
Orasaṃ	324
Orā	325
Orīmatīre	325
Oropentā	399, 428
Orohati	21
Orohitvā	22, 274
Olīnavilīnāni	302
Olumpetvā	389
Oloketvā	153-4
Olokento	314-5, 346
Oloketha	327
Olokeyyaṃ	314-5, 346
Ovaṭṭikaṃ	404
Ovaṭṭiyakaraṇamattena	352
Ovaṭṭeyyakara-	
ṇamattena	352
Ovadi	17-8
Ovaditum	74, 117
Ovadata	25
Ovaditvā	269

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[O]**

Ovadiyamānānaṃ	17-8
Ovadiyo	74
Ovadeyyakaraṇa-	
mattena	352
Ovaddheyyaṃ	374
Ovaddheyyakaraṇa-	
mattena	352
Ovarakaṃ	311
Ovarake	311
Ovassāpenti	404
Ovassāpente	404, 486
Ovassāpetha	404
Ovassāpentīti	405-6
Ovādena	63, 82, 269
Osadhanti	479
Osāraṇaṃ	443, 477-8, 510
Osāraṇā	443
Osāraṇānujānana	506
Osārito ca	506-7
Osāretabbā	135-6
Osāreti	443, 485
Osāretunti	400
Osāretvā	135-6, 506
Osārethāti	506
Ohāya	134, 272
Ohārāpetvā	29, 98, 115
Ohāretabbaṃ	60-5, 79
Ohāretvā	25, 267-8, 283
Ohitabhāro	269
Oḷārikaṃ	20, 390
Oḷārikā	20
Oḷāriko	290-1

[Ka]

Kaṃ	213, 380, 490
Kaṃsakācā	289
Kaṃsamayā	279
Kaṃsi	11, 51-2
Kaṃsu	55
Kakudhassa	38
Kakudhe	38
Kakudho	38, 137

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kaṅkhā	2
Kaccānaṃ	318, 321
Kaccāna	318-9
Kaccānassa	320
Kaccāno	318, 320
Kacci	52, 74, 221, 306, 330, 351, 431, 497-9
Kaccittha	306
Kacche	21
Kaṅcukaṃ	422
Kaṅcutirīṭaveṭṭhanaṃ	429
Kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ	70
Kaṭākaṭanti	299
Kaṭākaṭena	299
Kaṭimattesu	405
Kaṭiyāpi	401-2
Kaṭissaṃ	280
Kaṭukaroḥiṇiṃ	292
Kaṭukānaṃ	109, 418
Kaṭṭissaṃ	281
Kaṭṭhatumbaṃ	297
Kaṭṭhapādukādayo	276-7
Kaṭṭhamayaṃ	295
Kaṭṭhasatāni	40-3
Kaṭṭhāni	336, 491
Kaṭṭhānipi	40
Kaṭṭhānīti	40
Kaṭṭhinaṃ (Sī, Syā)	352
Kaṇṭakavatthu	110
Kaṇṭakasāmaṇṇeravatthu	119
Kaṇṭakim	119
Kaṇṭako	110-9, 138
Kaṇṭhe	2
Kaṇṭho	296
Kaṇḍakampi	276
Kaṇḍaracchinnaṃ	126
Kaṇḍaracchinno	126, 444
Kaṇḍu	294, 410
Kaṇḍuppaṭicchādimaṃ	411
Kaṇḍuppaṭicchādinti	410

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kaṇḍuppaṭicchādīti	411
Kaṇḍuvati	298
Kaṇḍusakam	404
Kaṇḍusakaraṇamattena	352
Kaṇḍusadalhikammā- nuvātikā	374
Kaṇṇam	58, 64, 77, 82
Kaṇṇakitā	60-5, 79, 84
Kaṇṇacchinnam	126
Kaṇṇacchinne	126
Kaṇṇacchinno	444
Kaṇṇanāsam	477, 494
Kaṇṇanāsacchinnam	126
Kaṇṇanāsacchinne	126
Kaṇṇanāsacchinno	444
Kaṇṇasuttakanti	400
Kaṇṇā	138
Kaṇṇe	399, 494
Kaṇṇo	400
Kaṇhameva	288
Kaṇhavaddhikā	273
Kaṇhā	429
Kaṇhuttarā	285-7-8
Katam	20, 45, 62-7, 80-6, 118, 203, 269, 317, 334, 350, 373
Katakaraṇīyo	269, 270
Katacīvaram	353-4
Katacīvaramādāya	375
Katacīvaro	354-7-9, 362-6, 372-3-5
Katanti	376
Kataññuno	70
Katadaṇṭakammam	106
Katadaṇṭakammo	106
Katamam	30
Katamañca	264
Katamā	14, 255, 508
Katame	3, 14, 315, 322, 373
Katamena	39
Katamesam	325
Katamo	330-3

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Katavedino	70
Katassa	270-2
Katā	50, 213, 507
Katāya	259, 351
Katāvakaṣo	10
Kati	117, 150-1, 191-2, 219, 224, 508
Katikam	12, 395
Katikā	50, 213, 219, 420
Katikāya	12, 425
Kati nu kho	224
Katipāham	390
Katimī	57, 191
Kativasso	12
Kativassoti	74
Kativassosi	74, 120, 286
Kate	191, 263
Katepi	154
Kato	146, 263, 299, 429
Katovassa	146
Kattaradaṇḍanti	276
Kattarasuppe	378
Kattāro	343
Katturāmo	62-7, 80-5, 201-2
Kattukāmoti	300
Kattha	37-8, 49, 117, 145, 255-6, 369, 370-1
Katvā (88)	10, 50, 60, 110, 300, 400, 486
Katvāpi	505
Katham (104)	3, 50, 70, 110, 192, 290, 300, 400, 507
Katham nu kho	505-6
Katham pakārodha	509
Katham hi nāma (22)	56, 73-6, 118-9, 310, 348, 421, 485
Kathañca	99, 100, 131, 152-3, 253-4, 352-3, 373

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kathañca pana	131, 352
Kathā	58, 77, 103-4, 116, 374
Kathāya (28)	17-8, 25, 50, 139, 312-3, 404, 499
Kathāsallāpam	108, 115-8, 319, 501-3-5
Kathinam	352-3, 375
Kathinakkhandhaka	351
Kathinakkhandhako	374-6
Kathinattharaṇam	374
Kathinadussam	352
Kathinadussassa	352
Kathinanti	354-7-9, 362-5-6
Kathinassa	353, 373-4, 414-5
Kathinānatthataṃ	374
Kathinānujānaṇā	351
Kathinuddhāram	354-7-9, 362-6, 372-3-5
Kathinuddhāro(23)	353, 373-5-6
Kathetvā	275
Kathentā	276
Kathetave	509
Kathesi	22, 47, 267, 320, 333, 340-6
Kadalimigapavara- paccattharaṇam	281
Kadā	158, 192, 219, 255-6, 379
Kantārā	342, 380
Kantāre	341
Kanditvā	491
Kandantā	334
Kapallanti	294
Kapilavatthu	115
Kapilavatthusmim	115-6
Kappakate	374
Kappakatena	353
Kappako	489
Kappaññatra	374

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kappati	116, 178, 238-9, 392, 340-9
Kappatīti	71, 177-9, 348-9
Kappateva	178-9, 239, 240
Kappatevāti	191
Kappanahutehīti	52-3
Kappāsapaṇṇaṃ	293
Kappāsikaṃ	73, 133, 194
Kappina	143
Kappinena	510
Kappiyaṃ	342-9
Kappiyakārakā	305
Kappiyakārakānaṃ	342
Kappiyakārake	298, 306
Kappiyakārako	305-6-9
Kappiyakuṭi	194-8
Kappiyabhūmiṃ	336-7
Kappiyabhūmi	336
Kappiyabhūmi-anujā- nanā	335
Kappiyabhūmiyā	336
Kappiyabhūmiyo	336-7
Kappiyāni	406
Kappissanti	352, 374
Kappeti	266, 324
Kappemāti	430
Kappesaṃ	430
Kappēhīti	432
Kabaḷikaṃ	350
Kabaḷikanti	298
Kabaḷikāya	298
Kamalakambalasovaṇṇā	289
Kamalapādukaṃ	278
Kamuddiseyyaṃ	12
Kambalaṃ	133, 393-4
Kambalanti	393
Kambalapādukaṃ	278
Kambalapādukā	279
Kambalamaddanama- ttena	352
Kambalo	393

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kammaṃ (24)	62-7, 80-1- 5-6, 150, 163, 201-2, 467, 473-5-9
Kammakarānaṃ	382
Kammakare	341
Kammakārakā	477
Kammaññā	269
Kammaniyena	479
Kammanti	466, 475
Kammappattā	437
Kammapatte	479
Kammavācaṃ	437
Kammavādino	101
Kammasa	459-465, 470-5
Kammā	478
Kammānaṃ	479
Kammāni	191, 485
Kammārabhaṇḍuṃ	107
Kammārabhaṇḍu	107
Kammārabhaṇḍuvatthu	107
Kammārabhaṇḍussa	107
Kammiko	476
Kamme	476-8
Kammena	70, 470, 481-2, 506
Kammesu	479
Kayiramānaṃ (19)	354, 365-8, 372
Kayiramāne	154-5
Kayirā	469
Karaṃ	510
Karaṇaṃ	262, 477, 507
Karaṇiyaṃ	20, 45, 194-6-8, 263-9, 272, 377, 436
Karaṇiyadoḷasaṃ	369
Karaṇiyadoḷasaka	367
Karaṇiyanti	164-5, 227, 263
Karaṇiyamattānaṃ	270
Karaṇiyāni	99, 100
Karaṇiyena	265, 367-8-9, 377
Karaṇiyo	73, 133, 376, 404

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Karimsu	501
Karivā (31)	3, 193, 509
Kariyethāti	62-7, 81-6
Kariyyanti	427
Karissati (12)	36, 262, 407
Karissatīti	161-3, 385
Karissatha	143, 485
Karissanti	118, 209, 210-1-3, 329, 484-5
Karissantīti	42, 53, 369, 370, 486
Karissāma	151, 224, 392-3, 482-3
Karissāmāti	314, 335, 347, 369, 370-1, 486
Karissāmi	141, 200-4
Karissāmīti	199, 201-2-3-5, 314-5
Karī	476
Karīyatu	147
Karīyissatīti	145
Karuṃ	478
Kare	477-9
Kareyya (19)	62-7, 80-6, 118, 140, 201, 507
Kareyyanti	268
Kareyyāthāti	494
Kareyyāma	103-4, 260, 501
Kareyyāmāti	167
Kareyyāsīti	67-8
Karoti (21)	162, 216, 508
Karotīti	164, 255, 309, 476
Karotu	345, 507
Karothāti	489
Karontaṃ	389, 491
Karontā	30, 118
Karonti (32)	41, 104, 181, 453, 469, 485
Karontipi	278
Karontiyeva	154

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Ka]		[Ka]	
Karontūti	486	Kasāvagandham	388	Kātabbam (38)	58-9, 117-8,
Karontūti	42, 260	Kasāvañca	350		473-5
Karontehi	251	Kasāvarasaṃ	388	Kātabbakanti	479
Karonto	299, 350	Kasāvarasanti	388	Kātabbā	61-6, 80-5,
Karoma	103, 140, 485	Kasāvavaṇṇam	388		213, 507
Karomāti (16)	129, 456,	Kasāvāni	292	Kātabbo (27)	62, 81, 204-5,
	507	Kasāvehi	292, 349		507
Karomiti	375-6	Kasāvodakanti	298	Kātabboti	146, 166-7, 170,
Karomīti	510	Kasāvodakena	298		199, 205-6, 231-2
Karosi	255	Kasāhataṃ	106, 126	Kātum (25)	99, 100, 253-9,
Karohi	333, 387	Kasāhatavattu	106		388, 494
Karohīti	165	Kasāhato	106, 127, 137,	Kātunti	129, 159, 298-9,
Kalandakanivāpe	192,		444		398, 410-2
	304-9, 320, 377	Kasirena	284-5	Kāmaguṇchi	21
Kalandakanivāpo	305	Kasmā	496	Kāmatanḥā	15
Kalaham	251-4-5,	Kassa	10-1, 49, 51-2, 310	Kāmabhava	47
	486, 495	Kassapa (14)	32, 40, 137	Kāmabhogino	274
Kalahakārakā	259, 260,	Kassapagottassa	430-1	Kāmabhoginoti	273, 295-6,
	501-3-4-5	Kassapagotto	470		400, 422
Kalahakārakehi	499	Kassapo	138, 343	Kāmasukhallikānuyogo	14
Kalahakārako	453-4-5-6,	Kaham (12)	11, 307, 429	Kāmā	407
	466	Kā	55, 379, 407	Kāmānam	4, 22, 47,
Kalahajātā	485	Kākam	388-9		267, 320
Kalahena	486, 495	Kāka	388	Kāmitthiyo	46
Kalaho	482-3-4,	Kākaṇḍapāyā	325	Kāme	23-4
	506-7-8	Kākassa	389	Kāmesu	14, 286, 409
Kalyāṇam	157	Kākassarako	155	Kāyam	3, 32, 390,
Kalyāṇaṇca	103-4	Kākuḍḍepakam	110		404-5-6, 500
Kalyāṇadhammā	104, 121	Kāke	110	Kāyakammaṃ	485-6
Kalyāṇadhippāyā	108	Kākchi	387	Kāyaguttiya	400
Kalyāṇiyāpi	286	Kāko	389	Kāyaḍāhābādhō	308
Kalyāṇo	45, 322, 339	Kāko nāma	388	Kāyaḍāho	350
Kallam	19, 259	Kākoravasaddam	336	Kāyaduccaritam	332
Kallakāyā	405	Kākoravasaddoti	336	Kāyaduccaritassa	330
Kallacittam	22-3, 320	Kācamayā	279	Kāyaduccaritena	331
Kallacitte	47, 267	Kāci	279	Kāyabandhanam	58, 63-4,
Kavāṭam	121	Kājchi	343		77, 82
Kavāṭapiṭṭham	60-5, 78-9,	Kāṇam	126, 138	Kāyampi	159
	84	Kāṇattā	157	Kāyamhi	408
Kasantassa	337-8	Kāṇo	127	Kāyaviññāṇam	44
Kasā	138			Kāyaviññeyyā	271
Kasāvam	388			Kāyasamphassapaccayā	44

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kāyasamphasso	44
Kāyasucaritassa	331
Kāyasmimpi	45
Kāyassa	332
Kāyā	4, 498
Kāyiramāne	412
Kāye	34, 293, 410
Kāyena	57-8, 68, 76, 87, 161-3, 225
Kāyo	44, 294, 390-1-2, 408
Kāraṃ	105
Kārakā	310, 501
Kārako	194, 489, 492-3
Kāraṇā	73, 302, 478, 483-4
Kārabhedakacoravatthu	105
Kārabhedako	105
Kārā	137
Kārāpitam	194-5-6-7-8
Kārāpitā	194-5-6-7-8
Kārāpito	194-5-6-7-8
Kārāpiyamānā	253
Kārāpetabbam	62, 81, 310
Kārāpetabbā	263
Kārāpetabbo	62, 81, 154
Kārāpetīti	300
Kārāpetukāmā	347
Kārāpetvā	29, 98, 115, 131, 154, 253-6-7-8, 261-3, 383
Kārāpetvāpi	347
Kārāpenti	310, 347
Kārāpenti	278
Kārāpentīti	154, 310
Kārāpeyya	154, 310
Kārāpessati	309
Kārāpessantīti	310
Kārāya	105
Kāruṇṇatam	9
Kāretabbo	109, 190, 250, 280, 297

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kāretabboti	303, 318, 335, 402
Kāreti (23)	265, 354-5-6-7-8-9, 376
Kāressam (18)	354, 364, 375
Kāressanti	358, 361-3-7
Kālam (25)	39, 316, 494
Kālam karissati	385
Kālam karissatīti	383-4
Kālam karoti	162-3, 225-6, 322, 424
Kālamkiriya	161-3, 225, 406-7
Kālaṅkatarim	109, 110
Kālaṅkate	419, 420
Kālaṅkatesupi	76, 89
Kālaṅkato	89, 426, 489
Kālaṅkatoti	427
Kālaṅkiriya vā	311
Kālamakāsi	419
Kālampi karonti	423
Kālayuttam	284
Kālavato	158
Kālasseva	58, 63, 77, 82, 316-7, 378
Kālagatam	509
Kālamassa	10
Kālāmo	10
Kālāmoti	11
Kāliketi	350
Kāle	290-1-2, 349
Kālena	315, 407
Kālena kālam	418
Kālo (19)	34, 334, 493
Kāsāyāni	25, 98, 115, 267-8, 283
Kāsinam	12
Kāsiraṇṇā	393, 487
Kāsiraṇṇe	489
Kāsiraṇṇo	488, 490-2-4

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kāsirājā	393, 487-9, 491-2-4-5
Kāsirājānam	488-9, 492-3-4
Kāsīsu	305-6, 430
Kāhasi	51-3
Kālam	260
Kālakacammapa-	
rikkhāṭā	274
Kālaṇjanam	294
Kālaluvakaparikkhaṭā	288
Kālalonaṃ	293
Kālavannaṇakatā	60-5, 79, 84
Kālānusāriyam	294
Kāle	260
Kim (35)	13, 51, 134, 140, 269, 328, 378, 494
Kimkārapaṭissāvī	492
Kimnāma	171
Kimnāmosi	130-2
Kimnu	393
Kimnukho	70, 138, 336, 348
Kimpana	73, 328-9
Kimvādī	51-2
Kimhime	329
Kiccaṃ	195-8
Kiccesu	509, 510
Kicchena	5, 8, 284-5
Kiṇca	44, 255
Kiṇcāpi	343-4
Kiṇcāyam	255
Kiṇci (7)	53, 311, 504
Kittakam	412
Kittāvatā	3, 143-4
Kittitā	144
Kittisaddo	45, 322, 339
Kittetabbā	144-6
Kittetvā	144-6
Kintāyam	74
Kinti (16)	61, 80, 201, 255, 430, 494
Kinti nu kho (6)	66, 80-6

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Ka]		[Ka]	
Kimakkhāyīti	51		395, 493	Kupitā	203
Kimatthāya	303	Kissahetu	101	Kupito	100-1-3, 317
Kimilaṃ	497-9	Kissāyaṃ	301	Kuppaṃ	150, 476
Kimilo	497-8	Kīṭakampi	276	Kuppena	480-1
Kimeva	46	Kīlantassa	386	Kumbhakāranivesane	487-9
Kimpi	381-2	Kīlanti	301	Kumbhaṭṭhānakatham	276
Kimpimāya	311	Kīva	300	Kumbhiru	399
Kimhi	4, 37-8, 255	Kukku	374	Kumbhī	399
Kira (41)	21, 55, 209, 505	Kukkukatena	352	Kumāraṃ (6)	115, 489, 494
Kirāhaṃ	121	Kukkuccaṃ (13)	61, 199, 204, 317, 433	Kumārakassapassa	129
Kiriyaṃ	331	Kukkuccakā	56, 483	Kumārakassapo	129
Kiriyavādo (5)	328, 340	Kukkuccako (15)	160, 483	Kumārassa (4)	47, 493
Kiriyavādino	101	Kukkuccapakata-		Kumārā	30
Kiriyāya	330-1	pannarasakaṃ	179, 240	Kumārīṃ (1)	378
Kilantarūpā	305, 351	Kukkuccapakatā	179, 239, 240	Kumārī	219, 378
Kilanto	406	Kukkuccā	191	Kumārena	379, 428
Kilantomhi	492	Kukkuccāyanta (9)	283, 342, 394	Kumāro (6)	115, 489, 494
Kilamathāti	498	Kukkuccāyanti	305	Kururaghare	283
Kilamatho	7, 5	Kukkuccāyanto	280, 303	Kulaṃ	109, 138, 333
Kilamanti	28, 119, 212	Kukkuṭārāme	415	Kuladūsakaṃ	479
Kilamāmīti	497-8	Kucchigato	488	Kuladūsako	457, 468
Kilamittha	221	Kucchigatoti	488	Kulaputtaṃ	21-2
Kilamitthāti	351	Kucchivikārābādho	417	Kulaputtassa	21-2
Kilamimhā	351	Kucchivikāro	417, 429	Kulaputtā (7)	13-4, 269, 401
Kilamimhāti	221	Kuṭajakasāvaṃ	292	Kulaputto	21
Kilameyyaṃ	120	Kuṭajapaṇṇaṃ	293	Kulānaṃ	25
Kilameyya	108	Kuṭikaṇṇaṃ	284	Kulāni	307
Kilameyyāma	220-2	Kuṭikaṇṇassa	284	Kulāvakāni	192-3
Kilāsikāpi	130	Kuṭikaṇṇo	283	Kulupacchedāya	54
Kilāso	101, 132	Kuṭṭhaṃ	101, 130-2	Kulūpako	281
Kilijjitta	298	Kuṭṭhikāpi	130	Kule	268
Kisaṃ	70	Kuṇiṃ	126	Kullaṃ	325
Kisakovadāno	46	Kuṇi	138	Kusacīraṃ	421
Kisā	290-1	Kuṇī	127, 444, 478	Kusapātaraṃ	398
Kise	290-1	Kutāyaṃ	304, 348	Kusalaṃ (13)	135, 225, 260
Kiso	70, 137, 386	Kuto (5)	301, 415, 488	Kusalānaṃ	141-2, 331
Kismiṃ	350	Kutoti	302	Kusalo	136, 269
Kismiñci	348	Kuttakaṃ	281	Kusā	429
Kismiñci kismiñci		Kudācanaṃ	496	Kusināraṃ	345
ṭhāne	348	Kuntakipillikaṃ	134	Kusinārā	345
Kissa (17)	71, 103, 274,				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kusinārāyaṃ	346-7
Kusimpi nāma	400
Kusīto	91-5, 112-4
Kuse	414
Kuhiñci	3
Kūṭāgārasatāni	377
Kūṭāgārasahassāni	377
Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ	328
Kūṭāgārāni	377
Kc	34, 323, 394
Keci	268
Keṇi	350
Keṇiyaṃ	343-4
Keṇiya	343
Keṇiyajaṭilavatthu	342
Keṇiyassa	343-4
Keṇiyo	342-3-4
Kena (12)44,	160, 256, 308
Kenaci	17, 342, 505
Kenacideva	265, 367-8-9
Kena nu kho	220-1
Kenimā	38
Kevalaṃ	270
Kevalakappaṃ (5)	34, 310, 333
Kevalakappā	36-7
Kevalapariṇaṃ	7, 46, 339
Kevalassa	2, 102
Kevalā	137, 272
Kesakambalaṃ	421-9
Kesamassuṃ (6)	25, 98, 115, 283
Kesamissaṃ	42-3
Kesā	62, 81
Kehi	511
Ko (30)	10, 143, 186, 240, 491
Koci (7)	21, 330, 496
Kojavaṃ	393
Kojavanti	393
Kojavo	428
Koṭigāmaṃ	326

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Koṭigāme	325-7
Koṭigāmo	325
Koṭisaccakathā	350
Koṭṭanti	336
Koṭṭhake	405
Koṭṭhako (9)	61, 85, 197
Koṭṭhāgāraṇca (5)	487, 495
Koṭṭhiko	510
Koṇḍañṇassa	16-7
Koṇḍañṇo	17, 138
Konāmo	130-1-2
Ko nu kho	70
Komārabhaccaṃ (13)	101-3, 392
Komārabhaccassa (12)	103, 379, 393
Komārabhacco (15)	102, 380, 392
Komārabhaccoti	
nāmaṃ	379
Komudiyā	218, 261-2-3
Kolambepi	302, 319
Kolambehi	307
Kolāhalaṃ	397
Kolāhalaṇca	428
Koliko	510
Kolito	137
Kovido	510
Kosajjassa	57
Kosajjāya	269
Kosaṇca	487, 495
Kosambakakkhandha-	
ko	510, 511
Kosambakavivāda-	
kathā	480
Kosambakā (5)	500-5
Kosambake	501
Kosambakehi	499, 501
Kosambim	495
Kosambiyaṃ (4)	389, 510
Kosalaraṇṇo (7)	487, 494
Kosalarāṇā (5)	490
Kosalarāṇaṃ (4)	490
Kosalassa (4)	213

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ka]**

Kosalesu (16)	128, 263, 395, 419
Kosalo	213
Kosi	121
Kosinārakā	345
Kosiyañceva	428
Kosiya	492-3
Koseyyaṃ	73, 133, 281, 394
Koseyyapāvāranti	393
Koseyyapāvāro	393
Koso ca	489, 492-3
Koḷivisaṃ	265
Koḷivissassa	265-7
Koḷiviso	265-8, 272
Kyāhaṃ	493

[Kha]

Khaggariṃ	492-3
Khaggā ca	488
Khaggānaṇca	488-9
Khaggena	493
Khajjati	399
Khajjanti	148, 396
Khañjaṃ	138
Khañjatīti	275
Khañjamāno	274
Khañjo	127, 444, 478
Khaṭakhaṭasaddā	276
Khaṇṭṭiṃ	379
Khaṇṭvā	37-8
Khaṇena	17
Khattiyapariṣaṃ	322
Khantiyā	100-1
Khantisoraccaṃ	495
Khantiṇca	504-5
Khandhake	136-8, 191, 219, 264, 289, 350, 376, 399, 429, 479
Khandharajanaṃ	399
Khandhepi	401-2
Khappaṃ	491

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Kha]**

Khamati	71-2, 99, 132-3, 144-5-6-9, 155, 166, 262-3, 352, 396-7-8, 419, 507
Khamanti	68, 87
Khamanīyaṃ	74, 221, 306, 351, 431, 498-9
Khamamānaṃ	393
Khamāno	393
Khamā ca	495
Khamāpanā	86
Khamāpiyamānā	68, 87
Khamāpiyamānena	68, 87
Khamāpetabbo	68, 87
Khamāpetunti	68, 87
Khamāpenti	68, 87
Khamāpeyya	68
Khamitabbam	68, 87
Khamitum	68, 87
Khameyya	87
Khamo	109
Khayam	2
Khayā	270-1
Kharassarena	489, 490
Kharā	285-8
Kharānaṃ	109, 418
Khallakabaddhā	273-4
Khallakā	288
Khalu	45, 339, 342
Khāṇumpi	276
Khāda	389
Khādati	389, 500
Khādanti	305, 336, 500
Khādaniyam	3-6-7, 48, 108-9, 306-7, 316-7, 324, 334, 340-1-4, 404
Khādaniyattham	292-3
Khādaniyampi	305, 314, 335, 347
Khādaniyassa	37
Khādaniye	292-3, 427, 430
Khādaniyena	49, 306, 312-7,

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Kha]**

	324-8, 342-4, 405
Khādim	500
Khādimsu	500
Khādi	294, 389
Khāditam	389
Khāyitāni	148
Khāram	350
Khārikājamissam	42-3
Khittacittassa	442
Khittacittāpi	432
Khittacitto	162-3, 225-6, 423
Khittāvedanadassane	477
Khippam	494
Khippañca	120
Khippameva	10-1
Khipitasaddam	185-6, 245-6
Khiyyantassa	194, 213
Khiyyantānaṃ	55-6, 76, 105, 110, 192-3, 279, 485
Khiyyati	103, 194, 213, 317, 337-8-9
Khiyyanti	54-6, 68, 73-5-6, 89, 104-5-6-7-9, 118, 157-8-9, 302-3, 422, 436
Khiyyantiyā	213
Khilā	288
Khīṇakolaṇṇo	120
Khīṇā	20, 45, 269, 325
Khīṇāsavo	269, 270
Khīyati	337
Khīyittha	72
Khīram	342
Khīrena	341-2
Khīrodakībhūtā	498
Khujaṃ	126
Khujañca	138
Khujo	444, 477
Khuddam	315-6
Khuddakam	385
Khuddakāni	190

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Kha]**

Khuddake	192-3
Khuddako	385
Khurabhaṇḍam	347-8
Khuramuṇḍam	489, 490
Khetam	208-9
Khette	339
Khepitā	250-1, 264
Kheme	136
Kheḷam	418
Kheḷamallako	65-6, 79, 84
Kho (350)	33-4-5-6-7-8-9, 40-1-2-5-6, 51-2-4-5, 99, 109, 116-7, 167, 193-4, 205, 431, 449, 492-3-4-7-8, 500-2-3-4-5
Khottha	121
Kho pana	129, 205, 308, 480, 495
Kho panassa	97-8
Khomam	73, 133, 394, 429
Khomapilotikā	411
Khomhi	10, 129
Khosi	42, 272
Khvattha	265
Khvayyo	101-2
Khvassa	286, 492-3
Khvāyam	309, 430
Khvāham	52-3, 143
Khvetam	57

[Ga]

Gaggam	325
Gaggarāya	430
Gaggassa	65, 166
Gaggena	166
Gaggo	166, 191
Gaggo nāma	165
Gaṅgā	325, 350
Gaṅgāya	325
Gaccha (16)	39, 130, 143, 310, 334, 380-1

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ga]**

Gacchati (25)	48, 303, 370-1-5-7-8, 386-7, 453
Gacchatu	388
Gacchatha	4, 42-3, 103, 265, 347
Gacchantā	103, 276, 305
Gacchantim	777
Gacchanti	57, 104, 337, 500
Gacchantīti	338
Gacchanto	213-8, 378
Gacchare	191
Gacchassa	115
Gacchasīti	340
Gacchassu	115
Gacchānanda	111, 417
Gacchāma	5, 53-4, 267, 340
Gacchāmahaṃ	340
Gacchāmi	12, 23, 48, 98, 115-6, 320, 333
Gacchāvuso	57, 60-1, 170-1, 232, 369, 370-1
Gacchāhīti	263
Gacchissāmi	408
Gaccheyyaṃ	143
Gaccheyya	319, 395-6-7
Gaccheyyāhaṃ	284-5
Gaccheyyūṃ	160-1
Gajāṅgalaṃ nāma	287
Gaṇaṃ	53-4
Gaṇaṅgaṇūpāhanā	272
Gaṇanaṃ	108
Gaṇanupagaṃ	288-9
Gaṇapaṇḍakapattato	138
Gaṇapūraṇe	200-3-4, 477
Gaṇamajjhe	141-2
Gaṇasmā	500
Gaṇassa	104
Gaṇim	428
Gaṇikaṃ	326-7-8, 377-8
Gaṇikā	326-7-8, 377-8
Gaṇikāya	372-8, 378

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ga]**

Gaṇetabbāti	158
Gaṇetum	158
Gaṇetvā	301, 398
Gaṇena	74, 124, 285-8
Gaṇesupi	279
Gaṇo	137
Gaṇṭhikaṃ	58, 77
Gaṇḍikāpi	477
Gaṇḍī	477
Gaṇḍusakaraṇamattena	352
Gaṇḍo	101, 130-1-2
Gaṇhantā	118
Gaṇhanti	64, 165, 207, 227
Gaṇhāmi	40, 379
Gaṇhāhīti	269, 381
Gaṇhimsu	164, 227
Gaṇhimsupi	206
Gaṇheyyāma	123
Gataṃ	48, 340
Gatanti	23, 302, 333
Gatassa	371
Gati	375-6, 407
Gateti	267, 341
Gattaṃ	59, 65, 78
Gattato	59, 65, 78, 83
Gattāni	405
Gattānipi	159
Gantabbam	58, 63, 77, 81, 111, 204-5-6, 245
Gantabbavāra	189
Gantabbo	161, 187-8-9, 247-8-9
Gantum	194-9, 205-6, 342, 380, 413, 484
Gantukāmā	325
Gantukāme	325
Gantukāmo	211, 406
Gantunti	189, 207-8
Gantvā	249
Gandhakathaṃ	276
Gandhasampannaṃ	39

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ga]**

Gandhā	28, 44, 271-2, 350
Gandhālepaṃ	299
Gandhesupi	45
Gandho	297
Gabbhapātanam	134
Gabbhavīsūpasampadā-	
nujānanā	129
Gabbhaviso	129
Gabbhassa	378, 389
Gabbhaseyyā	332
Gabbhini	487
Gabbhinimhi	488
Gabbhinī	378, 488
Gabbhinihi	378
Gambhīraṃ	7, 8
Gambhīre	54
Gambhīro	5, 7
Gamanāgamana-	
sammaṇaṃ	49, 50
Gamikabhattaṃ	406
Gamikādinissaya-	
vatthūni	128
Gamikābhisaṅkhāro	328-9
Gamissatha	160
Gamissanti	111
Gamissasīti	280, 369, 370
Gamissāma	111
Gamissāmi	369, 370-1-2-3
Gamissāmāti	492-3
Gammo	14
Gayā	137
Gayākassapo	31, 43
Gayāyaṃ	43
Gayāsisaṃ	43
Gayāsīse	43-5
Garahito	213-4
Garum	143, 501
Garu	32-3, 129
Garukaṃ	93-4-7, 112-3-4, 501-4
Garukarissati	143
Garukarissatha	143
Garukā	501-2-4
Garuko	209, 210-1, 412, 429

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ga]		[Ga]		[Ga]	
Garudhammaṃ	61-6, 80-5, 200-2	Gāmake	301	Gilānabhesajjaṃ	102, 199, 201, 406
Garuparikkhāraṃ	421	Gāmañca	148-9	Gilānassa	261, 304, 407
Garubhaṇḍaṃ	421	Gāmato	49, 220, 499	Gilānasseva	320
Garuvacanametam	141	Gāmasahassesu	265	Gilānā	198, 201, 261, 311
Galagaṇḍi	126	Gāmassa	150	Gilānāhi	311, 378
Galagaṇḍī	126, 138, 444	Gāmasīmā	150, 191	Gilānānaṃ	291, 303
Galati	296-8-9, 400	Gāmasīmādi	150	Gilānāmhitī	311
Gavaṃ	137	Gāmikasahassānaṃ	266	Gilānupaṭṭhāka-	
Gavampati	25	Gāmikasahassāni	265	bhattaṃ	102, 199, 407-8
Gavāghāṭanaṃ	268	Gāmikasahassesu	267	Gilānupaṭṭhākassa	128, 418
Gavassadhanahārino	496	Gāmūpacārañca	148-9	Gilānupaṭṭhākānaṃ	161, 225, 408, 420
Gavesantā	30	Gāmo	63, 81, 207, 301	Gilāne	102
Gavesanti	118	Gāyamāno	48	Gilānena	161, 225
Gaveseyyātha	31	Gāyassu	49	Gilāno	63, 86, 196, 280, 310, 429
Gaveseyyāmāti	31	Gāyi	491-2	Gilānoti	309, 417
Gahapatayo	322-3	Gāravo	69, 70, 87	Gilānomhitī	280
Gahapatiṃ	337-8, 340, 384	Gārayhaṃ	330	Gihidānaṃ	428
Gahapati	22, 337-8-9, 340, 382-6, 504	Gāvīṃ	208-9, 345	Gihivikataṃ	283
Gahapaticīvaraṃ	392-4	Gāvī	282-9	Gihisaṃsaggehi	443, 456-7
Gahapatinti	336	Gāvīnaṃ	279	Gihisaṃsatṭho	443, 456
Gahapatipariṣaṃ	322	Gāvurū	208-9	Gihisahāyake	25-6
Gahapatissa	22, 338, 341, 380-5	Gāhake	423	Gihī	273, 295, 400, 468
Gahitañca	379	Gāhāpetabbo	130	Gītaṃ	343, 491
Gahitañcassa	379	Gāhāpetvā	130, 343	Gīte	377
Gahitā	123	Gāhāpessati	381	Gīvāyapi	279
Gahito	57-8	Gāhetunti	298	Gīveyyakampi	401
Gahetabbaṃ	279	Gāḷhabandhanaṃ	489, 490	Gīhīnaṃ	289
Gahetabbo	57, 76, 111	Gijjhakūṭasmīṃ	288	Guṇaṅguṇā	289
Gahetuṃ	129, 411	Gijjhakūṭe	139, 143, 265	Guṇaṅguṇupāhanaṃ	285
Gahetvā	39, 59, 60-6, 76-7-8-9, 306, 311	Gijjhakūṭo	265	Guṇaṅguṇupāhanāti	274
Gahessanti	279	Gīṇjakāvasatthe	327	Guṇe	269
Gāthāya	10, 46-9, 55, 509	Gimhaṃ	110	Guttaṃ	285
Gāthāyo	5, 7, 48, 495-7	Gimhampi	192-3	Guttāguttañca	397
Gāthāhi	11, 316, 324, 344, 408	Gimhiko	21	Gumbaṃ	491
Gāmaṃ	58, 63, 77, 82, 99, 100, 150-8, 307, 402	Giribbaṃ	55	Gumbiye	491
Gāmakathaṃ	276	Gilānaṃ	92, 161, 378, 417	Guhaṃ	145, 396
Gāmakāvāsaṃ	414-5-6	Gilānakā	429		
		Gilānañātakā	263		
		Gilānabhataṃ	102, 199, 201, 406-8		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ga]**

Guharī vā	336
Guhā	73, 133, 194-8
Guḷam	303, 318, 350
Guḷakaraṇam	303
Guḷakumbham	318
Guḷakumbhapūrehi	318
Guḷakumbho	318
Guḷatthikena	342
Guḷādi-anujānanā	303
Guḷe	313
Guḷehi	319
Guḷo	303, 319, 342
Guḷodakanti	320
Guḷotveva	303
Gūtham	298-9, 350
Gerukam	294
Gerukaparikkamma-	
katā	60-5, 79, 84
Gokaṇḍakahatā	285-7-8
Gogaṇam	137
Gocammaṇ	282
Gocammāni	281
Gocammehi	289
Gocarakusalo	406
Gocare	430
Goṭṭhaphalam	293
Gotamam	45, 328, 340
Gotama	3, 13, 116, 306, 324, 344
Gotamake	401
Gotamatittam nāma	325
Gotamassa	334, 343
Gotamadvāram	324
Gotamadvāram nāma	325
Gotamī	504
Gotame	55
Gotamo	12, 45, 54, 306, 324, 343
Gotamoti	315
Gottena	129
Godhāmukhanti	309

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ga]**

Gonakam	280
Gonako	281
Gonisādikam	336
Gopālakasatāni	341
Gopālakā	212
Gorasaṇ	350

[Gha]

Ghamasiyanti	296
Ghaṭeṇi	302, 319
Ghaṭehi	307
Ghatapānena	428
Gharām	310-1
Gharaṇī	381-2
Gharadinnakābādho	299
Gharāvāsatho	314-5
Gharāvāsā	286
Ghare	301-2
Ghātakam	477
Ghātāpeyyāpi	388
Ghātāpessati	489
Ghānam	44
Ghānaviññānam	44
Ghānaviññeyyā	271
Ghānasamphassapaccayā	44
Ghānasamphasso	44
Ghānasmimpi	45
Ghoravisassa	33
Ghoraviso	32
Ghositārāme	480

[Ca]

Ca (141)	3, 11, 17, 498
Cakkhum (2)	15-6
Cakkhu (1)	44
Cakkhukaraṇī (1)	14
Cakkhunā (2)	11, 324
Cakkhumanto (3)	23, 48, 267
Cakkhurogābādho (1)	294
Cakkhuviññānam (1)	44
Cakkhuviññāṇepi (1)	45
Cakkhuviññeyyā (1)	271

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ca]**

Cakkhusamphassa-	
paccayā (1)	45
Cakkhusamphassepi (1)	45
Cakkhusamphasso (1)	44
Cakkhusmimpi (1)	45
Caṅkamantānam (1)	245
Caṅkamanti (1)	275
Caṅkamamāne (1)	275
Caṅkamamānesu (1)	275
Caṅkamā (1)	21
Caṅkami (1)	41
Caṅkameyyanti (1)	41
Caṅkamo (6)	194-8, 268
Caṇḍassa (1)	33
Caṇḍettha (2)	32-3
Caṇḍo (1)	389
Caṇḍoyam (1)	388
Catasso (1)	337
Catuggunam (1)	403
Catutayo (2)	191, 263
Catuttham (1)	401
Catutthassa (1)	142
Catutthāham (1)	402
Catuttho (4)	48, 151, 322, 337
Catudonikam (2)	337-8
Catuddisā (6)	5, 22, 34-5, 490-1
Catudhā (2)	490-1
Catunnam (7)	167-8, 228-9, 230, 325-6
Catupaṇcaparā (1)	191
Catumahāpadesa (1)	348
Catumāsam (1)	411
Catuyojanikā (1)	145
Catuyojanikāpi (1)	144
Caturaṅginim (4)	338, 487-8-9
Caturaṅginīyā (2)	338-9
Caturaṅginī (1)	488
Caturaṅgulaṇ (4)	58, 64, 77, 84
Caturaṅgala-	
vitthataṇ (1)	412
Caturo (1)	376
Catuvaggakaraṇaṇce(1)	440

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ca]**

Catuvaggehi (1)	476
Catuvaggo (4)	414-5, 439, 476
Catuvīsati	477
Catūsu (2)	16, 404
Catūhapañcāhaṃ (1)	127
Catūhi (3)	155, 231, 437
Cattāri (7)	133-4-5, 151, 255, 298, 382
Cattārimāni	150, 224
Cattārisahassāni (1)	382
Cattāro (26)	5, 21-5, 228
Cattāropi (1)	35
Cattena (1)	373
Candanāṃ (1)	294
Cando (1)	344
Caparaṃ (4)	99, 100-1, 322
Campaṃ (1)	431
Campā (1)	430
Campāyaṃ (3)	265, 430, 476
Campeyyakkhandha-ko (2)	475-9
Cammaṃ (1)	116
Cammakkhandha-ko (2)	288-9
Cammañca (2)	32-3
Cammattaraṇānu-ññāsi (1)	289
Cammavaddhehi (2)	283-9
Cammavinaddhāni (1)	283
Cammāni (2)	285-8
Cammenāti (1)	282
Cammesu (2)	15-6
Cammonaddhāni (1)	283
Caraṃ (1)	496
Cara (2)	17-8
Carati (6)	28, 46-7, 51-2, 406
Caratīti (1)	46
Caratha (4)	27, 42-3, 54
Carantaṃ (2)	50-2
Carantassa (1)	70
Carantānaṃ (3)	312-3-4
Caranti (9)	50-4, 193
Carantīti (1)	55

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ca]**

Carantu (3)	105-5-7
Carante (1)	157
Caramāno (25)	12, 45, 115, 500
Carahi (3)	46, 143, 417
Caritabbo (1)	213
Carituṃ (2)	42, 267
Caritvā (5)	51-2, 109, 406, 495
Carissati (1)	42
Carissatha (1)	407
Carissanti (6)	53-6-7, 76, 192-3
Carissantīti (1)	193
Carissāmāti (3)	42, 53, 72
Carissāmīti (1)	72
Carukesupi (1)	294
Care (1)	496
Careyya (1)	496
Cassa (3)	302, 389, 500
Cāgo (1)	15
Cācaraṃ (1)	510
Cāṭiyā	212, 219
Cāti (2)	308, 495
Cātuddasa (1)	264
Cātuddasike (1)	259
Cātuddasiko (1)	150
Cātuddase (4)	139, 140-2, 253
Cātuddaso (2)	184, 244
Cātuddisassa (1)	421
Cātuddīpiko (1)	404
Cātuddīpo (1)	429
Cātupannaraso (1)	191
Cātumahārājikā (1)	17
Cātumahārājikānaṃ (1)	17
Cātumāsiniyā (4)	218, 216-2-3
Cānudhammaṃ (1)	330
Cāpi (1)	219
Cābhivadanti (1)	46
Cāyaṃ (3)	14, 255, 319

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ca]**

Cārikaṃ (33)	11-2, 27, 499
Cārikā (2)	193-4
Cārikāpaṭikkhepādi (1)	192
Cālītehi (1)	294
Cālīni (1)	349
Cāvetabbo (3)	161-3, 225
Cāventi (1)	276
Cāvessāma (1)	161-3, 225
Cāhaṃ (5)	48, 51-2, 317, 379
Cicciṭayati (1)	320
Caṇṇena (1)	407
Citakaṃ (1)	491
Cittaṃ (13)	14, 21, 37, 500
Cittakaṃ (1)	280
Cittako (1)	281
Cittanti (1)	498
Cittarūpaṃ (1)	316
Cittassa (1)	498
Cittāni (2)	45-323
Cittena (2)	345, 500
Citrā (2)	273-4
Citre (1)	282
Cintayati (1)	375
Ciraṃ (5)	55, 134, 300, 408, 494
Ciraṃdiṭṭhā (1)	490
Cirapaṭikā (1)	42
Cirampi (1)	42
Cirassāpi (1)	414
Cirasseva (1)	269
Cirena (2)	134, 300
Cīvaraṃ (58)	58-9, 66, 428
Cīvara-apalibodho (2)	373-4
Cīvarakkhandhaka	377
Cīvarakkhandhako (2)	427-9
Cīvaraguttiyā (1)	410
Cīvarañca (1)	428
Cīvaranidhakaṃ (1)	396
Cīvaranidhakassa (1)	396
Cīvaranidhako (1)	396
Cīvarapaṭiggaha-kaṃ (2)	395-6

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ca]**

Cīvarapaṭiggāha-	
kassa (1)	396
Cīvarapaṭiggāhakā (1)	396
Cīvarapaṭiggāhako (1)	396
Cīvarapaṭivīsaṃ (4)	369, 370-1, 398
Cīvarapaṭivīso (4)	369, 398, 416, 420
Cīvarapaṭivī-	
soti (3)	369-70-1
Cīvarapalibodho (1)	373
Cīvarapiṇḍapātasenā-	
sanagilānapaccayabhe-	
sajjaparikkhāraṃ (1)	346
Cīvarabhaṇḍikaṃ (1)	415
Cīvarabhājanāṃ (2)	397-8
Cīvarabhājakassa	398
Cīvarabhājakānaṃ (1)	398
Cīvarabhājako (1)	398
Cīvarabhāgaṃ (1)	415
Cīvarabhāgo (1)	416
Cīvarabhisim (2)	401-2
Cīvaramātikā (1)	429
Cīvarampi (2)	159, 276
Cīvararajjūṃ (8)	59, 61, 84
Cīvararajjuntī (1)	399
Cīvaravaṃsaṃ (9)	59, 61, 399
Cīvaravicāraṇa-	
mattena (1)	352
Cīvarasahassāni (2)	392-3
Cīvarassa (1)	147
Cīvarāni (10)	148, 293, 416
Cīvarānīpi (2)	145, 159
Cīvarāniṣsa (1)	147
Cīvarānīti (1)	414
Cīvarāsaṃ (8)	362-3-9
Cīvarāsā (9)	363-4, 374
Cīvarāsāya (5)	362-3-6
Cīvaruppādo (1)	352
Cīvare (4)	401-2, 427
Cīvarehi (3)	351, 401-2
Cuṇṇaṃ (5)	59, 64, 349
Cuṇṇajālininti (1)	294
Cuṇṇāni (1)	294

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ca]**

Cuṇṇena (1)	160
Cuṇṇehi (1)	294
Cuditako (1)	264
Cudito (2)	256-7
Cupaṭṭhahi (1)	428
Cupeto (1)	49
Cuto (1)	510
Cullaṃ (1)	399
Ce (88)	73, 109, 111, 499
Cetasā (11)	36-7, 500
Cetasāpi (1)	37
Cetaso (10)	139, 140, 499
Cetiye (2)	45, 401
Cetentīti (1)	303
Cetessati (1)	303
Cetessanti (1)	303
Cetoparivitakka-	
maññāya (11)	36-7, 500
Cepi (2)	191, 271
Ceva (18)	102-3, 511
Coca (1)	350
Cocapānaṃ (1)	344
Codako (2)	256, 264
Codanamhi (1)	191
Codanā (1)	191
Codanāvattu (1)	156
Codanāvattusmiṃ (1)	157
Codeti (2)	261, 445
Codetunti (1)	253
Codenti (2)	55, 154
Codeyya (1)	154
Codessati (11)	261
Coram (2)	105-6
Corakathaṃ (1)	276
Corantarāyo (2)	152, 252
Corā (7)	104, 165, 413
Corāpi (2)	305, 336
Corikaṃ (1)	105
Corikāya (2)	301-2
Corehi (1)	207

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ca]**

Coro (4)	105-6, 137, 219
Coḷaṃ (1)	350
Coḷakaṃ (4)	60-5, 79, 84
[Cha]	
Cha (4)	89, 137, 394-9
Cha-asīti (1)	191
Chakaṇaṃ (2)	294, 349
Chakaṇena (1)	428
Chakaṇenapi (1)	398
Chakkaṃ (1)	362
Chakke (1)	375
Chacattārīsāti (1)	264
Chaṭṭhānāni (1)	270
Chaṭṭho (2)	86, 349
Chaḍḍaniya-	
dhammaṃ (2)	381-2
Chaḍḍetabbaṃ (4)	60-5, 79, 84
Chaḍḍeti (3)	222, 319, 499
Chaḍḍeyya (2)	220-2
Chaḍḍesi (1)	378
Chaḍḍehīti (1)	378
Chattimsāti (1)	479
Chatte (1)	219
Chandaṃ (1)	163
Chandadāne	
pavāraṇā (1)	264
Chandadāne (1)	264
Chandampi (1)	164, 227
Chandaso (1)	344
Chandahārakassa (1)	64
Chandahārako (2)	163-4
Chandā (1)	483
Chandāgatiṃ (3)	395-6-7
Chandārahānaṃ (1)	437
Chande (2)	163-4
Chando (3)	163-4, 511
Channavuti (1)	429
Chabbaggiyā (21)	118, 155, 223, 295, 402
Chabbaggiyehi (2)	118, 155
Chamāyaṃ (1)	159

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Cha]		[Cha]		[Ja]	
Chamāya (2)	399, 428	Chetvā (1)	116	Jantāgharaṇ (6)	59, 64, 83, 195-7
Chamāsikaṇ (3)	337-8-9	Chedanāṇ (1)	374	Jantāgharapī-	
Chayimā (1)	89	Chedanamattena (1)	352	ṭhaṇ (5)	59, 64-5, 78, 83
Chayimāni (1)	436	Chedāpitaṇ (1)	206	Jantāgharasālā (2)	195-7
Chayojanikā (1)	145	Chedāpetabbā (2)	62, 81	Jantāgharā (4)	59, 64, 78, 83
Chayojanikāpi (1)	144	Chedāpetvā (3)	277, 8-9	Jantāghare (4)	59, 64, 78, 83
Chavakuṭikā (1)	219	[Ja]		Jantuno (1)	510
Chavakuṭikāya (1)	212	Jaṅgheyyakampi (1)	401	Jantū (2)	285-8
Chavaḍḍhakā (1)	212	Jaññā (2)	189, 249	Jambu (2)	137, 350
Chavatthu (1)	350	Jaṅmissaṇ (2)	42-3	Jambudīpo (1)	39
Chaviṇ (1)	116	Jaṭilaṇ (8)	32-9, 42, 343-4	Jambupānaṇ (1)	344
Chavi (1)	309	Jaṭilakā (1)	101	Jambuphalaṇ (1)	39
Chaviñca (1)	33	Jaṭilasatānaṇ (2)	32, 42	Jambuyā (1)	39
Chavidosābādho (1)	299	Jaṭilasatchi (2)	42-3	Jarādubbalaṇ (1)	126
Chavivaṇṇo (2)	51-2	Jaṭilasahassaṇ (1)	54	Jarādubbalo (1)	127, 224, 444
Chasu (1)	351	Jaṭilassa (12)	32-6, 41, 343-4	Jarāndhamūga-	
Chahaṅgehi (7)	94-6-7, 113-5	Jaṭilā (6)	31-3, 40-2-3	badhiraṇ (1)	138
Chahi (6)	94-6-7, 113-4	Jaṭilānaṇ (2)	40-41	Jarāya (1)	44
Chāyā (2)	115, 133	Jaṭile (2)	42-3	Jātaṇ (2)	131-2
Chārikaṇ (1)	298	Jaṭilehi (1)	41	Jātarūparajataṇ (1)	342
Chārikampi (1)	303	Jaṭilo (12)	32-9, 43, 342-4	Jātarūparajatapattigga-	
Chiddameva (1)	429	Jaṭi (1)	137	haṇḍā (1)	117
Chiddo (1)	403	Jaṇṇukamattesupi (1)	405	Jātassare (1)	150
Chindati (1)	116	Jatu (1)	349	Jātassaro (1)	150
Chinditunti (1)	298	Jatumayaṇ (1)	295	Jātāni (1)	265
Chinditvā (2)	490-1	Jatūni (1)	293	Jāti (4)	20, 45, 129, 269
Chindeyyāma (1)	494	Jatūhi (1)	293	Jātiyā (4)	44, 101, 278, 339
Chindeyyāmāti (1)	494	Janāṇ (1)	386	Jāṭisu (1)	326
Chinnakaṇ (2)	401, 412	Janapadakathaṇ (1)	276	Jātesu (1)	509
Chinnakanti (1)	412	Janapadacārikaṇ (1)	263	Jāto (2)	109, 388
Chinnakāni (1)	412	Janapadañca (2)	487, 495	Jānaṇ (3)	109, 191, 334
Chinnaggāni (1)	500	Janapadā (2)	287, 314	Jānamyeva (1)	107
Chinnāni (2)	277, 281	Janapade (18)	128, 206, 259, 394, 431	Jānantāpi (4)	74, 221, 304, 348
Chinniriyaṇpathaṇ (1)	126	Janapadepi (1)	393	Jānanti (31)	89, 161, 172, 233, 483
Chinniriyaṇpathe (1)	127	Janapadesu (1)	288	Jānapadā (3)	26, 335, 393
Chinniriyaṇpatho (1)	444	Janapado ca (3)	489, 492-3	Jānapadānampi (2)	480-1
Chinne (1)	374	Janā (6)	166, 228-9, 230, 415	Jānapadepi (1)	481
Chupanti (1)	279	Janāti (1)	325	Jānamānena (1)	142
Chupitabbaṇ (1)	280	Jano (1)	325	Jānamāno (1)	142
Chupeyya (1)	280			Jānare (1)	428

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ja]**

Jānāti (17)	28, 98, 171, 411, 510
Jānātha (1)	378
Jānāthāti (2)	42-3
Jānāma (1)	107
Jānāmi (2)	255-6
Jānāsi (2)	255, 386
Jānāhi (2)	338, 383
Jānāhīti (2)	310, 334
Jānimisu (2)	172, 233
Jānitabbam (1)	141
Jānitabbo (3)	501-2-3
Jānitabboti (1)	504
Jānissati (2)	378, 489
Jānissāma (1)	333
Jānissāmi (1)	141
Jāneyyam (2)	501-3
Jāneyya (5)	312-3, 395-6
Jānayyāsi (1)	334
Jāyati (1)	357
Jāyanti (1)	303
Jāyantīti (1)	303
Jāyissati (1)	408
Jāyetha (1)	376
Jigucchāmi (1)	331
Jighacchāya (1)	109
Jiṇṇā (1)	407
Jitamha (1)	327
Jinadassanam (1)	374
Jinavaro (1)	510
Jinasantike (1)	476
Jinasāsaneti (1)	511
Jinobravi (1)	478
Jiridanti (1)	334
Jivhā (2)	44, 104
Jivhāyapi (1)	45
Jivhāviññānam (1)	44
Jivhāviññeyyā (1)	271
Jivhāsamphassa-	
paccayā (1)	44
Jivhāsamphasso (1)	44

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ja]**

Jīrati (1)	400
Jīranti (1)	428
Jīvam (3)	192-3, 277
Jīvakam (15)	101, 381, 390-2-3
Jīvakavatthu (1)	377
Jīvakassa (11)	103, 379, 386, 390-3
Jīvakāti (2)	391-2
Jīvakena (1)	388
Jīvako (17)	102, 379, 386, 393, 428
Jīvakoti nāmam (1)	379
Jīvakopi (1)	102
Jīvati (2)	378, 411
Jīvatīti (2)	379, 428
Jīvasaññino (1)	277
Jīvikāyāti (1)	380
Jīvitam (2)	493-4
Jīvitantarāyo (2)	252
Jīvitanti (2)	23, 389
Jīvitahetupi (1)	334
Jīvitā (4)	121, 134, 334, 495
Jīvitum (1)	134
Jīveyyam (1)	120
Jīveyya (1)	108
Juḥham (1)	261
Juḥhe (5)	193, 260-1-2-3
Je (7)	311, 327, 381, 404-6
Jeguccham (3)	387, 406-7
Jegucchitāya (1)	330-1
Jegucchī (3)	330-1, 418
Jeguccho (1)	313
Jetavanam (2)	221, 351
Jetavane (11)	116, 279, 290, 351, 500

[Jha]

Jhānam (1)	135
Jhānassa (1)	142
Jhānānam (1)	142

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ña]**

Ñātakā (4)	164, 191, 209, 227
Ñātakādiggahaṇa-	
kathā (2)	164, 227
Ñātakena (1)	219
Ñātakō (2)	206, 219
Ñātabbo (1)	165
Ñātamanussā-	
nam (2)	333, 345
Ñātamanusso (1)	345
Ñatti (19)	71, 132, 149, 336, 507
Ñatticatutthe (2)	437-8
Ñatticatutthena (1)	70
Ñattidutiye (2)	437-8
Ñattiyā (1)	476
Ñattivipannam (1)	476
Ñattivipannampi (1)	436
Ñatvā (2)	46, 476
Ñānam (2)	20, 45
Ñānavisaye (1)	54
Ñāṇena (3)	23-4, 346
Ñātikatham (1)	276
Ñāti vā (1)	491
Ñātīnam (2)	101, 345
Ñātīhi (1)	345
Ñāto (1)	385
Ñāpetabbā (2)	228-9
Ñāpetabbo (29)	223, 232, 336, 395, 507

[Tha]

Thapitā (2)	253-4
Thapitoti (1)	37
Thapetabbam (2)	66, 84
Thapetabbā (5)	60-5, 79, 84, 253
Thapetabbo (3)	60, 79, 84
Thapeti (5)	254-5, 261-3, 437
Thapetum (1)	253
Thapetunti (1)	398
Thapetvā (9)	148, 258, 344, 476, 491
Thapetvāna (1)	476

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Tha]		[Ta]		[Ta]	
Ṭhapentīti (1)	253	Taṃ (126)	4, 15, 36, 40,	Tajjanīyakamma-	
Ṭhapemi (3)	253-5-6		51, 62, 70, 81, 101, 131,	paṭippassaddhikathā	470
Ṭhapemīti (1)	255		147, 201, 231, 254,	Tajjanīyakammavivā-	
Ṭhapeyyaṃ (1)	401		260, 292, 481, 508	dakathā	466
Ṭhapeyya (1)	253	Taṃ upaḍḍhāmalakam	389	Tajjanīyakammāra-	
Ṭhapeyyanti (2)	401-2	Taṃkāraṇā	142	hassa	448-9,
Ṭhapesi (2)	25, 492	Taṃ kālaṃ	388		450-1-3
Ṭhapesīti (1)	255	Taṃ kissahetu	485	Tajjanīyassa	459, 460-1-2,
Ṭhapesāmati (1)	259	Taṃ kho pana	342		470-1-2
Ṭhānaṃ (1)	330	Taṃ catuttho	440	Tajjenti	153-4-5, 191
Ṭhānā (3)	161-3, 225	Taṃ cīvaraṃ	402	Taṇca	129
Ṭhānāni (1)	315	Taṃdasamo	441	Taṇca kho	129
Ṭhānārahaṃ (1)	150	Taṃpaṇcamo	441	Taṇcāhaṃ	47
Ṭhānārahāni (1)	415	Taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ	306	Taṇce	304-5, 349, 353
Ṭhānārahena (3)	431, 481,	Taṃ bhante	450	Taṇṇeva	296
	506	Taṃ bhikkhuṃ	506	Taṇḍulathikena	342
Ṭhānārahenāti (1)	506	Taṃyeva	75, 98	Taṇḍulampi	304, 314, 335,
Ṭhāne (2)	348, 350	Taṃvīso	442		341-7
Ṭhānehi (1)	233	Taṃvūsītassa	510	Taṇḍulo	342
Ṭhitāṃ (8)	271, 311, 345,	Taṃsiveyyakaṃ	390-2	Taṇhakkhayādhī-	
	418, 489	Takaṃ	293	muttassa	271
Ṭhitakova (2)	495-7	Takapaṇṇim	293	Taṇhakkhayā-	
Ṭhitacatuttho (1)	440	Takapattim	293	dhimutto	270-1
Ṭhitapaṇcamo (1)	441	Takkasilā	379	Taṇhā	1, 15
Ṭhitavīso (1)	442	Takkasilāyaṃ	379	Taṇhākkhayo	5, 7
Ṭhitassa (1)	443	Takkasilāya	379, 380	Taṇhākkhaye	12
Ṭhitā (5)	34, 321-4,	Takkasilāṃ	428	Taṇhānirodhā	1
	488, 504	Tagaraṃ	294	Taṇhānirodho	1
Ṭhitāti (1)	382	Taggha	433, 498-9	Taṇhāpaccayā	1
Ṭhito (10)	51, 306, 313,	Tacarajanaṃ	399	Taṇhāya	15
	486, 509	Tajjanīniyassena	478	Tatiyaṃ	157, 401
Ṭhitoti (2)	387, 418	Tajjanīyaṃ	62-7, 80-5-6,	Tatiyabhāṇavāro	190
[Da]			201-2-3, 478-9	Tatiyampi	9, 13, 53, 71-2,
Ḍaṃsantipi (1)	207	Tajjanīyakammaṃ	448-9,		98-9, 115-6, 132-3,
Ḍaṃsamakasavātāta-			451-2-3-4-5-6-9, 460-		141, 223-8, 230, 329,
sarīsapasampha-			1-2-3-6-7, 470-1-2		333, 344, 493-5
ssānaṃ (1)	109	Tajjanīyakammakato	453-	Tatiyassa	142
Ḍayhantipi (1)	148		4-5-6-9, 460, 471-2	Tatiyāhaṃ	402
Ḍakaṃ (1)	347	Tajjanīyakammakathā	453	Tatiyo	48, 151, 218, 322-8
Ḍakaṇca (2)	346-7			Tato	36-7-8-9, 308, 316,
Ḍakapiṭṭhaṃ (1)	350				324, 335, 342,
Ḍakarasaṃ (1)	344				411-5-6, 496
Ḍakehi (1)	347			Tato tato	284
				Tatonidānaṃ	482-3-4
				Tattha (44)	33, 73, 99, 133,
					147, 156, 323, 370,
					406, 471, 496, 504-5

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ta]**

Tatthapi	415, 453-4-5-6-7-8-9, 460-1-2-3-4-5-6
Tatthadhammena	478
Tattheva	36-7, 110, 130-8, 162-3, 194, 225, 336, 389, 396, 484-5, 510
Tatthevantaradhāyi	10
Tatthevantaradhāyīti	28
Tatra (57)	5, 43-5, 115-6, 151, 165-8, 194, 208-9, 210, 348, 457, 462, 500
Tatra kho	325
Tatratṭho	466-7-8-9, 170-1-2-3-4-5-9
Tatratatrābhinandinī	15
Tatrasudaṃ	310
Tatrāyaṃ	58, 63, 77, 81
Tatrima	152, 287
Tatrupāyāya	99, 100
Tathā (22)	13-4, 42, 53, 116, 260, 327, 374, 457, 476, 501-3
Tathāgataṃ	13, 406, 408
Tathāgatasāvakaṃ	6, 312, 332, 390, 405
Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā	319
Tathāgatassa vā	319
Tathāgatā	4, 55, 74, 116, 221, 304, 348
Tathāgatāti	392, 405
Tathāgatānaṃ	74, 221, 304
Tathāgatena	14, 345, 502-3-4
Tathāgatenāti	502-3-4
Tathāgato	13, 14, 51, 53, 111, 398, 428, 476
Tathā tathā	12, 494
Tathāddhānaṃ	138
Tathārūpaṃ	22, 32
Tathārūpaṇaṃ	46, 339, 342
Tathā hi pana	327

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ta]**

Tathā hime	329
Tathā hime kho	328
Tathūpamaṃ	6, 8, 9
Tattheva	130-8, 192, 219, 374, 428, 478, 481-2, 509
Tatthevajjhottharanti	191
Tadaggena	317-8
Tadanugāyanti	343
Tadanucchavikaṃ	57
Tadanuttaraṃ	13-4, 269
Tadanubhāsanti	343
Tadanulomikaṃ	57
Tadanussarantiyā	408
Tadapi	304
Tadavasari (24)	31, 45, 115-6, 156, 194, 277, 304-8-9, 310-4, 320-1-9, 342, 500
Tadavasaruṃ	430, 505
Tadavasese	17-8
Tadahu (32)	193, 227-8-9, 230-1, 241-2, 250-1-2-8, 349
Tadahupaṭiggahitaṃ	349
Tadahupavāraṇāya	241-2-3-4-7, 250-1-2-3-5-8
Tadahuposathe (28)	146, 152-6-8, 164-5-6-7-8-9, 170, 187-8-9
Tadaheva	214-6-7, 353
Tadā	128, 169, 170, 190, 231-3, 314-5, 335, 381, 407, 476
Tadupādāya	129
Tadubhayaṃ	138, 447
Tadubhayena	291, 394
Tadūbhayaṃ	138
Tanti	68, 86, 141
Tantibaddho	430
Tantimaggam	219
Tantiyo	269
Tantissareti	269

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ta]**

Tapataṃ	344
Tapanīyā	332
Tapanīyāhaṃ	332
Tapassitāya	330-2
Tapassī	330-2
Tapassītu	332
Tapussabhallikā	4, 5
Tapussabhallikānaṃ	4
Tapussabhallike	4
Tappaccayā	169, 170, 220-1-2, 231-2-3, 499
Tamaham	332
Tamenam	171-2, 369, 370-1, 445-6
Tamokhandhena	6, 7, 9
Tampi	14, 44, 261
Tambakā	289
Tambalohamayā	279
Tammūlakaṃ	478
Tamhā	373, 453-4-5-6-7-8-9, 460-1-2-3-4-5-6
Tamhāpi	453-4-5-6-9, 460-1-2
Tayā	39, 68, 312-7, 346
Tayidaṃ	325, 409
Tayo	21, 31, 53-4, 129, 137-8, 167, 229, 231, 259, 323, 374-5-6, 415, 489, 497
Tayoti	138
Taracchaṃ	314
Taracchamaṃsaṃ	341
Taracchamaṃsa-gandhena	314
Taracchā	314
Taranti	325
Tarantīnaṃ	279
Taranto	147
Taruṇaṃ	350
Taruṇapasanna	317
Taruṇapasannamahā-mattavatthu	316
Taruṇapasannassa	137

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]		[Ta]		[Ta]	
Taruṇapasannena	316	Tā	210-1, 324, 407	Tāhaṃ	51-2, 210-1
Taruṇapasanno	316-8	Tāta	109, 265, 490-2-3-4-5	Tikaṃ	358
Taruṇavaccho	345	Tātā	347	Tikanayato	244
Taruṇena	341-2	Tātāti	347	Tikasatāni	244
Taruṇo	281-3-4	Tādino	272	Tikicchanto	102
Tava	37, 46, 346	Tādisaṃ	383	Tikicchāmīti	380
Tasmā (24)	18-9, 46-7, 71-2, 99, 133-7, 141-4- 5-9, 166, 336, 396, 507	Tādisā	301-2	Tikicchāhi	101-2
Tasmāti	142	Tādisiṃ	378	Tikicchāhīti	380-3-4-6
Tasmātiha	20, 151, 224, 269	Tādisena	388	Tikicchī	102-3
Tasmimpi	45	Tādiso	383-6-7, 509, 510	Tikicchitaṃ	428
Tasmiṃ	72, 161, 253, 269, 297, 354-5-6-7-9, 362-5-6, 373, 479, 510	Tāni (26)	54, 99, 100, 140-8, 265-6-7, 291-2	Tikicchitum	102
Tasmiṃyeva	22-3, 35-6-7- 8-9, 47, 267, 320, 425	Tānīpi	291	Tikicchitunti	384-6
Tassaṃ	328	Tāni soḷasa sahaṣṣāni	387	Tikicchissati	102
Tassa (117)	21, 33, 45, 51, 100, 128, 130, 150, 205, 306, 402, 460, 470, 500-7	Tāyāṃ	2, 325, 500	Tikicchissatīti	383-4-7
Tassa kho	310	Tāya	13, 377-8	Tikoṭṭiparisuddhaṃ	335
Tassa ca	500	Tāyapi	13	Tikkhattuṃ	142, 488, 491
Tassatthāya	336	Tālataaruṇāni	277	Tikkhindriye	9, 10
Tassapāpiyasikāka-		Tālataaruṇe	277	Tiguṇā	372
mmaṃ	448-9, 450-1-2-3	Tālapattapādukā	278	Ticivaraṃ	402, 411
Tassapāpiyasikākammā-		Tālapattapādukādayo	277	Ticivaraṇca	419
rahassa	448-9, 450-1-2	Tālavelūtiṇaṃ	288	Ticivaranti	250, 411, 443
Tassa vatthussa	506	Tālavatthukatā	332	Ticivare	412
Tassā (32)	33, 134, 171, 346, 408, 480-7-8	Tālisaṃ	294	Ticivarena	147-8-9, 374, 401-2
Tassādheyyaṃ	156	Tālo	135	Tiṭṭhati	2, 116, 137, 266
Tassāyaṃ	268	Tāva	41-2, 53, 146-7, 260-6, 289, 312, 337-8-9, 341, 410	Tiṭṭhatu	488
Tassāyeva	15	Tāvatake	117	Tiṭṭhanti	302, 335
Tassā rattiyo	404	Tāvatiṃsaṃ	39, 40	Tiṭṭhāhīti	130, 501-3
Tassāhaṃ	49	Tāvatiṃsaparisanti	327	Tiṇaccuṇṇehipi	294-5
Tassuddānaṃ	136-7, 190, 219, 349, 476, 510	Tāvatiṃsā	17, 327	Tiṇaṇḍupakaṃ	301
Tasseva	414	Tāvade	137, 429	Tiṇapādukāṃ	278
Tahim	138, 375-6	Tāvadeva	52-3, 133, 507	Tiṇapādukā	297
		Tāvāhaṃ	16, 263	Tiṇasantāraṃ	32
		Tāsaṃ	210-1, 324	Tiṇasantārahakanti	399
		Tāsu	326	Tiṇasantāhako	399
		Tāsveva	326	Tiṇasalākaṃ	134
				Tiṇāni	192-3, 500
				Tiṇṇaṃ	32, 167, 229, 230, 284, 292, 304
				Tiṇṇavicikicchā	18, 27, 267

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ta]**

Tiṇṇavicikiccho	17, 23, 47, 320
Tiṇṇā	325
Tiṇṇānaṃ	168
Tiṇṇehi	49
Tittirapattikā	273-4
Titthāyatanāṃ	75, 98
Titthāyatanā	100-1
Titthiyadhajam	422
Titthiyapakkantakaca-	
tuttho	440
Titthiyapakkantaka-	
pañcamo	441
Titthiyapakkantakavīso	441
Titthiyapakkanta-	
kassa	190, 250
Titthiyapakkantakāpi	423
Titthiyapakkanta-	
kupajjhāyena	124
Titthiyapakkantako	120, 162-3, 225-6, 424
Titthiyasamādānaṃ	222-3, 421
Titthiyasāvakānaṃ	256
Titthiyā	125, 190, 212, 340, 477
Titthiyānaṃ	256
Titthiyesupi	68, 87, 118
Titthena	325
Tiparivaṭṭam	16
Tipumayā	279
Tipusīsañca	289
Tibbacchande	100
Tibbānaṃ	106, 418
Timaṇḍalaṃ	58, 77
Tiyojanaparamaṃ	145
Tiracchānakatham	276
Tiracchānagataṃ	477
Tiracchānagatacatuttho	440
Tiracchānagatapañcamo	441
Tiracchānagatavatthu	441
Tiracchānagatavīso	441
Tiracchānagatassa	250
Tiracchānagatāpi	423
Tiracchānagatāyapi	134

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ta]**

Tiracchānagatupajjhā-	
yena	124
Tiracchānagato	121, 162-3, 225-6, 424, 477
Tiriṭṭakam	422
Tirokaraṇiyaṃ	387
Tilakakkam	350
Tilakanti	298
Tilakaṇṇena	298
Tilakhādānī	350
Tilampi	304
Tilā	306
Tile	306-7
Tivaggenapi	74
Timśa	374
Timśamattā	30, 351
Timśā	137
Tigho	336
Tiṇi	297, 375, 390
Tīre	1, 308, 430
Tīretvā	263, 377
Tīhi	29, 42, 70, 115-6, 155, 168, 223, 231, 385, 437
Tasmiṃtu	479
Tucchaṃ	220-1-2, 499
Tucchā	334
Tuṭṭhassa	4
Tuṇhassa (19)	71-2, 99, 132-3-6, 144-5-6-7-8-9
Tuṇhikā	190
Tuṇhī (22)	71-2, 99, 133, 140-1
Tuṇhībhaṇa (13)	48, 306, 311, 321-4-6, 333
Tuṇhībhūtā	46
Tunnaṃ	404
Tumbaṃ	350
Tumbāni	297
Tumhākam	394-5, 407, 496
Tumhākāñca	325

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ta]**

Tumhākampi	485
Tumhākamyeva	415
Tumhādisānaṃ	333
Tumhe (30)	14, 31, 55, 71, 143-8, 164-5, 221-7
Tumhe ca	485
Tumhepi	27
Tumhehi	485
Tuyham	383
Tuyhameva	382
Tuyheva	414
Tulayitvā	153-4, 398
Tusitā	17
Tūriyehi	21
Tūlatittirameṇḍajā	288
Tūlapuṇṇikā	273-4
Tūlikam	280
Tūlikā	281
Te (207)	5, 11-8, 21, 33-4-7, 40-1-2
Tekaṭulayāgunti	304
Tekaṭulayāguyā	304
Tecīvarikā	351
Tejam	32-3
Tejasā	32-3-4
Tejoti	33-4
Tejodhātum	32
Tejodhātusukusalo	33
Tete	495
Tedānime	430
Te'dha	192
Tena (212)	1, 17, 75, 110, 328, 393, 499, 505
Tena kho pana sama-	
yena (70)	70-1, 129, 220-3, 486
Tena ca	328, 329, 330-1-9
Tenañjalim	6, 46, 488, 506
Tenattamano	492

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ta]**

Tena samayena	220
Tena hi (28)	22, 70, 115, 300, 381, 501-6
Tenāhaṃ	335, 389, 493
Tenupasaṅkamatu	486
Tenupasaṅkamim	52
Tenupa-saṅkamimsu (23)	4, 34, 221, 335, 507
Tenupasaṅkami (103)	3, 5, 12, 35-9, 276, 309, 400, 501
Tepi (8)	42, 52, 401-2, 447, 498
Te bhikkhū	404-5-6
Temāsaṃ	193-4
Temasaccayena	221, 351
Temetabbā	59, 64, 78, 83
Temetvā	60-5, 79, 293, 410
Terasa	130, 151, 255
Telaṃ	73, 133, 290-1-7
Tele	297
Telakanti	296
Telatthikena	342
Telapajjotaṃ	23, 48, 267
Telapadīpaṃ	321
Telapadīpo	21, 321
Telaparibhogena	292
Telapākanti	297
Telapāke	297
Telapākesu	350
Telabhājanaṃ	297
Telampi	305, 314, 341-7, 355
Telāni	297
Tevācikaṃ	250-4
Tevāciko	23
Tesaṃ (81)	10, 40-3, 50, 192, 504-5
Tesaṅca	51-3
Tesaṭṭhi	289, 346, 409, 496
Tesu	31, 117, 267, 501-3-4-5
Tesūpasammati	496

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ta]**

Tehi (58)	50, 147, 160, 240, 499
Tosetvā	398
Tyāyaṃ	282
Tyāhaṃ	209, 210, 407
Tvaṃ (65)	11-3, 33-6, 108, 371, 408, 501
Tvaṃ ceva	389
Tvaṃyeva	39, 40
Tvaṅca	343
Tvaṅceva	494
Tvamasi	28
Tveva (31)	35, 42, 129, 165, 206
Tvevāhaṃ	342

[Tha]

Thaketabbā (5)	61-6, 79, 80-5
Thakenti (1)	104
Thambhaṃ (1)	321
Thambhe (1)	387
Thavikaṃsabaddha-kam (1)	350
Thavikāyopi (2)	302, 319
Thavikāhipi (1)	411
Thullakacchābādha (1)	293
Thullakacchābādho (1)	410
Thullakacchu (2)	294, 410
Thullakacchumu-khaṃ (1)	429
Thullakumārīkā-gocaro (2)	99, 100
Thullakumārī (1)	209
Thullaccayaṃ (4)	255-6-7, 264
Thullaccaya-diṭṭhino (2)	257-8
Thullaccayavatthu-kādi (1)	257
Thullaccayassa (13)	180-1-2-3-5-6
Thullaccayassāti (1)	310
Thullaccayena (1)	256
Thūpaṃ nāma (1)	287
Thūlaṃ (1)	334
Thetabbhaṃ (1)	104
Theyyapakkanto (1)	138

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Tha]**

Theyyasaṃvāsakaṃ (1)	477
Theyyasaṃvāsaka-catuttho (1)	440
Theyyasaṃvāsaka-paṇcama (1)	441
Theyyasaṃvāsaka-vatthu (1)	120
Theyyasaṃvāsaka-vīso (1)	441
Theyyasaṃvāsaka-kassa (2)	190, 250
Theyyasaṃvāsakāpi (1)	423
Theyyasaṃvāsakupajjhāyena (1)	124
Theyyasaṃvāsako (6)	120, 162-3, 225-6, 424
Theyyasaṅkhātāṃ (1)	134
Theraṃ (2)	156-7
Therassa (3)	129, 141, 425
Therā (6)	118, 129, 141-7, 414-5
Therānaṃ (2)	118, 129
Therādhikaṃ (2)	155-6
Therāpi (1)	275
There (4)	59, 64, 78, 83, 415
Therena (9)	152-7-9
Theresu (2)	223-4
Theresu ca (1)	510
Therehi (1)	147
Thero (7)	116, 156-7-8, 168
Theroti (1)	129
Thevakaṃ (1)	399
Theve (4)	62-7, 81-6
Thokaṃ (1)	316
Thokaṃ thokaṃ (1)	317
Thokatarā (20)	173-5-6-7-8-9, 180-1-2-3
Thokā (1)	191
Thokikā (1)	263

[Da]

Dakakoṭṭhaṃ (1)	350
Dakkhanti (2)	6, 7, 8
Dakkhantīti (3)	23, 48, 267

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Da]**

Dakkhā (1)	347
Dakkhiṇajānu- maṇḍalaṃ (1)	6
Dakkhiṇato (2)	490-1
Dakkhiṇamādisa (1)	324
Dakkhiṇā (4)	61-6, 80-5
Dakkhiṇāgiriṃ (1)	111-1
Dakkhiṇāgiri (1)	400
Dakkhiṇāgirisimim (2)	111, 400
Dakkhiṇāya (2)	271, 287
Dakkhiṇena (3)	489, 491-3
Dakkhitukāmo (1)	265
Dakkhissati (1)	285
Dakkhissatīti (1)	265
Dakkho (2)	99, 100
Dajjāhaṃ (2)	206, 327
Dajjāhi (1)	311
Dajjeyyātha (1)	327
Dajjeyyāma (1)	501
Dajjeyyāsīti (1)	381
Daṭṭhabbaṃ (2)	20, 270
Daṭṭho (1)	298
Daṭṭhukāmoti (1)	380
Daṭṭhabbā (1)	478
Daḍḍhaṃ (1)	207
Daḍḍhaṃ vā (1)	374
Daḍḍhānipi (1)	148
Daṇḍakathālakanti (1)	399
Daṇḍakammaṃ (1)	117
Daṇḍakamma- vatthu (2)	117-8
Daṇḍabhayā (1)	345
Daṇḍoti (1)	345
Datvā (16)	58, 63-4, 77-8, 82-3, 319
Dadatippamoditā (1)	408
Dadanti (1)	429
Dadamāne (1)	412
Dadāti (2)	315, 408
Dade (1)	89
Dadeyya (4)	99, 166, 352, 477
Dadeyyāti (7)	61-7, 80-5, 494

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Da]**

Dadeyyanti (3)	50, 306, 390
Dantaṃ (1)	285
Dantakaṭṭhaṃ (4)	58, 63, 77, 82
Dantakaṭṭhampi (1)	118
Dantakaṭṭhena (1)	160
Dantakāsāvāni (1)	400
Dantamayaṃ (1)	295
Dantehi (1)	48
Danto (2)	48-9
Damakā (1)	305
Dammi (3)	101, 161, 163
Dammīti (6)	50, 300-8, 328, 427, 494
Daliddo (1)	487
Dasa (3)	117, 137, 315
Dasakkhattu (1)	390
Dasadhammavidū (1)	49
Dasabalo (1)	49
Dasabhi (1)	49
Dasamaṃ (1)	403
Dasamo (1)	510
Dasayime (1)	315
Dasavaggaṃ (1)	282
Dasavaggakaraṇaṇce(1)	441
Dasavaggikā (1)	476
Dasavaggena (1)	74
Dasavaggo (2)	439, 476
Dasavassaṃ (1)	67
Dasavassamhā (3)	75, 88-9
Dasavassamhāti (3)	75, 88-9
Dasavassena (3)	75-6, 111
Dasavasso (6)	94-5-6-7-8
Dasavāso (1)	49
Dasasataparivāro (1)	49
Dassati (1)	388
Dassatīti (2)	381-2
Dassatha (2)	72-3
Dassanti (1)	89
Dassanaṃ (5)	16, 46, 263, 339, 342
Dassanavasena (1)	111

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Da]**

Dassanakāmā (1)	346
Dassanāya (13)	221, 266, 285, 305-6, 326-8-9, 340, 351, 407
Dassanāyāti (2)	340, 351
Dassaniyaṃ (1)	377
Dassaniyā (4)	301-2, 377-8
Dassaniyo (2)	49, 282
Dassanena (3)	23, 312, 346
Dasassa (1)	315
Dasasahassi- lokadhātu (1)	17
Dasahaṅgehi (2)	119
Dasānisaṃsā (1)	315
Dasānisaṃse (1)	407
Dasāhaparamaṃ (1)	403
Dassāma (5)	392-3-4-5
Dassāmīti (2)	307, 389
Dassitanti (1)	302
Dasseti (2)	33-4
Dassetvā (2)	266, 307
Dassesi (3)	288, 385-7
Dasschīti (1)	266
Dahati (1)	296
Daharako (2)	380-1
Daharānaṃ (3)	326-7, 407
Dahare (1)	119
Dahosi (1)	225
Daḥhāya (3)	489, 490
Daḥhikaraṇamattena	352
Daḥhikammanti	404
Dātabbaṃ (16)	58-9, 62-3-4-5, 77-8, 81-2-3, 333, 419, 505
Dātabbanti	307, 505
Dātabbā (20)	58-9, 63-4-5, 77-8, 82-3, 161-2-5, 184-5, 225
Dātabbo (23)	58, 62-3, 77, 81-2-9, 90-2-3-7

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Da]

Dātabboti	398, 416
Dātuṃ (24)	79, 111, 134, 161-3-4-5, 194-5-6
Dātukāmo	300, 402-3, 412
Dātunti (10)	89, 254-5, 317, 394-5-8-9, 406, 420
Dānaṃ	99, 250-1, 166, 333, 352, 408, 505
Dānakathaṃ	22, 47, 333, 267, 320, 340-6
Dānañca	194-5-6-7-8-9
Dānāni	392-3
Dānāyaṃ	272
Dānāhaṃ	73, 213
Dāni (12)	5, 7, 8, 55, 134, 213, 266, 382-3, 390-2-4
Dāne	333
Dāpesi	70, 381
Dāyaṃ	497
Dāyakā	219, 310
Dāyako	194
Dāyajjaṃ	115
Dāyajjabhāṇavāro	127
Dāyapālaṃ	497
Dāyapāla	497
Dāyapālassa	497
Dāyapālo	497
Dāraṃ	107, 110-6, 378-9
Dāraṃsaddaṃ	109
Dāraṃsaddo	109
Dāraṃkā	108, 110, 301, 347
Dāraṃkānaṃ	108
Dāraṃke	108, 301
Dāraṃko	107-9, 110, 138, 378
Dāriṃkā	301
Dāriṃkāya	301
Dāsaṃ	107, 208-9, 388-9
Dāsakammakara- porisaṃ	337
Dāsakammakara- porisassa	337-8

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Da]

Dāsañca	382
Dāsavatthu	107
Dāsassa	337-8-9
Dāsassapi	339
Dāsā	102
Dāsānaṃ	382
Dāsiraṃ	208-9, 311, 378, 381, 404-5-6
Dāsiñca	382
Dāsiyā	311
Dāsī	378, 382, 404
Dāse	341
Dāso	102-7, 138, 340, 382-6-8-9
Dāsoti	384-6
Diguṇaṃ	402-3-4
Diguṇā	272, 403
Diṭṭhadhammasukhavi- hāraṃanuyutto	486, 495
Diṭṭhadhammā	18, 267
Diṭṭhadhammike	265
Diṭṭhadhammo (4)	17, 23, 47, 320
Diṭṭhāni (1)	326
Diṭṭhiṃ	155, 255, 459, 470-9
Diṭṭhi (1)	446
Diṭṭhigataṃ (11)	61, 80, 92, 220-4
Diṭṭhiñca (2)	504-5
Diṭṭhinti	136
Diṭṭhimpī	155
Diṭṭhivipanno	91-2-6, 112-4
Diṭṭhivipattinti	255
Diṭṭhivipattiyā	255
Diṭṭhivipattīti	255
Diṭṭhiyā (16)	101, 226, 466, 477
Diṭṭhena	223-9, 264
Diṭṭheva	13, 269
Diṭṭho	23, 338, 385
Dinnaṃ	333, 391, 494

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Da]

Dinnanti	33
Dinnā	161, 225
Dinnāya	109, 225-7
Dinne	163, 398
Dinno	163, 319
Dinnoti	300
Dinnaṃ	292
Dibbaṃ	408
Dibbā	28
Dibbāni	316
Dibbena	11, 323
Divasaṃ	383, 403
Divasaṃnānta	244
Divasabhāgo	133
Divassa	329
Divā	49, 66, 307
Divāvihāraṃ	36-7
Disaṃgataṃ	369, 371
Disaṃgamikā	160
Disaṃgamiko	369, 371
Disā	63, 110, 381
Disāpāmoṃkhā	380, 387
Disāpāmoṃkko	379
Disāya	287
Disāsu	407
Dissatīti	22
Dissanti	75, 104, 488
Disvā	33, 274, 479
Disvāna (37)	10, 303, 497
Disvānassa	21, 50
Dīghaṃ	490-4
Dīghadasāni	422
Dīghanti	494
Dīghapupphaphaṇadasā	429
Dīghamaddhānaṃ	325-6
Dīgharattaṃ	4, 393, 410
Dīgharattampi	334
Dīghāgamo	2
Dīghāvuraṃ	489, 491
Dīghāvu	489, 494

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Da]**

Dīghāvu ca	494
Dīghāvuvatthu	487
Dīghāvubhāṇavāro	495
Dīghāvussa	490-3
Dīghāvūti	489
Dīghīti	488, 490
Dīghīti nāma	487
Dīghītissa	487, 493
Dīpim	314
Dīpikaṃ	350
Dīpikā	288
Dīpicamma-parikkhaṭā	274
Dīpidhammaṃ	281
Dīpicchāpo	282
Dīpeti	501-4
Dīpesu	407
Dīpo	191
Dukkaṭaṃ (15)	142, 466, 473
Dukkaṭaḍḍhiṇo	257
Dukkaṭassa (72)	69, 177, 295, 335, 418
Dukkaṭassāti (32)	68, 400, 505
Dukkaṭānaṃ	292, 305
Dukkaṭena	256
Dukkaraṃ	137, 345
Dukkarakārikāya	13
Dukkhaṃ (10)	14, 116, 409
Dukkhakkhandhassa	1, 2
Dukkhanirodhaṃ	15, 325
Dukkhanirodha-gāminiyā	325
Dukkhanirodha-gāminī	15, 325
Dukkhanirodhassa	325
Dukkhasamudayaṃ	15
Dukkhasamudayaassa	325
Dukkhassa	17, 107, 326
Dukkā	14, 108, 276
Dukkhānaṃ	109, 418
Dukkhāni	295
Dukkhī	28, 121

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Da]**

Dukkhehi	44
Dukkho	14
Duggatassa	301-2
Duggatānaṃ	301, 388
Duggatiṃ	322
Duggandho	294
Duggandhaṃ	399
Duggahitaṃ	426-7
Duccoḷā	148
Duccoḷo	413
Duṭṭhagahaṇiko	299
Duṭṭhullaṃ	502-4
Duṭṭhullā	503
Duṭṭhena	388
Dutiyaṃ	134, 390, 499
Dutiyabhāṇavāro	250
Dutiyampi (21)	7, 115, 492
Dutiyassa	142
Dutiyāhaṃ	402
Dutiyena	384
Dutiyo	47, 190, 453
Duddasaṃ	5, 8
Duddaso	5, 7
Dunnivattā	56, 76, 137
Dunnisārito	443, 477
Dupaṭṭaṃ	403
Duppaññā	75, 89
Duppañño	91, 114
Dupparihāraṃ	310
Duppārutā	56, 76
Dupposatāya	57
Dubbaṇṇaṃ	70, 398
Dubbaṇṇā	290-1
Dubbaṇṇe	290-1
Dubbaṇṇo	70, 386
Dubbharatāya	57
Dubbhāsitaṃ	255-8
Dubbhāsitaḍḍhiṇo	257-8
Dubbhāsitena	256
Dubbhikkhaṃ	305

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Da]**

Dubbhikkhe	305-9
Dummuno	28, 33, 121
Durakkhātadhammā	192-3
Durānubodho	5, 7
Durānusiṭṭhā	130
Durāvasānaṃ	109
Duruttānaṃ	109
Duropayo	309
Dulladdhaṃ	317
Dullabhapiṇḍe	335
Dullabho	134
Duvaggenapi	74
Duvassāpi	74
Duvassohaṃ	74
Duviññāpaye	9, 10
Duve	476
Duvepi	476
Dussacālininti	294
Dussati	276
Dussayugaṃ	389, 390-2
Dussayugasata-sahassānaṃ	389, 390-2
Dussayugasatānaṃ	389, 392
Dussayugasahassānaṃ	389, 390-2
Dussayugānaṃ	389, 392
Dussasse	335
Dussānaṃ	389, 392, 413
Dussīlassa	322
Dussīlā	107
Dussīlo	322
Dūtaṃ	129, 193-4-5-9, 200-6, 265, 300, 387-9, 480-1
Dūteyyakammesu	510
Dūraṃ	158, 492
Dūrato	12, 21, 52-4, 274, 308-9, 318, 327, 340, 430, 488, 490-7
Dūre	20, 191

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]		[Da]		[Da]	
Dūsetha	119	Devānamindo	35-7-8, 48-9	Dosassa	270-1, 331
Dūsesi	119	Devānubhāvaṃ	17	Dosā	484
Dūsesuṃ	110, 123	Devi	488	Dosāgatiṃ	395-6-7
Deti	99, 227, 315, 337-8, 343-7, 352, 449, 451-3	Deviyo	382-3	Dosābhisanno	390-1
Detha	102-8-9, 301, 378	Devī	115	Dosārito	444
Dethāti	301, 342, 394-5	Deve	212, 351	Dohaṭṭho	487
Denti	88-9, 305, 312-4, 347, 414-5, 425	Devēna	17, 495	Dohaḷo	488
Dentena	164, 227	Devo	382-3-4-6-7-8-9, 494	Doḷasakaṭṭhāla-	
Dentehi	250-1	Desaṃ	4	mukhāni	376
Dento	315	Desanā	20-1	Dvaṅgulā	310
Dema	209	Desaye	510	Dvattiṃsete	478
Demāti	414-5	Desassu	78-9	Dvākāre	9, 10
Demi	208	Desitaṃ	267, 374, 415	Dvādasa	376
Deyyadhammaṃ	381-2	Desiyamāne	23	Dvādasanahutā	46
Deyyadhammo	382	Desetabbā	170, 484	Dvādasanahutānaṃ	46-7
Deyyadhammoti	384-6	Desetabbāti	484	Dvādasanahutehi	46
Devan̄	4, 383, 495	Desetabbo	169	Dvādasākāraṃ	16
Deva	103-4, 300-1, 378-9, 382-3-4-7, 488-9, 491-5	Deseti	46, 328-9, 330-1, 340	Dvādhiṭṭhitaṃ	426
Devatā	4, 10-1, 37-8, 323-4, 409, 410	Desetum̄	51-2	Dvāraṃ	6, 8, 9, 21, 346
Devatānukampito	324	Desetu	6, 7	Dvārakoṭṭhakā	391
Devatāyo	323	Desetha	27	Dvārampi	104
Devadatto	155	Desenti	169	Dvārā	10
Devamanussaloke	46	Desemi	13-4, 332	Dvārena	324-5, 388-9
Devamanussānaṃ	27, 45, 339	Deseyyaṃ	5, 7, 10-1	Dvāresu	388
Devavajjā nāma	388	Deseyya	141-2, 169	Dvāsattati	138
Devasikaṃ	142, 190	Deseyyāti	48	Dvinnam̄	32, 168, 230, 305
Devassa	382-3-4, 493-5	Desessāma	74, 221, 430	Dvīhatīhā	219
Devassapi	301	Desessāmi	141	Dvīhatīhaṃ	215-6-7-8
Devā	17, 327	Desessāmīti	21, 31	Dvīhākārehi	221
Devāti	301, 338, 378, 382- 3-6, 489, 490-2-4	Deso	58-9, 63-4, 77-8, 82-3, 168, 230	Dvīhi	43, 74, 155, 168, 231, 304, 437
Devānaṃ	17	Dehi	23, 109, 115, 316, 327, 386-7, 493-4, 505	Dvīsu	213-4, 416
Devānamindaṃ	49	Dehīti	164-5, 301-7-8, 315-6, 318-9, 339, 343-7, 425	Dve (35)	14
		Domanassehi	44	Dve-upasampadā-	
		Dovārikaṃ	378, 380	pekkhādivatthu	129
		Dovārika	378, 380-1	Dveko	191, 263
		Dovāriko	378, 380-1	Dveti	394
		Dosagginā	44	Dvedhā	134, 208
				Dvepaṇṇāsa	219
				Dvemā	192, 224, 485, 508
				Dveme	14, 150, 373
				Dveye	165

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Da]**

Dvevācikaṃ	250-1-2-3
Dvevācika	5
Dvevācikādīpavāraṇā	250
Dvevācikāya	253-4

[Dha]

Dhajābandhaṃ	105
Dhajābandho	105
Dhaññaphalarasaṃ	344
Dhaññassa	377-8
Dhaññāgāraṃ	377-8
Dhaniyā	106
Dhanuṃ	342
Dhamanisanthatagatta	70
Dhamanisanthata-gattā	290-1
Dhamanisanthata-gattāti	290-1
Dhamanisanthata-gatte	290-1
Dhamanisanthata-gatto	70, 386-7
Dhammaṃ (35)	5
Dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ	
gacchāmi	98, 115
Dhammaṃ vā	501-3
Dhammakathaṃ	199,
	200-1-2
Dhammakathā	61-6, 80-5
Dhammakathikehi	251
Dhammakammaṃ	447-8-9,
	450-1-2
Dhammakammanti	448
Dhammacakkaṃ	12-7
Dhammacakke	17
Dhammacakkhuṃ (11)	16
Dhammacārino	104, 120
Dhammañca	5, 23, 48,
	194-5-6-7-8-9, 267,
	320, 333, 340, 506
Dhammato	92-3-6-7,
	480-1, 509
Dhammattā	435
Dhammadesanā	22-3-47,
	267, 230
Dhammadesanāya	6
Dhammadesanāyāti	7, 10
Dhammadharā	483-4
Dhammadharo	160, 171-2,
	480-1-3

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Dha]**

Dhammapati-rūpakena (25)	434
Dhammapatirūpāni	476
Dhammapariyāyaṃ	51-3
Dhammamayaṃ	6-8-9
Dhammameva ca	476
Dhammavāditova	504
Dhammavādino (15)	466-7-8
Dhammavinayaṃ	51-2
Dhammavinaye (10)	57,
	73-6
Dhammavinayo	26
Dhammasaññino (11)	172-3-4
Dhammassa (8)	6, 7, 101
Dhammassavanāya	35-6,
	139, 140
Dhammassavanāyāti	35-6
Dhammassāmī	486, 495
Dhammā (8)	2, 44, 51
Dhammāti	3
Dhammānaṃ (5)	141-2, 330
Dhammiṃ (56)	29, 50-7
Dhammiṃ kathaṃ	57
Dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā	68
Dhammikaṃ	150
Dhammikā	508
Dhammikānaṃ	485
Dhammikenā	481
Dhammikenamhi	506
Dhammiyā (29)	17, 50, 300
Dhammiyāyamāne	486
Dhamme	13
Dhammena (29)	3, 55, 470
Dhammeneva	476
Dhammesu	12
Dhammesupi	45
Dhammehi	132
Dhammo (28)	5, 42, 140
Dhammoti	501
Dhātā	316
Dhātīnaṃ	378
Dhārayāmi	99
Dhārayāmiti (17)	71,
	147, 397

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Dha]**

Dhārā	337
Dhāruṇhena	341
Dhāretabbaṃ	412
Dhāretabbā	272
Dhāretabbāni	296
Dhāretunti	276
Dhāretu	5
Dhāretha	167
Dhārethāti	167
Dhārenti	272
Dhāreyya	48
Dhāressantīti	402
Dhāressasi	422
Dhāressāmi	141
Dhārehi	167
Dhārechīti	167
Dhītaraṃ	208
Dhītarañca	495
Dhītā	301
Dhītuyā	196
Dhīraṃ	496
Dhīro	49
Dhutassa	57
Dhuttā	165
Dhuvaṃ	429
Dhuvakārā	427
Dhuvaṭṭhāniyā	279
Dhuvanahānaṃ	285
Dhuvanāvā	145
Dhavabhattenāti	34
Dhuvayāguṃ	406
Dhuvasinā	289
Dhuvasetu	145
Dhūpāyatipi (Sī)	266
Dhūmaṃ	296
Dhūmañca	350
Dhūmanettathavikanti	296
Dhūmanettanti	296
Dhūmanettāni	296
Dhūmasarikkhakāya	350

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Dha]		[Na]		[Na]	
Dhūmayatipi	266	Na ca karaṇīyaṃ	436	Nandiyo (2)	497-8
Dhenusatāni	341	Na ca pana	334	Nandirāgasahagatā	15
Dhotam	186	Naccagītavāditavisūka-		Nande	116
Dhotakhāṇukhaṭakhaṭā	288	dassanā	117	Na nivattāmīti	389
Dhotahattham	315	Nacirasseva (10)	13, 127, 378, 487	Nanu (13)	129, 214, 385, 407
Dhovatūti	37	Nacce (2)	377-8	Nanu kho (2)	129, 349
Dhovanam	488	Nacchambhati	509	Na panassa	364
Dhovanañca	489	Nacchādentī	291	Napabbājetabba-	
Dhovanamattena	352	Najjā (2)	1, 41	dvattiṃsavāra (2)	126-7
Dhovanā	374	Naṭṭham vā	373	Napi (2)	165-6
Dhovitabbam	62	Naṭṭhānīpi	148	Na pucchanti	304
Dhovitvā (10)	58, 64, 222	Nattamālakasāvaṃ	292	Nappahoti	412
Dhoviyaṇṭūti	488	Nattā	213	Nappahonti	429
Dhoviyeṭhāti	62	Nattāram	213	Namati (2)	6-7
Dhoveyyanti	37	Natthayye (2)	310, 406	Namanti	323
Dhoveyyāsīti	67	Natthi (19)	3, 185, 272, 375, 480	Namassamāno	4
[Na]		Natthidāni (2)	325-6	Namhi (3)	480-1, 506
Nam (1)	107, 255, 324, 485, 510	Natthīti (2)	131-2	Nayakammānaṃ	479
Na (260)	6, 51, 150, 205, 307, 402, 510	Natthum	296	Nayato (2)	137, 376
Nakkhattānaṃ	344	Natthu	296	Nayanti	55
Nakkhamati (21)	71, 144, 262, 352, 420	Natthukammanti	296	Nayamānānaṃ	55
Nakkhamaniyo (4)	296	Natthukammena (2)	382, 428	Nayā	137
Nakhapiṭṭhikāya	399	Natthukaraṇīti	296	Nayāvidhi	375
Na khamanti	87	Natthukaraṇīyo	296	Nayidaṃ (3)	18, 267, 390
Nakhena (2)	383-9	Natthukaraṇī (2)	296, 350	Nayimassa (2)	38, 379
Na kho (3)	172, 311-7	Natthuto	381	Nayimā	38
Na kho metam	492	Na tveva (3)	33, 129, 283	Nayime (4)	105-6-7, 495
Nagantabbavāra	187	Na tvevāham	505	Nayissatīti	55
Nagaraṃ	323	Nadiyā (6)	150, 279, 325, 407	Naye	479
Nagarakatham	276	Nadī (3)	150, 287, 325	Nayena	43
Nagaradvāraṃ	21	Nadīkassapo (2)	31, 42	Narapatī	286
Nagaramhā (2)	388, 487	Nadīnaṃ	344	Navam (2)	158-9
Nagarassa (2)	490-1	Nadīnimittam	144	Navakā	147
Naggā (4)	125-6, 407, 429	Nadīpāram	413	Navakena (6)	167, 223, 230
Naggiyam (3)	406-7, 421	Nadīpārasīmaṃ	145	Navañca (2)	306-7
Naggo (3)	101, 137, 421	Nadīpārasīmā	145	Na vadeyyam	385
Naṅgalena (2)	337-8	Nandimukhiyā (2)	141-2	Nānītam (6)	73, 133, 290, 303
Na ca (11)	67, 315, 477	Nandiyam (2)	497-9	Navamam	403
				Navamo (2)	127, 475
				Navassa	141

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]	
Navā (13)	59, 141, 190, 306
Navāya	211
Nave (2)	306-7
Navettha	376
Navesu	510
Navo (4)	51-2, 167, 230
Nasi (4)	130, 432
Na sukarāni	379
Na sukarā	380
Nassa	119
Nassati (23)	6, 364, 375
Nassantipi	148
Nassantete (12)	180, 241
Nassarati	158
Nassari	191
Nahātaṃ	391
Nahātena (4)	59, 83
Nahānaṃ (5)	64, 83, 402
Nahānagarukā (3)	285-7-8
Nahāne	430
Nahāpitakamme	347
Nahāpitapubbena	348
Nahāpitapubbo	347
Nahāpito	350
Nahāpessāmāti	417
Nahāyatu	391
Nahāyanti	407
Nahāyi	391
Nahāyitukāmo (4)	59, 83
Nahāyitvā (2)	337-8
Nahāyissati	391
Na hi (2)	494-5
Naḷamayam	295
Nākāmā (7)	184, 244, 414
Nāgaṃ	285, 308
Nāgacchatīti	37
Nāgaccheyyāti	36-7
Nāgamāsi	37
Nāgamitthāti	394
Nāgamentānaṃ	394

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]	
Nāgamsāgamsuṃ	428
Nāgamsuṃ	394
Nāgayoniyā	120-1
Nāgarājā	3-4, 32-3
Nāgarājassa	33
Nāgassa	33-4, 120, 500
Nāgā	313
Nāgena	32-3, 500
Nāgo	33-4, 120, 308
Nāgoti	496
Nāccāsanne	58, 77
Nāññaṃ	496
Nāññaṭṭa	374
Nāṭaputtaṃ	328-9
Nāṭaputto	328-9
Nātikā	327
Nātikālana	100
Nātike	328
Nātidivā	100
Nātidūre	77, 85
Nātisithilā	269
Nāddasaṃ	315, 346
Nāddasa	314
Nādhimattaṃ	69, 87-8
Nādhimattā	69, 87-8
Nādhimatto	69, 87-8
Nānā	498
Nānājanapadā	28
Nānattakathaṃ	276
Nānādisā	28
Nānābhesajjehi	381-8, 390
Nānāsaṃvāsaṃ	477
Nānāsaṃvāsakaṃ	485
Nānāsaṃvāsaka-catuttho	440
Nānāsaṃvāsaka-diṭṭhiṃ	187, 247
Nānāsaṃvāsaka-paṇcamo	441
Nānāsaṃvāsaka-bhūmiyo	485
Nānāsaṃvāsakavīso	442
Nānāsaṃvāsakā (7)	188, 248, 477, 485

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]	
Nānāsaṃvāsakādīhi	187
Nānāsaṃvāsake	187, 246-7
Nānāsaṃvāyaṭhita-catuttho	440
Nānāsaṃvāyaṭhita-paṇcamo	441
Nānāsaṃvāyaṭhitavīso	442
Nānāsaṃvāya	477
Nānupajjhāyenaṭi	129
Nānupādāya	268
Nānupattantaṃ	478
Nāparaṃ	20, 45, 269
Nāpi	42
Nābhiniṣidanti	283
Nābhīruhi	283
Nābhivitaranti	187, 247
Nāmaṃ	17, 129, 489
Nāma (71)	6, 109, 214, 491-5
Nāmagottaṃ	46, 171
Nāmaggena	158
Nāmarūpaṃ	1, 2
Nāmarūpanirodhā	1
Nāmarūpanirodho	1
Nāmarūpapaccayā	1
Nāmīme	222
Nāmeti	375
Nāmena	13
Nāmha	483
Nāmhākaṃ	179, 239, 240
Nāyaṃ	5, 7, 8, 38, 494
Nāyako	32, 42
Nāyakoti	289
Nāroceti	226-7
Nālaṃ (5)	69, 418, 484
Nālaṃ paṇāmetuṃ	88
Nāvaṃ	325
Nāvā	219
Nāvāya	41
Nāvikkattā	418
Nāvīkareyya	141
Nāvīkareyyāti	142
Nāvuso	118

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]		[Na]		[Na]	
Nāsaṃ	494	Nikkhipatha	307	Niṭṭhitā	2, 101, 132, 183,
Nāsakkhimsu (9)	12, 152,	Nikkhipathāti	490		243, 511
	250, 351, 387	Nikkhipanti	148, 294	Niṭṭhitāni	135
Nāsacchinnarāṇ	126	Nikkhipantena (8)	59, 79,	Niṭṭhito (30)	73, 126,
Nāsacchinno	126, 444		84		289, 408, 511
Nāsanarāṇ	374	Nikkhipāya	414	Niṭṭhubhitvā	381
Nāsanañca	375-6	Nikkhipitabbam (16)	59, 84	Nidahati	396
Nāsanantikā	353	Nikkhipitabbā	60, 79, 84	Nidahitabbam	58, 64,
Nāsanantiko (21)	354, 360,	Nikkhipitabbo (10)	59,		77, 82
	370-5		77-9, 84	Nidahitabbo	59, 64, 77, 83
Nāsayi	428	Nikkhipitvā	306, 413,	Nidānaṃ	137, 151
Nāsā	138		491-8	Nidāne (45)	29, 116, 214,
Nāsetabbo	120	Nikkhipimhā	148		309, 400, 417
Nāsetum	119	Nikkhepaṃ	22	Niddā	21
Nāsetvā	257	Nikkhepāyāmi	413	Niddam	121, 409, 410
Nāssa	12, 314-5, 346	Nigacchati	322	Nidhim	209
Nāham (12)	68, 102,	Nigaṇṭham	328-9	Nidhi	219
	319, 478	Nigaṇṭhasāvako	328	Nipakaṃ	496
Nāhosi	30	Nigaṇṭhā	329, 333	Nipajjhāhiti	385
Nāliyyāvāpakena	347	Nigaṇṭhānaṃ	333	Nipajji	311
Nikāmayamāno	270	Nigaṇṭhe	329	Nipajjitunti	384-5
Nikujjitaṃ	23, 48, 267	Nigaṇṭhesupi	333	Nipajjisāmīti	429
Nikujjitaṃ vā	320	Nigaṇṭho	328-9	Nipajjeyyāsi	385
Nikkasāvo	3	Nigamaṃ	150	Nipati	311
Nikkhantassa	391	Nigamakatham	276	Nipatitvā (8)	5, 266, 493
Nikkhantā	121	Nigamasīmā	150	Nipannāti	311
Nikkhantiṃ	122	Nigamassa	150	Nipannāsīti	311
Nikkhante	121, 401-2	Nigamo	278	Nipātetvā	381-4
Nikkhamantena	59, 64,	Niggahaṃ	509	Nipātesum	417
	78, 83	Niggahānañca	136	Nipuṇaṃ	6, 7, 8
Nikkhami	325	Nigrodhārāme	115	Nipuṇo	5, 7
Nikkhamitabbam	59, 64	Niccaṃ	19, 316	Nipakkaṃ	29
Nikkhamitvā	3, 266	Niccā	19	Nippaci	388
Nikkhamissati	324	Niccāresi	389	Nippacitvā	381
Nikkhāmetvā	489, 491	Niṭṭhamettha	408	Nippacissāmi	387
Nikkhāmenti	276, 294	Niṭṭhānaṃ	374	Nippaceyyam	388
Nikkhāmente	276, 294	Niṭṭhāna	375	Nippati	388
Nikkhāmemāti	276, 294	Niṭṭhānantikā	353	Nippatitoti	388
Nikkhittacīvarā	404	Niṭṭhānantiko (18)	354,	Nippateyyanti	487
Nikkhittacīvare	404-6		364, 371	Nippurisehi	21
Nikkhittacīvaro	404	Niṭṭhāne	375		
Nikkhittā	411	Niṭṭhitam (40)	34, 81, 179,		
			236, 341, 405		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Na]**

Nibbakosampi	212
Nibbakosepi	396
Nibbattañca	350
Nibbattabījāṃ	309
Nibbānaṃ	5, 7
Nibbānāya	14
Nibbāhi	492-3
Nibbāhetvā	493
Nibbidāya	21
Nibbindaṃ	20, 45
Nibbindati	20, 45
Nibbuto	12
Nibbematiko	169, 170, 231-2-3
Nimantanāṃ	73, 133
Nimantitā	317-8
Nimantitena	318
Nimantito	307, 316-7
Nimantitoti	327
Nimanteti	208-9
Nimantenti	209
Nimittāṃ	269, 374
Nimittakatena	352
Nimittā	144-6
Nimittāni	488
Nimitte	144-6
Nimittehi	144-6-7
Nimujjanti	137
Nimujjantipi	41
Nimujjitvā	266
Nimmānaratī	17
Nimmitāti	41
Nimbakasāvaṃ	292
Nimbapaṇṇaṃ	293
Niyassaṃ (9)	62, 85, 203, 479
Niyassakammaṃ (14)	448, 451, 472
Niyassakammakato	457, 463, 472
Niyassakammakathā	456
Niyassakamma- paṭippassaddhi	463

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Na]**

Niyassakamma- paṭippassaddhikathā	472
Niyassakamma- vivādakathā	468
Niyassakammā- rahassa (6)	448, 451-3
Niyassassa	463, 472
Niyyādetvā	389
Niyyāsi	326-9, 340
Niyyāsum	326
Nirayaṃ	322
Nirujjhanti	1
Nirupadhiṃ	286
Nirodhaṃ	22-3, 47, 267
Nirodhadhammanti (7)	18, 267, 320
Nirodho (6)	1, 51-3
Nivattantena	58, 77
Nivattāpetīti	388
Nivattissatīti	63, 82
Nivatteyi	389
Nivatto	389
Nivātesu	72, 102-8
Nivāretabbo	58
Nivāremi	33
Nivāsaṃ	430
Nivāsaṇaṃ (8)	58, 78, 82-3
Nivāsetabbo	422
Nivāsetvā (26)	24, 115, 274, 302, 405, 495
Nivisi	301
Nisevaṇaṃ (13)	49, 115, 301, 334
Nivesanadvāraṃ	21
Nivesanāni	332
Nisajja	13, 497-8
Nisajja kho	482-3-6
Nisadaṃ	292
Nisadapotakanti	292
Nisāmemā	141
Nisinnaṃ (15)	22, 143, 268, 334, 404, 498
Nisinnaṃ kho	326

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Na]**

Nisinnaparisāya	189, 190, 249, 250
Nisinnassa (6)	22, 265, 346
Nisinā	146
Nisinnā	328, 405, 505-7
Nisinnā kho	506
Nisinnāya	264
Nisinne	321-4-7
Nisinnesu	223-4
Nisinnchi	224
Nisinno (21)	22, 104, 317, 342, 484, 501-8
Nisinno kho	392-3, 481
Nisinnoti	39
Nisīda	21, 265
Nisīdati	337-8
Nisīdatipi	266
Nisīdatha	31
Nisīdanaṃ	186, 246, 410-1
Nisīdanapaccattha- raṇaṃ (7)	60, 83-4
Nisīdananti	410-1
Nisīdanti	140, 159
Nisīdāpetvā	29, 98, 115, 131
Nisīdiṃsu (14)	46, 266, 340, 498, 507
Nisīdi (65)	13, 115, 306, 393, 402, 505
Nisīditabbaṃ (6)	59, 83, 168, 486
Nisīditabbanti	486
Nisīditvā (13)	57, 72, 98, 163, 231
Nisīdissati	39, 40
Nisīdissatīti	12
Nisīdissanti	140, 484
Nisīdissāma	483
Nissamsayaṃ (12)	40, 301, 491, 504
Nissaggi	374
Nissaggiyena	352
Nissajje	479

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]		[Na]		[Na]	
Nissajjetā	478	Nīlālaṅkāṛā	326	Nerañjarāya	1, 41
Nissayaṃ (7)	76, 111, 128, 138	Nīvāretabbo	77	Neva (18)	12, 159, 220, 293, 501
Nissayakaraṇīyo	128	Nīhaṭaṃ	307, 335	Neva khamanti	87
Nissayadāyako	128	Nīhara	68, 87	Neva khamāpenti	87
Nissayappaṭippassaddhi-		Nīharāpetabbo	62, 81	Nevajjhagā	13
kathā	89	Nīharitabbo	62, 81	Neva sammāvattanti	68, 86
Nissayappaṭippassaddhi-		Nīharitvā (10)	60, 83, 378, 491	Nevassa (8)	271, 358, 375
yo	89	Nīharissati	407	Nevāhaṃ	71
Nissayamuccanaka-		Nīhātuṃ	418	Nevimaṃ (18)	354, 372
kathā	111	Nīhārabhatto	18	Nesaṃ (6)	140, 313, 352
Nissayā	74, 133	Nu (72)	3, 108, 269, 403, 507	Nesā	431, 480-1, 506
Nissaye	73-4	Nu kho (36)	4, 11, 143, 291, 317, 451	Neso	480-1, 506
Nissayo (13)	89, 96, 111, 138	Nu kho taṃ	450	Nesohamasmi	20
Nissaraṇānaṃ	142	Nu khoti	185-6	No (53)	4, 101, 222, 327, 400, 499
Nissāya (12)	53, 76, 111, 133, 321	Nu khomhi	129	No ce	161, 418
Nissāraṇaṃ	443, 510	Nukkhipeyya	510	No hetāṃ	14, 19, 269
Nissāraṇā	443	Nupanayhanti	496	Nhāruṃ	116
Nissārīto	510	Nupavadanti	509	Nhāruṇica	32-3
Nissāreti	443	Numodati	374		
Nissīmaṃ (12)	184, 244, 375, 413, 485	Nūna (6)	36, 266, 346	[Pa]	
Nissīmagataṃ	375	Ne	28, 54	Paṃsu	374
Nissīmagatānaṃ	285-8	Nekkhammaṃ	271	Paṃsukūlakato	412
Nissīmaṭṭho	353, 374	Nekkhammādhimutto	270	Paṃsukitaṃ	399
Nissīme	375	Nekkhammānaṃ	142	Paṃsukitāni	159
Nihataṃ	507	Nekkhamme	22, 47, 167, 320	Paṃsukūlaṃ 37-8, 137, 394	
Nihatā	507	Negamassa	384	Paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ	73, 133
Nihato	27, 507	Negamo	377-8, 384, 428	Paṃsukūlampi	394
Nihantā	6	Netāṃ (18)	20, 109, 224, 312, 416, 422	Paṃsukūlāni	394-5
Nihitānīhitaṇca	396	Nettāraṃ (19)	62, 201, 459, 465, 475	Paṃsukūlāya	394-5
Nihumhūṅko	3	Nettāraṃ vatteyya	86	Paṃsukūlikā	351
Nicaṃ (10)	58, 78, 84	Netvā	378-9	Paṃsukūliko	392
Nicaṃkatvā	65, 82-4	Netvāna	55	Paṃsukūle	404
Nicā	323	Nenti	55	Paṃsukūlena	353
Nicānaṃ	323	Netha	164-5, 227	Paṃsukehipi	294-5
Nītā	496	Nema	105-6-7	Pakataññuno	430
Nīlapītaṇca	429	Nerañjarāyaṃ	33	Pakataññunoti	476
Nīlavaṇṇā	236			Pakatattaṃ	428
Nīlavatthā	326			Pakatattassa	443, 477
Nīlavaddhikā	273			Pakatatto	392
Nīlā	34, 288, 326				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Pakatiyāpi	302
Pakaraṇe (45)	29, 50-6, 70, 103-4, 110-1-5-6
Pakāsitaṃ	478
Pakāsita	477
Pakāsitaṃ	5, 7, 8
Pakāsito	23, 48, 267, 320
Pakāseti	46, 276, 339
Pakāsetha	27
Pakāseyya	141-2
Pakāsesi	22, 47, 320
Pakāsessāmi	141
Pakkaṃ	297, 304-5, 335, 399
Pakkanto	39, 89, 111, 137, 341, 477, 501
Pakkanti	305
Pakkantesupi	76, 89
Pakkamati (34)	162-4, 214-5-6-7-8-9, 225, 353
Pakkamananti	374
Pakkamanantikā	353, 375
Pakkamanantiko	353-4, 375
Pakkamanti	396
Pakkamantipi	68, 87, 118, 423
Pakkamimsu	134, 147, 221, 267, 323-7
Pakkamitabbaṃ	62-7, 81-6, 207-8-9, 210-1
Pakkamitabbā	63, 81, 193
Pakkamitabbāti	194
Pakkamitaṃ	111, 263
Pakkamitunti	400
Pakkamissanti vā	501
Pakkameyya	193
Pakkameyyuṃ	263
Pakkā	104
Pakkāpi	303
Pakkāmi (61)	11-2, 24-5, 43-5-8, 103, 111-5
Pakkosati	381

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Pakkhaṃ	139
Pakkhagaṇaṇaṃ	157
Pakkhagaṇana-	
mattampime	157
Pakkhasaṅkantesupi	76, 89
Pakkhasaṅkanto	89
Pakkhassa	139, 140-2
Pakkhassāti	157
Pakkhahataṃ	126
Pakkhahatañceva	138
Pakkhahato	127, 444
Pakkhāti	480-1
Pakkhāyanti	110
Pakkhāletvā	321
Pakkhālesi	13, 497-8
Pakkhikaṃ	73, 133
Pakkhitto	320
Pakkhipante	303
Pakkhipantīti	303
Pakkhipitabbaṃ	297
Pakkhipitunti	297
Pakkhipitvā	33, 378
Pakkhe	480-1, 429
Paguṇaṃ	10
Paguṇo	386-7, 509
Pageva	199, 200-1-2-3- 4-5, 291
Paggaṇhāpetvā	29, 98, 115, 131
Paggayha	334
Paggahārahoti	509, 510
Paggahena	335
Paggahetvā	57, 72-6, 98, 223-5-9, 230-1
Paggahesu	136
Pacanti	136
Pacitabbaṃ	62-7, 81-6
Pacitabbanti	297
Pacitaṃ	399
Pacitunti	305
Pacitvā	304
Paciyethāti	62-7, 81-6
Paceyysāti	86-77

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Paccakkhantima-	
ummattā	477
Paccakkhātakacatuṭṭho	440
Paccakkhātakaviso	441
Paccakkhātakassa	249
Paccakkhātakāpi	423
Paccakkhātako	162-3, 225-6
Paccakkhātantima-	
vatthu	477
Paccakkhāto	383-4
Paccagghe	5
Paccattaraṇaṃ	410
Paccattaraṇanti	411
Paccattikhā	227, 509
Paccattikhānaṃ	401
Paccattikhānañca	509
Paccantaṃ	103
Paccantimaṃ	336
Paccantimā	287
Paccantime	121, 478-9
Paccantimesu	288
Paccanto	103
Paccabyatta	52-3
Paccabhāsi	10
Paccayā	413
Paccayānaṃ	2
Paccaye	292-3
Paccavekkhantassa	23-4
Paccassosi	144, 269, 300, 378, 383, 492
Paccasosum	103, 405
Paccāgacchanto	270
Paccāgacchi	111
Paccāgañchi	157, 339, 377, 387, 400, 415
Paccāgantabbaṃ	111
Paccāgantvā	98, 135-6
Paccāropeyya	478
Paccāharati	390
Paccāsīsitaṃ	504
Paccāsīsitaṃ	504

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Paccuggantvā	13, 58, 64, 77, 82, 260, 430, 479
Paccuggamanam	345
Paccuṭṭhānam	483-4
Paccuṭṭhāya	21, 108-9, 121, 276, 286, 323, 336, 491
Paccuṭṭhāsi	41, 325
Paccuṭṭheyyāma	501
Paccuṭṭhesum	501
Paccupaṭṭhātabbo	12
Paccupaṭṭhitam	498
Paccupaṭṭhito	36-7
Paccūsasamayam	21, 108, 121, 276, 286, 323, 336, 491
Paccekapuṭṭhassa	141
Paccessam	354, 375-6
Paccessam paccassanti	351- 5-6-7-9, 362-6, 372-3
Paccassanti (16)	354-5-6- 7-8-9, 361-2-3-4
Paccorohitvā	326-7-9, 340
Pacchato	59, 64, 78, 83
Pacchā (13)	130-4, 149, 150, 220-2, 259, 272, 394-5
Pacchānipātī	492
Pacchābhāram	489, 490
Pacchābhattam	495
Pacchāsamaṇam	58, 77
Pacchāsamaṇena	24, 58, 62, 77, 81, 274, 417
Pacchāsamaṇo	81
Pacchimam	2, 193-4, 321, 412, 429
Pacchimako	404
Pacchimā	61-6, 79, 85

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Pacchimābhimukhā	321
Pacchimāya	271, 287
Pacchimikā	192, 216-7-8-9
Pacchimikāya	216-7-8
Pacchime	402
Pacchimo	414-5
Pajam	46, 339
Pajā	5, 7
Pajānāti	2
Pajānātīti	20, 45
Pajānissati	37
Pajāpati	30
Pajāya	5, 7, 16, 319
Pajjam	298, 350
Pajjalatipi	266
Pajjali	32-3
Pajjotam	388
Pajjotassa	389, 428
Pajjotena	390-2
Pajjoto	387-8-9, 390
Pajjhāyati	509
Pañca (31)	40-1-3-7-8, 89, 101, 137, 151, 228
Pañcakadasavāro	113
Pañcakā	374
Pañcake	374
Pañcakena	353
Pañcannam	32, 42, 141, 199, 205, 228-9, 230, 302
Pañcabhesajjakathā	290
Pañcamam	383-4-5
Pañcamattāni	41, 314
Pañcamattehi	318
Pañcamandāmukhisatāni	43
Pañcamī	89
Pañcamo	48, 73, 151, 288, 322
Pañcayojanikā	145
Pañcayojanikāpi	144
Pañcavaggakaraṇaṇce	440
Pañcavaggiko	476

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Pañcavaggiyakathā	10
Pañcavaggiyā	11-2-4-6, 20
Pañcavaggiyānam	11, 20
Pañcavaggiye	11-3
Pañcavaggo	439, 479
Pañcavassāni	111
Pañcavasso	113-4-5
Pañca vā	238, 241-2-3
Pañcavārā	468, 474-5
Pañcavidhā	376
Pañcavidho	476
Pañcaviśatikā	183
Pañcasamghā	439
Pañcasatānissa	345
Pañcahaṅgehi (17)	69, 70, 87-8, 90-1-2-3-4, 111
Pañcahi	21, 69, 70, 87-8, 90-1-2-3, 101
Pañcātireke	374
Pañcābādhavattthu	101
Pañcābādhā	137
Pañcāhikam	499
Pañcimā	89
Pañcime	151, 322, 409, 410-3
Pañcupādānakkhandhāpi	14
Pañjalikam	491
Pañjaliko	4, 491
Paññattam (21)	110-1-6, 129, 143-4-6, 155-6, 166
Paññattā	258-9, 485
Paññattāni	140, 281, 321
Paññatte (23)	13, 21, 49, 115, 143, 266-8, 301-2-6
Paññapetabbam (14)	58-9, 60-3-5-6, 77-8-9, 82
Paññapetabbanti	159
Paññapetabbo	60-5, 84
Paññapeti	214-5-8, 222, 266, 499

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Paññāpetvā	32, 168, 230
Paññāpeyya	159, 220-1
Paññāpesi	13, 430, 497
Paññāpessāma	221
Paññāpessāmāti	74, 304, 348
Paññāpessāmi	141
Paññāvanto	75, 89
Paññāvantoti	89, 92-6
Paññāvā	112-4
Paññā	16
Paññākkhandhe	90-1-5
Paññākkhandhena	90-1-4-5, 112-3
Paññāyati (13)	39, 214-5-6-7-8, 258-9, 290-1
Paññāyissati	111
Paññāyissatīti	379
Paññāyissāmi	486, 495
Paññāyeyyāti	290-1
Paññāsa	137
Paññāsagihisahāyaka	27
Paññāsamatā	26-7
Paññāsamatte	26
Paññāsajjanikā	388
Paññāsāya	377
Pañño	479
Pañham	509
Pañhamanupaghātikaṃ	509
Paṭalikaṃ	280
Paṭalikā	281
Paṭakaṃ	333
Paṭi	27
Paṭikaṃ	280
Paṭikacceva	21, 73-4, 154, 253, 385-8, 487
Paṭikatā	257-8
Paṭikarivā	70, 171, 232
Paṭikarissati	233
Paṭikarissatīti	170
Paṭikarissasi	135-6
Paṭikarissāma	232

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Paṭikarissāmāti	171
Paṭikarissāmi	223-8-9, 230-1-2
Paṭikarissāmīti	135-6, 169, 170, 446
Paṭikareyyum	172
Paṭikaroṭi	136
Paṭikaroṭha	433
Paṭikarohi	136, 171-2, 445-6-8
Paṭikassati	448-9, 450-1-2-3
Paṭikassanāṃ	200-2
Paṭikassanārahaṃ	452
Paṭikassanāraha-catuttho	442
Paṭikassanārahā	202
Paṭikassanāraho	61-7, 80-5, 200
Paṭikasseyya	442
Paṭikasseyyāti	61-7, 80-5
Paṭikā	281
Paṭikātabbāṃ	483
Paṭikātabbā	445-6-8, 478
Paṭikātum	171, 458, 469, 483
Paṭikuṭṭhakatampi	436
Paṭikūlaṃ	406-7
Paṭikūlanti	387
Paṭikūlāti	74
Paṭikūloti	313
Paṭikkantena	50-2
Paṭikkamaṃ	320
Paṭikkamati	99, 100, 118, 220-2, 499
Paṭikkamatīti	418
Paṭikkamantaṃ	418
Paṭikkamanti	168
Paṭikkami	51-2
Paṭikkamīti	68, 87
Paṭikkameyya	220-1
Paṭikkosaṃ	477
Paṭikkosānā	442-3, 477
Paṭikkosanti	155, 437

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Paṭikkositunti	154
Paṭikkhittanti	310
Paṭikkhittā	257, 477
Paṭikkhittāti	277
Paṭikkhittoti	305
Paṭikkhipanti	307-9
Paṭikkhipāmi	70, 335
Paṭikkhipi	288, 350, 476
Paṭiggaṇhatha	307-9, 315-7, 342-3-9
Paṭiggaṇhanti	4, 169, 307-9, 315, 342-3-7
Paṭiggaṇhāti	299
Paṭiggaṇhātu (12)	4, 5, 307, 315, 343-7-8, 382, 392-3
Paṭiggaṇhāma	317
Paṭiggaṇhāmāti	317
Paṭiggaṇheyya	4, 22-3, 47, 267, 315, 346
Paṭiggaṇheyyum	346
Paṭiggahaṃ	350
Paṭiggahāpetum	298
Paṭiggahāpetvā	308
Paṭiggahati	428
Paṭiggahitaṃ	292, 318, 335
Paṭiggahitā	407
Paṭiggahitādi-anujānanā	307
Paṭiggahitunti	306
Paṭiggahissanti	346
Paṭiggahe	381
Paṭiggahetabbāṃ	12, 58, 62-3-4, 77, 81-2, 260
Paṭiggahetabbāti	170
Paṭiggahetabbānīti	298
Paṭiggahetabbo	62, 81
Paṭiggahetabboti	299
Paṭiggahetvā (18)	5, 58-9, 63-4, 77-8, 88, 290-1-2
Paṭiggahesi	5, 13, 50, 328, 392-4, 410, 430, 497
Paṭiggahesīti	387

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Paṭiggaho	299	Paṭipajjitabbaṃ	116, 231-2	Paṭibalena (35)	71, 99,
Paṭiggāhakaṃ	395	Paṭipajjitabbanti (16)	155,		140-4, 152, 170,
Paṭicayaṃ	270		168, 205, 251-2-9,		251, 507
Paṭicayo	272		264, 297, 300, 336	Paṭibalo (9)	92-3, 254,
Paṭicodetha	55	Paṭipadā	14-5-6, 42, 325		317, 418, 487
Paṭicca	9, 388	Paṭipadāya	13, 325	Paṭibāhati	349
Paṭiccakammanti	334	Paṭipanno	54	Paṭibāhāya	323
Paṭiccasamuppādaṃ	1, 2	Paṭipavesetvā	387	Paṭibāhāyāti	323
Paṭicchannaṃ	23, 48, 267	Paṭipassambhi	284	Paṭibāhitabbanti	505
Paṭicchādani	350	Paṭipāṭim	314-5, 335, 346	Paṭibāhitabbā	59, 64, 78, 83
Paṭicchādaniyaṃ	310	Paṭipāṭi	314-5, 350	Paṭibāheyya	505
Paṭicchādaniyanti	299	Paṭipādeyyaṃ	316	Paṭibujjhati	409, 410
Paṭicchādaniyena	299	Paṭipādesi	495	Paṭibujjhitvā	121
Paṭicchādaniyenāti	310	Paṭipuggalo	12	Paṭibhaṃsu	5, 7
Paṭicchādetvā	59, 64, 78,	Paṭipucchanti	74, 221, 304	Paṭibhāti	482
	83, 282	Paṭipucchā	449, 478	Paṭibhāti noti	482
Paṭicchādentena	58, 77	Paṭipucchākaraṇīyaṃ	448-9	Paṭibhātu	286
Paṭijānanti	222, 423	Paṭipucchi	56, 214, 282,	Paṭibhānaṃ	315
Paṭijānāti	162-3-4, 225-6-7		309, 312-8, 417	Paṭibhānamassa	316
Paṭijānāsi	12	Paṭipucchitvā	300	Paṭibhāneyyakā	347
Paṭiññāya	478, 499	Paṭipucchissāmīti	315, 346	Paṭibhāneyyake	347
Paṭiññāyakaṇṇīyaṃ	448-9	Paṭippassaddhaṃ	459,	Paṭimānetha	4
Paṭidesemi	231		460-1-2-3-4-5-6	Paṭimuñcāti	301
Paṭidesemīti	169	Paṭippassaddhiṃ (13)	459,	Paṭimuñci	301
Paṭinivattitvā	309		460-1-2-3, 471-5	Paṭimuñcitvā	58, 77
Paṭinivāsaṇaṃ	58, 63-4,	Paṭippassaddhi-		Paṭiyattaṃ	317
	77, 82	makkhāsi	479	Paṭiyādāpetvā (15)	48, 306,
Paṭinissaggo	15	Paṭippassaddho	430		315, 327, 334, 340, 404
Paṭinissajjati	136	Paṭippassambhi	294,	Paṭiyādetabbam	59, 64,
Paṭinissajji	459		304-8, 329		78, 83
Paṭinissajjituṃ	470	Paṭippassambhenti (14)		Paṭiyādetūti	315, 348
Paṭinissajjissasi	136		459, 465, 470-2-4-5	Paṭiyādetvā	120
Paṭinissajjissāmīti	136, 447	Paṭippassambhema	465	Paṭiyādenti	316
Paṭinissajjjetam	445-8	Paṭippassambhe-		Paṭiyādeyyaṃ	315, 346
Paṭinissajjjetā	446-8	māti (13)	459, 462-6,	Paṭiyādeyyanti	314-5, 346
Paṭinissajjeyyanti	445		471-5	Paṭiyādehīti	315, 346, 391
Paṭinissajjichi	136	Paṭippassambheyyanti	62-7,	Paṭilabhanti	187, 246-7
Paṭipajjati	136		81-6, 201-3	Paṭilabhitvā	187, 246, 300
Paṭipajjamānā	13-4	Paṭippassambhesi	23	Paṭilabheyyaṃ	120
Paṭipajjāmīti	318-9,			Paṭivaṭṭesīti	326-7
	501-3-4-5				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Paṭivattesi	326
Paṭivasati	50, 121, 337-8, 347, 379, 478-9
Paṭivasatīti	489
Paṭivasantaṃ	489
Paṭivasanti	31
Paṭivasanto	489
Paṭivijjha	269
Paṭivijjhi	269
Paṭividdhaṃ	325
Paṭivissake	302
Paṭivīsaṃ	420
Paṭivīso	37, 428
Paṭivekkhi	312
Paṭivekkhinti	312
Paṭivedemīti	266
Paṭivedayi	428
Paṭivedeyyanti	378
Paṭivedesi	47
Paṭivedehīti	311, 378
Paṭivedho	20-1
Paṭisaṃharitvā	4
Paṭisaṃkhāpi	307-9
Paṭisaṃcikkhato	6, 7
Paṭisatena	378
Paṭisammodati	286
Paṭisammodi	306
Paṭisammoditum	74, 221, 305, 351, 431
Paṭisallānasārappaṃ	50
Paṭisallānasārappanti	49
Paṭisallānā	29, 289, 290, 335
Paṭisallīnassa	5, 28-9, 139, 140-3, 268, 284, 290, 335, 499
Paṭisāmeti	58-9, 63-4, 77-8, 82-3, 222, 302, 499
Paṭisāmeyya	220-2
Paṭiyāyanīyāni	303
Paṭisāraṇīyaṃ	62-7, 80-1- 5-6, 201-2-3, 479

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ	
(15)	448, 467, 473
Paṭisāraṇīyakamma-	
kato	457, 464, 473
Paṭisāraṇīyakamma-	
kathā	457
Paṭisāraṇīyakamma-	
paṭippassaddhi-	
kathā	464, 473
Paṭisāraṇīyakamma-	
vivādakathā	468
Paṭisāraṇīyakammā-	
rahassa	448-9, 450-1-2-3
Paṭisāraṇīyassa	464, 473
Paṭisevati	134
Paṭisevāti	134
Paṭisevitabbo	134
Paṭisevitā	418
Paṭisevitvā	134
Paṭisotagāmiṃ	6, 7, 8
Paṭissavadukkaṭāpatti	213
Paṭissave	214-5-6-7-8
Paṭissuṇiṃ	385
Paṭissuṇi	385
Paṭissuṇitvā (18)	111, 323, 417
Paṭissuto	213-4-5-6-7-8, 300
Paṭissutvā (16)	285, 301, 378, 383-6, 494
Paṭihanati	315
Paṭiharanti	125, 395
Paṭiharum	428
Paṭolakasāvaṃ	292
Paṭolapaṇṇaṃ	293
Paṭhamarṇ (33)	1, 10, 50, 78, 395, 428, 499
Paṭhamakammaṃ	328
Paṭhamataraṃ (12)	39, 77, 83, 131, 259
Paṭhamabhāṇavāro	393
Paṭhamassa	142
Paṭhamābhisambuddho	1, 4
Paṭhame	402

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Paṭhamena	509
Paṭhamo	47, 136, 151-5, 303, 322, 495
Paṭṭhapessāmi	141
Paṇavena	486, 490
Paṇāmañca	263
Paṇāmanā	86, 137
Paṇāmitakathā	68
Paṇāmitā	68, 87
Paṇāmitena	68, 87
Paṇāmito	68, 87
Paṇāmetabbo	68-9, 86-7
Paṇāmetum	68-9, 86-8, 137
Paṇāmetvā	6, 46, 488, 509
Paṇāmenti	68, 87
Paṇāmento	69, 70, 88, 121
Paṇāmemi	68, 86
Paṇāmeyya	68-9, 87
Paṇidhāya	32
Paṇītaṃ (14)	10, 20, 306, 334, 344, 404, 429
Paṇītataro	35-6
Paṇītassa	305-6
Paṇītā	20
Paṇītānaṃ	72, 346
Paṇītāni	409
Paṇītena	25, 49, 306, 312-7, 324, 334, 341-2-4, 405
Paṇīto	5, 7
Paṇḍaka	119
Paṇḍakagocaro	99, 100
Paṇḍakacatattho	440
Paṇḍakapañcamo	441
Paṇḍakavatthu	119
Paṇḍakavīso	441
Paṇḍakassa	190, 250, 442
Paṇḍakāpi	423
Paṇḍakāpi ca	477
Paṇḍakupajjhāyena	124

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Paṇḍako (9)	138, 225, 477	Pattarajanam	399	Panassā	198, 203
Paṇḍitajātiyo	324	Pattarasam	344	Panānanda	403
Paṇḍitavedaniyo	5, 7	Pattā	412	Panāniccam	19
Paṇḍitā	75, 89, 483-4	Pattikāva	326-7	Panāyam	5, 7
Paṇḍitābhāsā	496	Pattikova	340	Panāyasmato	51-2
Paṇḍitāya	404-5	Patte	5, 33, 317, 399	Panāyasmante	141
Paṇḍito (12)	10, 160, 255, 495, 510	Pattepi	319	Panāyasmanto	141
Paṇḍupalāso	134	Patto (15)	58, 83-4, 130	Panāyasmā	155, 268-9
Paṇḍumattikāyapi	398	Patthayatā	316	Panāyyā	193
Paṇḍurogābādho	299, 387	Pattharanti	399	Panāham	256
Paṇṇam	349	Patthinnam	400	Panidam	15-6
Paṇṇāni	293	Patthinnena	428	Panidhekacce	272
Paṇṇehi	292	Pathamam	397	Panime	157
Patitthāpito	321	Pathaviyam	6, 492	Panctam	74, 221, 270, 305, 351
Patitthāpetūti	194	Pathavīti	143	Pannarasam	376
Patitthāpetvā	321	Padam	47	Pannarasavidhi	376
Patitthitā	269	Padakkhiṇam (27)	10, 24, 48, 103, 323, 377, 404, 491	Pannarasiko	150
Patitā	295, 491	Padakkhiṇā	377-8	Pannarase	139, 140-2, 253
Patirūpam	208, 311, 390, 492-3	Padamasokam	52-3	Pannaraso	167, 184-5, 191, 244-5
Patirūpakena	476	Padasaddam	185-6, 245-6	Papatake	283
Patirūpanti	57, 76	Padā	478	Papphoṭetvā	60-5-6, 79, 84
Patirūpe	423	Padīpam	168, 230, 276	Pabujjhivā	21
Patirūpena	478	Padīpakaraṇe	382	Pabbajanti	13-4, 105-6-7
Patirūpo	128	Padīpo	159	Pabbajapādukam	278
Pattam (12)	58, 84, 186, 246	Padumāni	9, 10	Pabbajapādukā	279
Pattakallam (32)	71, 99, 140, 167, 228, 251, 395, 419, 507	Paduminiyam	9	Pabbajāhi	213
Pattacīvaram (22)	12, 59, 84, 470, 497	Padesam	41	Pabbajitam	107
Pattacīvaranti	68, 87	Padese	41, 323-4	Pabbajitā	104, 275, 495
Pattacīvaramādāya (22)	24, 48, 50, 311, 340, 419, 501	Padeso	41	Pabbajitānam	134
Pattacīvare	419	Padhānapahitattam	11	Pabbajitum	284
Pattacīvarena	126	Padhānavibbhanto	12-3-4	Pabbajite	72-3, 116
Pattadhammo	12-7-8, 25-7, 47, 267, 320	Padhūpāyati	320	Pabbajitena	14, 348
Pattapariyāpannam	58, 77	Padhūpāyatipi	266	Pabbajito (14)	11, 52, 105, 348
Pattamhi	34	Padhūpāyi	32-3	Pabbajitoti	25, 73
		Pana (224)	3, 17, 161, 253, 305, 389, 505	Pabbajitomhīti	134
		Panaññānapi	292-3	Pabbajitosīti	134
		Panamhi	487	Pabbajitvā	109
		Panassa (19)	62, 201, 363-9	Pabbajissatīti	73
				Pabbajissasi	73, 108

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Pabbajissāmi	73, 213	Pabbāje	479	Param	90-1-4-5, 152, 322, 406-7, 411
Pabbajum	137	Pabbājetabbo	29, 104-7, 110-5-6, 135-6	Parakkamanti	209, 210
Pabbajeyyam	102	Pabbājeti	104	Paradattabhojinam	115
Pabbajeyya	108	Pabbājetum	70, 110	Paranimmitavasavattī	17
Pabbajeyyan'ti	264	Pabbājetvā	135-6	Paramam	4
Pabbajeyyāma	102-4	Pabbājetha	29	Paramāya	143, 377-8
Pabbajjam (15)	17-8, 42-3, 54, 70-3, 98, 102-4, 268	Pabbājemi	70	Paramena	332
Pabbajjanti	269	Pabbājeyya	103-7, 110-6	Paralokavajjabhaya-	
Pabbajjā	26, 73, 133, 267	Pabbājeyyan'ti	72	dassāvine	9, 10
Pabbajjāpekkhā	28	Pabbājeyyum	103-4, 116	Parājitamha	327
Pabbajjāpekkhe	28	Pabbājesi	116, 284	Parāmasitvā	59, 60-4-6, 77-9, 83-4, 493
Pabbajjābhisankhāro	284	Pabbājesum	72, 103-4-8	Parikathā	374
Pabbajjāya	108	Pabbājessati	28	Parikathākātēna	352
Pabbajjāyāti	21	Pabbājessanti	103-7, 213	Parikammam	59, 62-4-5, 78, 81-3
Pabbajjāraddha	288	Pabbājehi	70, 115	Parikkhayam	380
Pabbajitum	268	Pabbāram	299, 300	Parikkhāraḥaṇam	411
Pabbajito	272	Pabbārā	350	Parikkhāraḥaḥakanti	411
Pabbatanimittam	144	Pabhāvitametanti	14	Parikkhāraḥaḥanti	411
Pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito	6, 8, 9	Pamajjitabbaram	59, 65, 83	Parikkhāraḥaḥanti	411
Pabbate	139, 143-4, 265-8-9, 283	Pamajjitabbā	60-5, 79, 84	Parikkhāro	62-3, 81-2
Pabbato	265, 271, 288	Pamajjitvā	59, 61-4-6, 78-9, 83-4	Parikkhipitvā	3
Pabbavāto	297	Pamattesu	30	Parikkhīṇabhavasañño-	
Pabbājanīyam	62-7, 80-5-6, 201-3	Pamatto	162-4, 227	jano	270
Pabbājanīyakammam	448-453-7, 463-8, 473	Pamādādhikaraṇam	322	Pariggaṇhanti	323
Pabbājanīyakamma-		Pamukhametam	141	Pariggaṇhantiyo	323
kato	457, 463, 473	Pamukho	32, 42	Pariggahetvā	276, 294, 312
Pabbājanīyakamma-		Pamuṇcantu	10	Pariggahetvāpi	311
kathā	457	Pamuṭṭhamhi	137	Paricaritukāmā	40
Pabbājanīyakamma-		Pamuṭṭhā	307	Paricaritvā	40
paṭippassaddhi-		Pamuditāya	408	Paricārakoti	49
kathā	463, 473	Pametum	509	Paricārayamānassa	21
Pabbājanīyakamma-		Pamodatīti	408	Paricārayamāno	21
vivādakathā	468	Payirupāsati	362-9	Paricarimhā	30
Pabbājanīya paṭisāro	478	Payirupāsatha	265	Paricārenti	30
Pabbājanīyakammā-		Payirupāsitvā	307	Paricārentesu	30
rahassa	448, 451-3	Payirupāsissam	363-7-9	Pariccattāni	311-2
Pabbājanīyassa	463, 473	Payirupāsissanti	363-5-6-8	Parijanam	21
Pabbājitaṁ	54	Payirupāseyyanti	47	Parijanassapi	21
Pabbājitaṇi	54			Pariññātanti	15
				Pariñāmam	319, 386-7

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Pariṇāmeti	316	Paribhaṇḍaṃ	374, 412	Pariyādinno	33-4
Pariṇāmentaṃ	388	Paribhaṇḍakaraṇa-		Pariyādiyanti	271
Pariṇāmeyyāti	62-7, 80-6,	mattena	352	Pariyādiyitvā	33
	201-2	Paribhāvetvā	390	Pariyādiyissati	33, 385
Parittaṃ	380, 395	Paribhāsati	117, 457, 468-9	Pariyādiyeyyanti	32
Parittaṇṇa	252	Paribhijjati	399	Pariyāpuṇitvā	160-1
Paridassatīti	286	Paribhuñjatha	334	Pariyāpuṇitvāna	157
Paridevasokasamāpannā	23	Paribhuñjatha	307-9	Pariyāpuṇissanti	196-8
Paridevchi	44	Paribhuñjathāti	315,	Pariyāyaṃ	285
Paridhovi	417		342-3-7	Pariyāyena	330-2, 342, 505
Parinetvā	489, 491	Paribhuñjantassa	292-3	Pariyāyo	330-2
Parinenti	490	Paribhuñjanti	309, 312-4-6	Pariyesanti	325
Parinento	490	Paribhuñjantīti	318, 335	Pariyesante	325
Paripākamanvāya	378, 489	Paribhuñjāti	39	Pariyesamāno	407
Paripātimsupi	206	Paribhuñjāmaṃ	312	Pariyesitabbaṃ	101
Paripātentī	314	Paribhuñjāhīti	39	Pariyesitabbanti	342
Paripātentipi	207	Paribhuñji	5, 312	Pariyesitum	342
Paripātesī	493	Paribhuñjitabbaṃ	304,	Pariyesissāmi	199, 201-3-5
Paripucchaṃ	278		312-4, 335	Pariyeseyyanti	380
Paripucchāya	63, 82, 100	Paribhuñjitabbā	318,	Pariyogāḷhadhammā	18, 267
Paripucchitabbā	260		336, 407	Pariyogāḷhadhammo	17, 23,
Paripucchitabbo	59, 78	Paribhuñjitabbāni	303, 348		47, 320
Paripucchitukāmo	59, 78	Paribhuñjitabbānīti	348	Pariyodātasippā	347
Paripuṇṇaṃ	130-2, 411, 429	Paribhuñjitum	23-4, 292-3,	Pariyodāto	11, 51-2
Paripuṇṇakosa-			306, 337	Pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ	27,
koṭṭhāgāro	487	Paribhuñjitunti	290-1-8,		46, 339
Paripuṇṇavāsati-			303-4	Pariyositāya	253
vassosi	130-2	Paribhuñjitvā	36-7, 312-4	Parivasanti	145
Paripuṇṇassa	132-3	Paribhuñjissanti	312-3-7-8	Parivāre	136
Parippḥositvā	60-5, 79, 84	Paribhuñjissāmi	272	Parivāretvā	32
Paribāhirā	262	Paribhuñjeyya	292, 304-5,	Parivārenti	305-7
Paribbājakaṃ	52-4		312-4, 318, 335-6	Parivāsaṃ (13)	61-7, 80-5,
Paribbājakacchannena	487-9	Paribhuttaṃ	312, 408		99, 448, 450-3
Paribbājakaparisāya	50	Paribhuttassa	407	Parivāsadānaṃ	200
Paribbājakasatāni	53-4	Paribhutto	319	Parivāsānuposatho	191
Paribbājakasatchi	50	Paribhojanīyaṃ (20)	159,	Parivāsārahaṃ	448, 453
Paribbājakassa	51-3		168, 185, 214-8, 220	Parivāsārahassa	449, 452
Paribbājakā	139	Paribhojanīya-		Parivāsāraho	61-6,
Paribbājake	50-3	ghaṭaṃ	220-2, 499		80-5, 200
Paribbājakesu	139	Parimaṇḍalaṃ	58, 77	Parivāso	98, 101
Paribbājako	50-3	Parimaddatūti	37	Parivāssa	99
		Parimaddeyyanti	37		
		Parimukhaṃ	32		
		Parimuccissasi	120		
		Parimucceyyaṃ	120		
		Parimuṭṭhā	496		
		Pariyādinnaṃ	495		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Parivitakko (15)	5, 28, 139, 284, 499	Parihāriṣṣāmāti	53-4	Pavāraṇakammaṃ	224
Parivisati	316, 337	Pariharissāmi	272	Pavāraṇakammāni	224
Parivisā'ti	338	Parihareyya	348	Pavāraṇahārako	225-7
Parivisi	338	Parihareyyum	333	Pavāraṇā (10)	223, 230, 264
Parivuto	46	Parihāpesi	102	Pavāraṇākkhandhaka	220
Pariveṇaṃ (18)	61-6, 80-5, 194-8, 214-8	Parihāyanti	6, 7	Pavāraṇākkhandhako	264
Pariveṇena	310, 346	Parihāyissati	36-7	Pavāraṇāti	224, 253
Parivesanā	328, 341	Parihāraṃ	101	Pavāraṇāya	226, 231, 240, 250, 260, 351
Parisaṃ	153-4, 322	Pare	5, 7, 496	Pavāraṇāhārakassa	227
Parisakāṇo	478	Parena	131, 152-3	Pavāraṇāsaṅgahaṃ	262
Parisagato	509	Parena vā	131	Pavāraṇāsaṅgaha	261
Parisakkati	117	Paresampi	484	Pavāraṇāsaṅgahassa	262
Parisaṅkasi	256	Paro	13, 152-3, 171-2	Pavāraṇāsaṅgahe	263
Parisaṅkasīti	256	Paro vīsativaggo	476	Pavāraṇāsaṅgaho	264
Parisaṅkāya	223-8-9, 230, 255-6	Palāyantipi	104	Pavārayamānassa	263
Parisadūsakaṃ	126	Palāyittha	30	Pavārayamānesu	223-4
Parisadūsako	127, 444	Palāyitvā	105-6-7	Pavārayamāno	232, 263
Parisā	119, 191, 302	Palāyimhā	123	Pavārayeti	264
Parisāyaṃ	328	Palipanno	417	Pavāritamatte	234-5-6-8, 240-1-2-3
Parisāya (25)	141, 177, 190, 235-8, 302	Palibodhā	373	Pavāritā (12)	234-9, 243, 260
Parisāsu	509	Palibodhāpalibodha-kathā	373	Pavāritānaṃ (14)	233-6, 241-3
Parisuddhaṃ	27, 46, 339	Palibodhāpalibodhā	376	Pavāritānampi	253
Parisuddhakāya-samācāro	254-5	Palujjatīti	196-8	Pavāritena	307-9, 335
Parisuddhācī-samācāro	254-5	Pallaṅkaṃ	32, 280	Pavārito	263, 307-9
Parisuddhājīvo	254-5	Pallaṅkena	265, 492	Pavāriyamatte	237
Parisuddhāti	141	Pallaṅko	281	Pavāriyamāne	233-4-7-8-9, 240-1, 261-3
Parisuddho	11, 51-2, 132-3, 167-8	Pallalāni	325	Pavāretabbam (36)	223, 238, 256, 261
Parisuddhoti	167-8	Pavakkhāmi	137	Pavāretabbanti	253, 261-3
Parissayāni	496	Pavattamaṃsaṃ	310, 334	Pavāreti	227, 253
Parissāvanānīpi	302, 319	Pavattamānesu	405	Pavāretum (11)	223, 238, 240, 250
Parissāvanehi	411	Pavattamāno	121	Pavāretvā	259, 260-2-3
Pariharanti	295-6	Pavattāro	343	Pavārentā	263
Pariharitabbam	348	Pavattitaṃ	17	Pavārenti (19)	235-9, 240-6, 253, 309
Pariharitum	292-3	Pavattite	17		
		Pavattetum	12		
		Pavaraṇca	390-2		
		Pavassissati	252		
		Pavāraṇaṃ	225-7, 231, 253-4-5-6-9, 261-3, 439, 476		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Pavārethāti	260	Pavedesi	492-3	Passati ca	506
Pavāremi	228-9, 230-2	Pavedhenti	272	Passatīti	324
Pavāreyya	223-5-7-8, 249, 250-3, 262	Pavuttaṃ	343	Passatu	309, 400
Pavāreyyāti	251-2-3-7-8-9	Pavutto	134	Passato	4
Pavāreyyāthāti	260	Pasataṃ	381	Passathayye	382
Pavāreyyāma	228-9	Pasatena	381	Passanti	184-5-6-7, 244-5-6-7
Pavāreyyāmāti	259, 260	Pasatthā	213-4	Passanto	223-8, 230
Pavāreyyūṃ	231	Pasatthāti	282	Passaddhakāyā	408
Pavāresuṃ	233	Pasannaṃ	110	Passaddhi	137, 479
Pavāressati	225, 251-2, 262-3	Pasannacittaṃ	22-3, 320	Passaddhiyā	479
Pavāressanti	484	Pasannacitte	47, 267	Passambhissati	408
Pavāressāma	262, 483	Pasannā	208, 311, 342	Passasi	135, 231, 400
Pavāressāmīti	263	Pasannānaṃ	57, 73-5, 109, 224	Passasati	169
Pavārechi	225	Pasannānañca	57	Passasettaṃ	431, 445, 480-1
Pavāhissata	41	Pasavati”ti	104	Passāma	107, 338
Pavāhetvā	42-3	Pasavāma	103	Passāmāti	383, 488
Paviṭṭhaṃ	32-3	Pasādaṃ	139	Passāmi	231, 319
Paviṭṭhā	405	Pasādanīyaṃ	285	Passāmīti	169, 425, 446
Paviṭṭho	51-2, 307	Pasādāya	57, 73-4-5, 109, 214, 222-4, 304, 310-2-8, 416, 422	Passāvaṃ	418
Paviṭṭhoti	370	Pasādessantīti	501	Passāvapādukaṃ	279
Pavivekaṃ	500	Pasādo	69, 70, 87-8, 345	Passāvampi	276, 294
Pavivekañca	271	Pasārittaṃ	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325	Passāvopi	386-7
Pavivekādhimutto	270	Pasāritena	50-2	Passāhi	135
Pavivekānaṃ	142	Pasāreyya	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405	Passi ca	506-7
Pavisati	99, 100	Pasādeyyāti	345	Passitūṃ	458, 469, 488-9
Pavisatūti	388	Pasuṃ	334	Passitunti	194-6-7-8-9
Pavisanti	289, 296, 402	Pasutaṃ	317-8	Passitvā	49, 104-5-7, 110, 185-6, 245-6, 281, 301-3-6, 347
Pavisantena	59, 64, 78, 83	Pasuraparibbājako	98	Passissati	233
Pavisimsu	405	Pasusaṃvāsaṃ	263	Passissasi	135
Pavisitabbaṃ	59, 64, 78, 83	Pasusaṃvāsaññeva	222	Passissāma	341
Pavisitabbo	63, 81, 283, 413	Pasenadissa	213-4	Passissāmāti	338-9
Pavisitūṃ	117	Passaṃ	20, 45, 191	Passissāmīti	22, 135
Pavisitukāmo	58-9, 63-4, 77-8, 82-3	Passaṃīyeva	107	Passe	6, 8, 9
Pavisitvā	32, 311, 321, 346, 380, 490-1, 494	Passa	490-2-3-4	Passena	384-5
Paviseyya	413	Passati	105, 135, 209, 214, 221-2, 306, 410, 499	Passayyaṃ	448
Pavedeti	46, 399			Passayya	220-2
				Passayyanti	445, 480-1, 490

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Passeyyāti	22, 30	Pāṭaligāmikāpi	321	Pātimokkhanti	141, 157
Passeyyātha	107, 494	Pāṭaligāmike	321-2	Pātimokkhāni	93-7-8, 112-3-4
Passeyyāsi	379	Pāṭaligāmikesu	323	Pātimokkhuddesaṃ	140, 156, 160-1
Pahātabbanti	15	Pāṭaligāme	323	Pātimokkhuddesakena	155
Pahāya	496	Pāṭaligāmo	321	Pātimokkhuddesako	155
Pahāsi	46	Pāṭaliputtam	323	Pātimokkhuddesā	151
Pahi	429	Pāṭaliputtassa	323	Pātimokkhuddesa-	
Pahiṇati	426	Pāṭaliputte	415	nujānanā	140
Pahiṇeyya	194-5-6-7-8-9, 200-1-2-3-4-5-6	Pāṭikāya	266	Pātimokkhuddeso	142, 151
Pahitam	39, 390	Pāṭidesanīyam	255-6-7	Pātimokkhuddesoti	151
Pahitattā	499	Pāṭidesanīyadiṭṭhino	257-8	Pātimokkhe	144, 158, 169, 172-3-4-5-6-7-8-9, 180-1-2-3
Pahitatto	269	Pāṭidesanīyena	256	Pātiyā	399, 428
Pahite	194-5-6-7-8-9, 200-1-2-3-4-5-6	Pāṭipadikam	73, 133	Pātum	488-9
Pahiteti	205	Pāṭipade	214-5-6-7-8	Pātu	2
Pahiteyeva	206	Pāṭipado	184-5, 191, 244-5	Pātunti	296-7-9, 390, 488
Pahito	393	Pāṭiyekko	301	Pātubhavanti	2
Pahiyyati	426	Pāṭekkam	185-6-7, 245-6-7	Pātubhūtam	129
Pahīnam	46	Pāṭheyyakā	351	Pāturahosi	17, 21, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 405
Pahīnā	332	Pāṇam	334	Pāteyya	62-7, 81-6, 201-3
Pahūtam	36-7, 315, 343-7-8	Pāṇakā	296	Pātetī	459, 460-1-2-3-4-5, 470-1-2-3-4-5
Pahūtāya	315	Pāṇake	385	Pātheyyam	342, 380
Pahūtehi	343-7	Pāṇabhūtesu	4	Pātheyyakena	350
Pākam	305	Pāṇaharā	496	Pādam	134
Pākatikāni	291	Pāṇaharānam	109, 418	Pādam vā	134
Pāke	305	Pāṇātipātā	117, 282	Pādakaṭhalikam	13
Pācittiyam	255-6-7, 261	Pāṇātipātī	119	Pādakathalikam	58-9, 64-5, 77-8, 82-3, 220-1-2, 260, 430, 497-9
Pācittiyadiṭṭhino	257-8	Pāṇātipāte	282	Pādakhilābādho	276
Pācittiyanti	259	Pāṇātipāto	282	Pādakhilo	276
Pācittiyena	256	Pāṇātipāto	282	Pādacchinnam	126
Pācinavaṃsadāya-		Pāṇiṇca	494	Pādacchinno	126, 444
gamanakathā	497	Pāṇinā	37-8, 400	Pādātalesu	265
Pācinavaṃsadāye	497	Pāṇupetaṃ	23, 48, 320, 333, 340	Pādato	417
Pācinavaṃsadāyo	497	Pāṇupete	5, 267, 340		
Pāceti	315	Pāṇe	192-3		
Pācenti	305	Pāṇo	134		
Pāṭaṅkinti	280	Pātabbam	297		
Pāṭaligāmaṃ	321	Pātarāsaṃ	389		
Pāṭaligāmatthu	321	Pātimokkha (32)	140-1-2-3, 145-6, 152-5-6, 160-1-7-8, 170-3-4- 5-6-7-8-9, 180-1, 507		
Pāṭaligāmikā	321-3				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Pādapiṭṭhaṃ	13, 58-9, 63-4-5, 77-8, 82-3, 220-1-2, 260, 430, 497-9
Pādabbhañjanam	350, 382
Pādabbhañjananti	298
Pādā	138, 268, 275-6, 298, 405
Pādānam	186, 246
Pādārahaṃ	134
Pādārahaṃ vā	134
Pādāsi	282, 301, 380-2-7
Pādukamañḍanānuyoga-manuyuttā	278
Pāde	13, 29, 57, 72-6, 98, 115, 131, 265, 321, 497-8
Pādesu	5, 42-3-7, 54, 226, 493
Pādehi	276
Pādodakaṃ	13, 58-9, 63-4-5, 77-8, 82-3, 220-1-2, 260, 430, 497-9
Pānam	143
Pānakatham	276
Pānanti	343
Pānaparibhogena	304
Pānāni	343-4
Pānīyam	61-6, 80-5, 159, 168, 185, 214-5-6-7-8, 220-2, 230, 243, 499, 500
Pānīyaghaṭam	220-1-2
Pānīyaghaṭam vā	499
Pānīyañca	389
Pānīyāni	500
Pānīyena	58-9, 64-5, 77-8, 82-3, 260, 430
Pānehi	343
Pāpakam	389, 409, 410
Pāpakā	127, 332
Pāpakānam	330-1
Pāpakā	332
Pāpake	332

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Pāpako	289, 322
Pāpañca	103
Pāpañikāya	374
Pāpañike	404
Pāpañikena	353
Pāpaparisadūsī	138
Pāpabhikkhum	282
Pāpabhikkhu	281-2
Pāpabhikkhuno	282
Pāparogim	126
Pāparogī	127, 444
Pāpasamācāro	457, 468
Pāpā	103-4, 478
Pāpāni	496
Pāpikam	136, 459, 470
Pāpikā	445-6
Pāpikāya	136, 162-3, 190, 225-6, 250, 424, 459, 465-6, 470-5
Pāpicche	136
Pāpiccho	135
Pāpimā	28
Pāpupāsakassa	281
Pāpupāsako	282
Pāpuṇi	379, 489
Pāpe	286
Pāmujjam	408
Pāmokkhā	381
Pāmokkho	32, 42, 108
Pāyāsi	338
Pāyitomhi	388
Pāyetunti	299
Pāyetvā	388
Pāyesi	491
Pāram	325
Pārato	59, 61-4-6, 78-9, 83-4
Pārājikam	255-6-7
Pārājikāni	151, 255
Pārājikena	256
Pāricchattaka-puppham	39, 40

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pa]**

Pāripupphañca	137
Pāripūrim	208, 305-6
Pārimatīre	325
Pārivāsikacattuttho	442, 477
Pārivāsikapavāraṇa-dānena	250
Pārivāsikapārisuddhi-dānena	190
Pārisajje	494
Pārisuddhim	140, 161-4-5
Pārisuddhi	161-2, 174-5-6-7-8-9, 181-2-3
Pārisuddhi-uposatham	167-8
Pārisuddhidānakathā	161
Pārisuddhiyā	162
Pārisuddhihārakassa	162
Pārisuddhihārako	162
Pārupim	402
Pārupi	401
Pārupitvā	58, 77
Pālileyyakam	499, 500
Pālileyyake	499, 500
Pālileyyā ca	510
Pāvakova	33
Pāvada	380-1
Pāvassi	41, 404
Pāvāranti	393
Pāvāro	393, 428
Pāvisi	33, 48-9, 50, 274, 302, 323, 345, 378, 413, 495-7
Pāveyyakā	351, 374
Pāsāṇanimittam	144
Pāsādam	22, 145, 302, 396
Pāsādam vā	336
Pāsādamārūyha	6, 8, 9
Pāsādasahassāni	378
Pāsādā	21
Pāsādikam	285, 377
Pāsādikatāya	421
Pāsādikassa	57, 421
Pāsādikā	301-2, 377-8
Pāsādikena	50-2-7, 76

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Pa]

Pāsādiko	49, 282
Pāsāde	21, 377
Pāsādo	73, 133, 194-5-6-7-8
Pāso	28
Pāham	394
Pāhetabbo	157, 160-1, 170-1, 232
Pāhesim	425
Pāhesi	42-3, 116, 129, 193-4, 205-6, 265, 300-7, 387-9, 390-3, 425, 480-1
Pāliguṇṭhimā	273-4
Pāḷibandham	400
Picunā	381-2
Piṇḍakam	333, 511
Piṇḍakena	207, 220-1-2 351, 497-8
Piṇḍapātām	36-7, 51-2
Piṇḍapātaṭikkanto	495
Piṇḍapātikā	351
Piṇḍapāto	58, 62-4, 77, 81-2
Piṇḍāya (30)	50-1-2-6-7, 70-2-6, 109, 125-6, 157-8, 220-1-2, 274, 301-2-7, 312-3-4, 499
Piṇḍiyālopabhojanam	73, 133
Piṭakam	337-8
Piṭakānipi	319
Piṭṭhakhādanīyañca	346-7
Piṭṭhakhādanīyañcāti	347
Piṭṭhakhādanīyanti	347
Piṭṭhakhādanīyehi	347
Piṭṭhampi	303
Piṭṭhāni	294
Piṭṭhito	51-2-9, 78, 115, 274, 282, 314, 324
Piṭṭhito piṭṭhito	274
Piṭṭhimpi	274
Piṭṭhehi	292, 349

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Pa]

Pitaram	122
Pitarañca	25
Pitā	25, 115, 138, 219, 417, 492-3-4-5
Pitāti	379
Pitāputtakā	109
Pitu	177
Pitughātakacattuttho	440
Pitughātakapañcamo	441
Pitughātakavīso	441
Pitughātakassa	190, 250, 443
Pitughātakāpi	423
Pitughātakupajjhāyena	124
Pitughātako	122, 162-3, 225-6, 424
Pitucittam	57, 76
Pituno	23, 109, 495
Pituvacanam	492-3
Pitussa	205
Pipāsam	315
Pipāsāñca	316
Pipāsāya	109
Pippalim	293
Piyacakkhūhi	498
Piyavacanametam	141
Piyavādī	492
Piyehi	14
Pilindagāmam	301-2
Pilindagāmake	301-2
Pilindagāmakotipi	301
Pilindavaccham	300
Pilindavacchassa	296-7-8, 301
Pilindavaccho	299
Pilohikāya	353
Pivati	389, 500
Pivatu	304
Pivatūti	388
Pivanti	296
Pivatha	118
Pivassūti	389

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Pa]

Pivāmi	500
Pivi	294
Pivissatīti	387
Pivissatha	109
Pivitvā	297
Piveyya	297
Pisācā	219
Pisācillikā	212
Pisācchi	207
Piḷakā	294, 410
Piṭham	60-5, 78, 84, 266
Piṭhappamāṇenapi	281
Piṭhampi	276, 283
Piṭhe	281
Piṭhena	161-3, 225
Pītam	299, 310, 388
Pitakā	34
Pitavaṇṇā	326
Pitavatthā	326
Pitavaddhikā	273
Pitassa	58, 63, 77, 82
Pitā	288, 290, 315, 326, 386-7
Pītālankārā	326
Pīti	408
Pītimanāya	408
Pīlita	138
Pīletvā	65, 79, 84
Puggalam	109, 153-4, 258
Puggalañca	259
Puggalasattthārā	374
Puggalassa	353, 427
Puggalā	374
Puggalikāya	348
Puggalikāni	348
Puggale	253
Puggalo	109, 129, 253-8-9, 443
Pucchati	300-1, 346, 369, 370-1-8
Pucchatīti	141

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]		[Pa]	
Pucchanti 74, 130, 152-3-7, 187, 221, 247, 304, 348, 369, 370-1		Puttapemaṃ 116		Puratthimaṃ 321	
Pucchante 131		Puttassa 196-8, 205, 337-8, 386		Puratthimā 61-6, 79, 85	
Pucchāmi 46, 132		Puttassapi 339		Puratthimāya 271, 287	
Pucchiṃsu 114-7, 307, 415		Puttā 27		Purāṇakulaputto 120	
Pucchi 104, 302, 311, 378, 380, 425, 491		Putto 22, 116, 205, 339, 340, 382, 428, 493		Purāṇajaṭilehi 43-5-8-9	
Pucchitabbā 160		Puthujjanā 409		Purāṇadutiyaikaṇca 25	
Pucchitabbo 58-9, 64-5, 77-8, 82-3, 130, 152		Puthusaddo 496		Purāṇadutiyaikā 24-5	
Pucchituṃ 51-2, 130, 152		Puthusilā 134		Purāṇadutiyaikāya 134	
Pucchitukāmā 204		Puna (49) 98-9, 100-1, 111, 135-6-7, 173-4-5-6-7-9, 180-1-2-3, 473-9		Purāyaṃ 196-8	
Pucchitukāmo 204		Puna caparaṃ 322		Purimaṃ 193-4	
Pucchitunti 130, 153		Panadeva 111, 157, 263, 339, 350, 377, 387, 400, 415, 492		Purimāhi 35-6	
Pucchito 509		Punabbhavābhiniḃbatti 332		Purimikā 192, 214-5-6-9	
Pucchitvā 187, 247		Punabbhavoti 16, 325-6		Purimikāya 213-4-5-6	
Pucchissanti 131, 407		Punā 376		Purisaṃ 103, 334	
Pucchissāmi 199, 201-3-4-5, 407		Punānuññāsi 350		Purisadammasārathi 45, 339	
Puccheyyaṃ 51-2		Punāpace 350		Purisantarena 280	
Puccheyya 152		Pupphaṃ 382-3		Purisayuttaṃ 280	
Puccheyyanti 132-3		Pupphadasāni 422		Purisayuttanapi 280	
Puccheyyāti 153		Puppharajanaṃ 399		Purisassa 102, 150	
Puñchitvā 491		Puppharasaṃ 344		Purisānaṃ 378	
Puñchaṃ 383		Pubbakā 343		Purisāyuttasivikā 289	
Puññaṃ 317-8, 344, 416		Pubbakiccaṃ 140		Puriso 6, 102-3, 105-6, 134, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 310, 325, 334, 378, 405	
Puññaṇakāmā 408		Pubbaṇhasamayaṃ (22) 24, 48, 50, 115, 274, 281, 301-2-6, 311-6, 405, 495		Purisosi 130-1-2	
Puññaṇāni 268, 392-3		Pubbapetakathaṃ 276		Pure 381	
Puṭapāli 288		Pubbānupubbakānaṃ 26		Purebhattaṃ 307, 335, 350	
Puṭabaddhā 273-4		Pubbuṭṭhāyī 492		Purohitaṃ 488	
Puṭabhedanaṃ 323		Pubbe 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 14-5-6, 47-8, 259, 269, 308, 499, 500		Purohito 488-9	
Puṭṭho 141				Pūjayanti 324	
Puṇḍarikāni 9, 10				Pūjitā 324	
Puṇḍarīkīniyaṃ 9				Pūjeyyāma 501	
Puṇṇaji 25				Pūjesuṃ 501	
Puṇṇo 121				Pūjessati 143	
Puttaṃ 116, 338, 378, 386, 489, 494		Pubbepi 304		Pūjessatha 143	
Puttaṃva 324		Puraṃ 12		Pūtimuttabhesajjaṃ 73, 133	
Puttacittaṃ 57, 76		Purakkhatvā 321		Pūrā 325	
		Purato 4, 48, 59, 64, 78, 83, 115, 265, 387		Pūreti 337-8	
		Puratthābhimukho 321		Pūretvā 302	

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pha]		[Pha]	
Pūrento	317	Pharusā	295	Phāsu (11) 128, 141-2, 304-8, 371-2-3-6, 430, 499	
Pūresi	338	Pharusācchinnacchi-bandhā	429	Phāsukaṃ	220-1-2, 351
Pekkhanā (sabbattha)	138	Phareyya	290-1	Phāsukāmovā	33
Pettikaṃ	495	Phalakacīraṃ	421	Phāsumhā	222
Pemaṃ	69, 70, 87-8, 139	Phalakā	429	Phāsuviḥāraṃ	128
Peyyālamukhena	184, 244	Phalakhādānīyaṃ	305-6-9, 348	Phāsuviḥārapañcaka	371
Peyyālameva	137	Phalakhādānīyanti	348	Phāsuviḥārapañcamaka	373
Pesalā	153-5, 253, 430	Phalañca	350	Phāsuviḥārā	262
Pesalānaṃ	136	Phalamayaṃ	295	Phāsuviḥāriko	371-2-3
Pesito	510	Phalati	295	Phāsuviḥāro	261-2
Pesesi	137, 492-4	Phalatumbanti	297	Phitañca	377
Pokkharatṭhaṃ	309, 335	Phalarajananti	399	Phitā	377-8
Pokkharāṇiṃ	37-8, 308	Phalarasaṃ	344	Phuto	268
Pokkharāṇiyā	308, 377, 430	Phalāni	293	Phuṭṭhaṃ	103
Pokkharāṇī	38, 137, 195-6-7-8	Phalikamayā	279	Phuṭṭhā	101, 291
Pokkharāṇīsātāni	377	Phalikavaṇṇāyo	34	Phuṭṭhānaṃ	290
Pokkharāṇīsahassāni	377	Phalikā	276, 289	Phuṭṭho	102, 345
Potthakaṃ	422-9	Phalitā	298	Phoṭṭesu	327
Potthako	422	Phalitāti	275	Phoṭṭhabbā	28, 44, 271
Potthanikaṃ	311	Phalitupāhanā	287	Phoṭṭhabbesupi	45
Potthujjaniko	14	Phalehi	293	Phositunti	298
Ponobbhavikā	15	Phassanirodhā	1	[Ba]	
Porāṇaṃ	343	Phassanirodho	1	Baddho	105
Porāṇakena	110	Phassapaccayā	1	Baddhosi	28
Posāpitoti	379	Phassā	272	Badhiraṃ	126
Posāvanikanti	382	Phasso	1	Badhiro	127, 444, 478
Posetunti	378	Phaḷikasantāno	415	Bandhati	325
Posethāti	379	Phāṇitaṃ	290-1, 302-3	Bandhitunti	295, 399
Poso	324	Phāṇitanti	73, 133	Bandhanamattaṃ	283
[Pha]		Phātinaṃ	120	Bandhanamattena	352
Phalaṃ	39, 135, 309, 349	Phārusakapānaṃ	344	Bandhanasuttakaṃ	296
Phaggavakasāvaṃ	292	Phārusakā	350	Bandhanasuttakanti	295
Phaṇaṃ	3, 138, 477	Phāliyanu	40, 137	Bandhanā	134
Phaṇadasāni	422	Phāliyiṃsu	40-3	Bandhano	374
Phaṇahatthakaṃ	126	Phāliyissanti	40	Bandhanti	325
Phaṇahatthako	126, 444	Phāletuṃ	40	Bandhante	325
Pharanti	290-1-2-3	Phāletunti	40	Bandhāpitanti	302
Pharitvā	345	Phālenti	336	Bandhāpesi	302
Pharusam	400	Phālo	320		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ba]**

Banditvā	58, 77, 295, 308, 398, 489, 490
Bandhe	478
Bandheyyaṃ	401-2
Balaṃ	315
Balabhāvanā	408
Balañca	315, 478-9, 492-3-5
Balavā	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405
Bahārāmakotṭhake	335
Bahi	305, 366, 375, 391
Bahiddhā (17)	20, 214-5-6- 7-8-9, 354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 372-5
Bahidvāre	337-8
Bahinagare	489
Bahipi	281
Bahisīmagatassa (16)	354- 5-6-7-8-9, 360-1-3-4- 5-6-7-8-9, 372
Bahisīmagato (12)	354-5- 6-7-9, 362-3-4-5-6, 372-3
Bahisīme	375-6
Bahuṃ (23)	51-3, 213-4, 288-297, 302-9, 314-7-8, 380-1-3-7, 415-6, 428
Bahu	315-9
Bahukato	345
Bahukaraṇīyāti	286
Bahukaraṇīyo	101-2
Bahukāni	381-2
Bahukārā	11
Bahukiccā	286
Bahukicco	101-2
Bahukehi	52-3
Bahu ca	314
Bahucīvarake	213-4
Bahujanañca	377
Bahujanasukhāya	27

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ba]**

Bahujanahitāya	27
Bahujanā	377-8
Bahuñca	103, 305-6, 379
Bahutaraṃ	297, 305, 416
Bahutarā (31)	172-3-4-5-6- 7-8-9, 180-1-2-3- 4-5, 219, 233-4-5
Bahudeva	286, 322
Bahuno	489, 492-3, 500
Bahunti	51-3
Bahuparikkhāro	420
Bahubhaṇḍo	420
Bahumāyā	389
Bahussutā	75, 89, 483-4
Bahussuto (10)	92-6, 112-4, 160, 171, 191
Bahū (11)	41, 102, 191-2-3, 263, 308, 380
Bahūnaṃ	389, 390-2
Bahūni	392-3, 429
Bahūpakāro	384, 419, 420
Bādhāyissāmi	28
Bārāṇasīṃ	310, 386, 490-1-4
Bārāṇasiyaṃ	11, 17, 25, 30, 277, 310-4, 403-4, 487-9
Bārāṇasī	11-2, 77, 310, 487
Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ	386
Bārāṇaseyyakassa	386
Bārāṇaseyyako	386-7
Bāla-abyattavatthu	88
Bālakañceva	510
Bālakaloṇakagamana-	
kathā	497
Bālakaloṇakagāme	497
Bālakaloṇakagāmo	497
Bālā (11)	75, 88-9, 130-7-8, 156, 160-1, 405, 479
Bāle	160
Bālena	75, 98, 130
Bālehi	137

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ba]**

Bālo	156, 254, 456-7, 468, 477, 496
Bāhaṃ	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405
Bāhantampi	401
Bāhā	334
Bāhitapāpadhammo	3
Bāhullāya	12-3-4, 74, 303-4, 401-2
Bāhullikā	302
Bāhulliko	12-3
Bālhataṃ	250, 280
Bimbisāraṃ	50, 104, 139, 265, 301, 378, 383-4-6
Bimbisārappamukhānaṃ	47
Bimbisārārājavatthu	382
Bimbisārassa (13)	49, 103-4, 139, 300-1, 338 382-3-6-7-9
Bimbisārena	105-6-7
Bimbisārenāti	390
Bimbisāro (24)	45-6-7-8-9, 50, 101
Bilaṃ	293
Bilaṅgaṃ	293
Bilāni	490-1
Bījaṃ	350
Bījāni	348
Buddhaṃ	98, 115
Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ	
gacchāmi	98, 115
Buddhacakkhunā	9, 10
Buddhappamukhaṃ (14)	49, 312-4-5-6-7, 324, 334, 341-2-3-4-7, 405
Buddhappamukhañca	383
Buddhappamukhassa	48, 50, 306, 314, 328, 341
Buddhappamukho	102, 307, 316-7, 327
Buddhasaṃghaṃ	428
Buddhassa	100-1, 119, 328-9, 334
Buddhā	221, 304

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ba]**

Buddhānaṃ	22-3, 47, 74, 221, 267, 284, 305, 320, 351
Buddhe	345
Buddhena	374
Buddho (28)	1, 45, 57, 68, 73-4-5, 89, 109, 139, 192, 214, 220-4, 265, 275, 290
Belaṭṭhaṃ	318, 320
Belaṭṭhakaccānavatthu	318
Belaṭṭhassa	320
Belaṭṭhasīsassa	293, 410
Belaṭṭho	318-9, 320
Bojjhaṅgabhāvanā	408
Bodhiṃ	11, 137
Bodhikathā	1, 2
Bodhirukkhamulā	3
Bodhirukkhamule	1
Byagghaṃ	314
Byaggacammaṃ	281
Byaggacamma-pa- rikkhaṭā	274
Byañjanaṃ	51-3, 138, 477
Byañjanā	477
Byañjanupetā	508
Byañjanupetā ca	508
Byattassa	479
Byattā	75, 89, 483-4
Byattena (36)	71-2-5, 89, 99, 111-6, 130-1-2, 140-4-6-8-9, 152-3, 165-7, 170, 223-8-9, 232-3, 251-2, 260-2
Byatto (10)	10-1, 156, 160, 171-2, 255, 480-1-3
Byapaneti	316
Byākaraṇārahaṃ	509
Byākarissati	407
Byākareyya	141
Byākareyyanti	269
Byākaronti	272, 330

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ba]**

Byākāsi	54
Byādhipi	14
Byāharitabbaṃ	141
Brahmakāyikā	17
Brahmacariyaṃ (20)	17-8, 20-7, 42-3-5-6-7, 50-3-4-5, 105-6-7, 267-9, 283, 339, 407
Brahmacariyantarāyo	152, 252-3
Brahmacariyapariyo- sānaṃ	13-4, 269
Brahmacariyassa	208-9
Brahmacārino	104, 120, 324
Brahmacārayo	324
Brahmadattaṃ	488-9, 492
Brahmadattassa	488, 490-2-3-4
Brahmadatte	489
Brahmadattena	487
Brahmadatto	489, 491-3-5
Brahmadatto ca	494
Brahmadatto nāma	487
Brahmayācanakathā	5
Brahmaloke	6
Brahmavādaṃ	3
Brahmā	6, 7, 36, 137
Brahmāpi	36
Brahmānaṃ	7, 10
Brahme	7, 8, 9
Brahmunā	17
Brahmuno	6, 9
Brāhmaṇaṃ	70, 306, 315-6, 488
Brāhmaṇa	143, 307, 315
Brāhmaṇakārakā	3
Brāhmaṇagahapatikā	46
Brāhmaṇagaha- patikānaṃ	46-7
Brāhmaṇagahapatikehi	46
Brāhmaṇagāmo	287
Brāhmaṇaparisam	322
Brāhmaṇabojaneti	56, 76
Brāhmaṇassa	2, 34, 70-2, 306-7, 314

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Pha]**

Brāhmaṇā	56, 76, 143, 343
Brāhmaṇena	17
Brāhmaṇesu	343-4
Brāhmaṇo (10)	3, 70-2, 137, 306-7, 314
Brūhi	46, 51-3

[Bha]

Bhaganti	394
Bhagandamaṃ	350
Bhagandalābādham	383, 428
Bhagandalābādho	309, 382
Bhagavatā (56)	3, 103, 209, 392, 415, 497
Bhagavati	54, 116
Bhagavato (174)	4, 110, 250, 318, 410, 500
Bhagavatopi	30
Bhagavantaṃ (94)	4, 17, 104, 221, 317, 401, 506
Bhagavantanti	330
Bhagavantaṃ vā	501
Bhagavantaṃyeve	266, 321
Bhagavantānaṃ	74, 221, 305, 351
Bhagavanto	74, 221
Bhagavā (133)	1, 2, 3, 115, 267, 314, 401, 500
Bhagavāti (20)	49, 318, 416
Bhagini	310
Bhaginiyo	211
Bhaginī	206
Bhaguṃ	497
Bhagu	343, 415, 497
Bhaṅgaṃ	73, 133
Bhaṅgo	54, 64, 77, 82
Bhaṅgodakaṃ	350
Bhaṅgodakanti	297
Bhaggañcassa	500
Bhajeyyāma	501
Bhajesuṃ	501

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Bha]		[Bha]		[Bha]	
Bhañjītabbā	104	Bhattampi	290, 386-7	Bhariyatthāya	208-9
Bhañjissati	378	Bhattasmim	430	Bhariyā (5)	208, 340, 382
Bhaññamāne (5)	6, 45, 100	Bhattassāti	405	Bhariyāya	337-8, 387
Bhaṭo	137	Bhattācchādakena	291	Bhavaṃ (8)	42, 306, 344
Bhaṇaṃ	509	Bhattānaṃ	72, 346	Bhavataṇhā	15, 325
Bhaṇati	196-8	Bhattāni	336, 415	Bhavati	375
Bhaṇanti	33	Bhatte	212, 427	Bhavanti	2
Bhaṇantehi	251	Bhattena	337-8	Bhavanto	42
Bhaṇamānassa	58, 77	Bhaddantassa	206	Bhavanīrodhā	1
Bhaṇamāno	58, 77	Bhaddantā (7)	103, 196, 317	Bhavanīrodho	1
Bhaṇe (21)	103, 301, 489, 494	Bhaddantānaṃ	206	Bhavanetti	325-6
Bhaṇe jīvaka	387	Bhaddanto	206	Bhavapaccayā	1
Bhaṇeti	378	Bhaddako	430	Bhavitabbāṃ	141
Bhaṇḍaṃ	30, 206	Bhaddamuttakaṃ	292	Bhavitabbanti	141
Bhaṇḍanti	206	Bhaddamuttakanti	294	Bhavissati (33)	4, 140, 373, 407, 484, 495
Bhaṇḍanaṃ (11)	254, 484, 507	Bhaddayuganti	54	Bhavissatīti (9)	161, 311, 411
Bhaṇḍanakāravatthu	259	Bhaddavatikaṃ	389	Bhavissatha	407
Bhaṇḍanakārakā (6)	259, 501	Bhaddavatikā nāma	388	Bhavissanti (6)	6, 108, 485
Bhaṇḍanakārakehi	499	Bhaddavatikāya	388	Bhavissantīti	7, 8, 9, 405-7
Bhaṇḍanakāraako (7)	453, 478	Bhaddavaggiyā	30	Bhavissasi	389
Bhaṇḍanaajātā	485, 486	Bhaddasālamūlaṃ	500	Bhavissāma	262
Bhaṇḍanena	468, 495	Bhaddasālamūle	499	Bhavissāmāti	262
Bhaṇḍāgāraṃ	396-7, 428	Bhaddiyaṃ	278, 338-9	Bhavissāmi	169, 170, 231-2
Bhaṇḍāgārassa	396	Bhaddiyanagare	337-8	Bhavissāmīti	200-3-4
Bhaṇḍāgārikaṃ	397	Bhaddiyassa	17	Bhave	375
Bhaṇḍāgārikassa	397	Bhaddiyā	278, 340	Bhaveyyātha	495
Bhaṇḍāgāriko	397	Bhaddiye	339, 341	Bhaveyyāsi	384
Bhaṇḍāgāre	397	Bhaddiyo	137	Bhavo	1
Bhaṇḍikaṃ	308	Bhadraṃ	316, 339	Bhassakārakā (5)	259, 260, 505
Bhaṇḍitvā	107	Bhadraako	383-4	Bhassakārakehi	499
Bhaṇḍukammāya	101-7	Bhadrāni	324-6, 339	Bhassakāraako (5)	453, 466
Bhaṇḍuko	138	Bhadrehi	326, 339	Bhāgaṃ	348, 394-5-8
Bhattaṃ (30)	34, 306, 341, 404-7	Bhante (136)	11, 107, 222, 316, 400, 505	Bhāganti	415-6
Bhattakālepi	158	Bhanteti (9)	143, 391, 404	Bhāgena	398
Bhattaggaṃ (7)	220, 314, 499	Bhayakathaṃ	276	Bhāgo	414
Bhattagge (8)	314, 483-6	Bhayamatīto	33	Bhājanaṃ (5)	58, 77, 82
Bhattaggepi	56-7, 76	Bhayā	484	Bhājanañca	428
Bhattacchedaṃ	407	Bhayāgatiṃ	395-6-7	Bhājitaṇḍa	397
Bhattanti (13)	39, 324, 405	Bhariyaṃ	208-9, 338, 387		
Bhattapaṭipāṭi	72, 346				

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Bha]**

Bhājiyamāne	414
Bhājiyissanti	415-6
Bhājetabbam	427
Bhājetabbanti	398, 425, 505
Bhājetum	414
Bhājetukāmā	415-6
Bhājetunti	397
Bhājento	397
Bhāṇavāro	68, 101
Bhātaram	42
Bhātaro	43
Bhātā	206, 219
Bhātikā	414
Bhātukā	429
Bhātuno	42, 206
Bhātūnam	43
Bhāradvājo	343
Bhāvanā	69, 70, 87-8
Bhāvetabbanti	16
Bhāsati	119, 509
Bhāsato	137
Bhāsanti	139, 152, 328-9
Bhāsassu	51-3
Bhāsim	10
Bhāsitarā (6)	16, 267, 479, 503
Bhāsitaḥho	152
Bhāsitaḥho'ti	140
Bhāsitaḥmanubhāsanti	343
Bhāsitaḥsa	400, 495
Bhāsitaḥyā	253-4
Bhāsituṃ	152
Bhāsituṃti	140, 286
Bhāsivā	57, 482-3, 497
Bhāseyya (20)	71, 132, 262, 352, 507
Bhikkhave (300)	13, 107, 217, 325, 472, 507
Bhikkhavoti (4)	18, 42-3, 54
Bhikkhāpaṇṇattiyā	427
Bhikkhāya	109

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Bha]**

Bhikkhum (40)	50, 161, 231, 481, 506
Bhikkhu (125)	50, 169, 263, 359, 426, 485, 506
Bhikkhugaṇe	510
Bhikkhugatikā (2)	206, 219
Bhikkhunā (77)	52, 111, 153, 228, 395, 408, 507
Bhikkhunim	119, 195-7-8
Bhikkhunigocaro	99, 100
Bhikkhunicatuttho	440
Bhikkhunidasamo	441
Bhikkhunidūsaka-catuttho	440
Bhikkhunidūsaka-paṇcamo	441
Bhikkhunidūsakavīso	442
Bhikkhunidūsa-kassa	190, 250, 443
Bhikkhunidūsakāpi	423
Bhikkhunidūsako (7)	119, 162, 226, 424
Bhikkhunipaṇcamo	440
Bhikkhuniyā (10)	190, 201, 256
Bhikkhuniyo (7)	195, 210, 427
Bhikkhunivīso	441
Bhikkhunisaṃgham	195-7-8
Bhikkhunisaṃghassa	406-8
Bhikkhunisaṃghena	504
Bhikkhunī	201-2, 427
Bhikkhunīdūsakavatthu	123
Bhikkhunīdūsi	477
Bhikkhuno (69)	165, 294, 354, 369, 410, 464
Bhikkhunosamghena	465-6
Bhikkhu-paccatthikā	165, 227, 263
Bhikkhuparisā	141
Bhikkhusamgham (20)	49, 214, 312, 405
Bhikkhusamghaṇa (6)	23, 267, 340
Bhikkhusamghato	504
Bhikkhusamghanti	383

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Bha]**

Bhikkhusamghassa (8)	48, 272, 341, 392
Bhikkhusamghena (40)	43, 111, 324, 455, 473
Bhikkhusamghenāti (13)	48, 306, 340, 404
Bhikkhusamgho (10)	102, 344, 482
Bhikkhusamghoti	428
Bhikkhusamghopi	321
Bhikkhusatānam	316
Bhikkhusatāni	343-4
Bhikkhusatchi (7)	314, 341-7
Bhikkhusatchīti	341, 345-7
Bhikkhusabhāgatam	127
Bhikkhusahassassa	45
Bhikkhusahassena	43-5-8
Bhikkhusu	509, 510
Bhikkhussa (11)	194, 200, 254, 477
Bhikkhū (229)	11, 50, 102, 200, 303, 400, 500-7
Bhikkhūti	74, 256, 312
Bhikkhūnam (117)	11, 111, 200, 305, 400, 484
Bhikkhūpi	145
Bhikkhūsu (14)	70, 103, 223, 501-5
Bhikkhūhi (58)	74, 109, 221, 305, 414
Bhikkhūram	50
Bhijjati	399, 425-9
Bhijjamānasmim	496
Bhijjimsu	268, 288
Bhijji	209
Bhijjittha	208
Bhijjitthāti	494
Bhittim	321
Bhitti	60-5, 79, 84
Bhindiati	221-2

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Bha]**

Bhindanti	191
Bhindāma	499
Bhindeyya	220-2
Bhinnā	134
Bhinne	486
Bhinno	210-1, 482
Bhiyyo	496
Bhiyyobhāvāya	57, 73-5, 109, 224
Bhiyyoso	291, 333, 377-8
Bhiyyosomattāya	266
Bhisaṇca	308
Bhisā	308
Bhisibibbohanam	60-5, 78-9, 83-8, 185, 245
Bhise	308
Bhischi	308
Bhīto	121, 493
Bhujissosi	130-1-2
Bhuñjati	220-2, 499
Bhuñjatha	118, 317
Bhuñjanti	53-6, 76, 320
Bhuñjamānānam	56-7, 76
Bhuñjassūti	389
Bhuñjāma	389
Bhuñjitukāmo	58, 64, 77, 82
Bhuñjitvā (12)	35, 102, 406
Bhuñjissatha	109
Bhuñjissanti	56-7, 76
Bhuñjissāmi	73
Bhuñjeyya	220-2
Bhuñjeyyam	268
Bhuttaṃ	290, 386-7
Bhuttassa	308, 406
Bhuttāvaseso	220-2, 499
Bhuttāvinī (12)	25, 306, 405
Bhuttāvinā	307-9, 335
Bhuttāvissa	58, 64, 77, 82
Bhumma	17
Bhummanam	17

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Bha]**

Bhusā	271
Bhusāgāre	348
Bhūtakālo	131-2
Bhūtapubbaṃ	487
Bhūmattharaṇam	60-5, 79, 84
Bhūmiṃ	23-4
Bhūmi (10)	60, 84, 285, 326, 340
Bhūmiyam	295, 306
Bhūmiyā (10)	41, 84, 146, 348
Bhūsāpetvā	383
Bhedakaṃ	477
Bhedagarukena	44
Bhedagarukehi	482-3
Bhedapurekkhārapanna-rasakaṃ	180-3, 240-3
Bhedapurekkhārā (12)	180, 240-5
Bhedeti	117
Bhesajjam (5)	290, 383, 429
Bhesajjakkhandhaka	290
Bhesajjakkhandha-ko	349, 350
Bhesajjañceva	290
Bhesajjametaṃ	316
Bhesajjasammatañca	290
Bhesajjasammataṇi	290-1
Bhesajjānam	302
Bhesajjāni (12)	208, 302, 407
Bhesajjānuññātabhāṇa-vāro	303
Bhesajjupaṭṭhakena	219
Bhesajje	427
Bhesajjehi	291-2-3-4
Bho (22)	3, 45, 266, 306, 488
Bhogam (8)	59, 78, 84
Bhogakkhandham	322
Bhogajāniṃ	322
Bhogā	121, 268
Bhoge	4, 121, 268
Bhogchi	3
Bho Gotama	307

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Bha]**

Bhojanassa	208, 305-6
Bhojanāni	208, 291, 406-9
Bhojanīyam (14)	36, 306, 404
Bhojanīyattham	292-3
Bhojanīyassa	37
Bhojanīye	292-3
Bhojanīyena (11)	25, 306, 405
Bhojetvā	324
Bhojessāmāti	341-2
Bhojjayāgum	316-7-8
Bhojjayāgu	316-7-8

[Ma]

Maṃ (41)	7, 167, 416, 506
Maṃsaṃ (3)	311, 334
Maṃsanca (2)	32-3
Maṃsapātiṃ	316-7
Maṃsapātisatāni	316-7
Maṃsāni (3)	311, 336
Mañjunā	491
Maññati	510
Maññatha	496
Maññasīti	494
Maññittha	482-3
Maññe	498
Manti	71
Makkham	32
Makkhañca	33
Makkhitam	409
Makkhitanti	409
Makkhitā	282
Makkhiyati	409
Makkhiyanti	382-3
Makkhetvā	59, 83
Magadhakhettaṃ	400
Magadhamahāmattā	323
Magadhamahāmatte	324
Magadhesu	6, 137
Maggam	22, 48, 408
Magganimittam	144

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ma]		[Ma]	
Magganti	51-2	Maññeyyāsīti	333	Madhugoḷakena	315
Maggā	30, 380	Mañca	409	Madhunti	307
Maggena	39	Mañcake	311, 417	Madhupānaṃ (Sī, Syā)	344
Maggo	14	Mañcapaṭipādakā	60	Madhupiṇḍikañca	4
Maṅku	131	Mañcapīṭhaṃ	185, 245	Madhupiṇḍikañcāti	5
Maṅkubhūto	322	Mañcappamāṇenapi	281	Madhupiṇḍikāya	4
Maṅkū	130	Mañcamhi	276	Madhūkapānaṃ	344
Macchamaṃsaṃ	335	Mañce	281	Madhūkapuppharasāṃ	344
Maccharaṃ	408	Mañcena	225	Manāṃ	147
Macchavasāṃ	291	Mañco	60, 84	Manamhi	147
Majjaṃ	297	Mañjijjā	34	Manasākāsi	1, 2
Majjañca	350	Mañjijjāthikavaddhikā	273	Manasi	140
Majjanti	297	Mañjijjāthēna	429	Manasikaroma	140
Majjapakkhitaṃ	297	Mañjukā	347	Manasikārā	29-30
Majjapāyī	119	Mañjuke	347	Manasmimpi	45
Majjassa	297	Mañjena	161-3	Manassa	492
Majjāraccamma-		Mañimayā	279	Manāpacārī	492
parikkhaṭā	274	Mañiveḷuriyā	289	Manujesu	10
Majjārī	288	Maṇḍape	168, 230	Manussa	55
Majjārū	285-8	Maṇḍapepi	396	Manussattaṃ	120
Majjhadesupa-		Maṇḍapo	195	Manussanāgopi	33
sampadaṃ	476	Maṇḍalampi	400	Manussantarāyo	152
Majjhimāṃ	2, 321	Matacacīvaraṃ	426	Manussamaṃsaṃ	312
Majjhimassa	141, 150	Mattaṃ	418	Manussamaṃsa-	
Majjhimā	14, 323	Mattā	491	paṭikkhepakathā	310
Majjhimānaṃ	323	Mattāya	291, 378	Manussamaṃsameva	350
Majjhime	401	Mattikaṃ	294	Manussarāhasseyyakāṃ	49
Majjhimesu	439	Mattikanti	298	Manussaviggahaṃ	134
Majjhimesu ca	510	Mattikā	59, 83	Manussasobhagayata-	
Majjhe	41, 403	Mattikāya	59, 78, 83	micchatā	316
Majjhekalayānaṃ	27, 339	Matthakacchinno	135	Manussā (50)	49, 110, 490
Majjhena	399	Matthaluṅgaṃ	385	Manussānaṃ (19)	49, 57,
Maññatīti	266, 321	Matthaluṅgassa	385		344
Maññatha	19, 31	Maddakucchi	190	Manusse	49
Maññathāti	323	Maddakucchimhi	143	Manussena	316
Maññanti	42, 303	Maddanā	374	Manussehi	250
Maññasi	269	Madhuṃ	302	Manusso	491
Maññasīti	390	Madhu	73	Manussosi	130
Maññittha	405	Madhugoḷakañca	315	Mano	44
Maññissanti	42, 53	Madhugoḷakañcāti	315	Manokammaṃ	498
Maññissasi	74			Manoduccaritaṃ	332
Maññe	21			Manoduccaritassa	330
				Manoduccaritena	331

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ma]		[Ma]	
Manoramā	28	Mayhameva	333	Mahākappinavatthu	143
Manoviññāṇaṃ	44	Mayhampi (3)	7, 109, 498	Mahākappinassa (2)	143-4
Manoviññāṇepi	45	Mayhimāni	414	Mahākappino (3)	143-4, 502
Manoviññeyyā	271	Maranti (2)	312-3	Mahākassapaṃ	147
Manosamphassapaccayā	44	Maraṇakāle (3)	492-3-5	Mahākassapakaccānā	510
Manosamphassopi	45	Maraṇampi	14	Mahākassapassa (2)	129, 412
Manosamphasso	44	Maraṇā	322	Mahākassapo (3)	129, 147, 502
Manosucaritassa	331	Maraṇena	44	Mahākoṭṭhiko	502
Mantanāsu	509	Maricaṃ	293	Mahākhandhako (2)	136-8
Mantapadaṃ	343	Mariyādaṃ	401-2	Mahācammā	289
Mantayamānassa	497	Mariyādabaddhaṃ	400	Mahācammāni	281
Mantānaṃ	343	Marissāmi	385	Mahācundo	502, 510
Manthaṇca	4	Marissāmīti	488	Mahājanakāye (2)	36-7
Manthena	4	Malanti	46	Mahājanassa	385
Mandākiṇiṃ	308	Mallaṃ (2)	345-7	Mahājanassatthaca-	
Mandākinīyā	308	Mallassa (2)	346, 411	rodha	510
Mandāmukhiyo	41	Mallā	345	Mahājano	509
Mandāmukhiyopi	41	Mallo (4)	345-6-7, 411	Mahājāniyo	11
Mandāmukhisatāni	41	Mahagghāni (2)	381-2	Mahānāmaratta-	
Mamaṃ	333	Mahatā (10)	43-5-8, 314-8	vaddhikā	273
Mamaṃ vā	483	Mahatiriṃ (3)	37-8, 322	Mahānāmo	137
Mama	19	Mahatiyā	50	Mahānubhāvātā (2)	312, 405
Mamaññeva	346	Mahatī	190	Mahānubhāvo (10)	33-5-6-7
Mamaṇca	428	Mahatthiko (2)	345, 509	Mahāpajāpati	504
Mamañceva	325	Mahatthesu	136	Mahāpaṇṇo	400
Mamatthāya	225	Mahaddhano	487	Mahāpuṇṇosi	415
Mamassa	5	Mahantaṃ (5)	3, 146, 322, 410	Mahābandhanabaddhosi	28
Mayaṃ (92)	5, 410, 507	Mahantā (6)	34-5, 380-1	Mahābandhanamuttomhi	28
Mayaṃ pana	485	Mahapphalāṃ	333	Mahābhikkhu-	
Mayaṇca	102	Mahapphalanti	333	saṃgho (2)	146, 251
Mayaṇcamhā	146, 166-7, 228	Mahabbalo	487	Mahābhiso	428
Mayametena	486, 495	Mahallakaṃ	385	Mahābhogho	487
Mayamettha	496	Mahallako	385	Mahāmattaṃ (3)	300, 317, 338
Mayampi	108, 111, 378	Mahā (6)	3, 41, 343-4	Mahāmattakathaṃ	276
Mayā (38)	70, 116, 131, 140	Mahā-aggikkhandho	35-6	Mahāmattassa (2)	316-7
Mayā ca (2)	494-5	Mahākaccānaṃ	283	Mahāmattā	103-4
Mayāsi	379	Mahākaccāno (2)	283-7	Mahāmatte	103
Mayi	209	Mahākaccāyano	289	Mahāmattena	316
Mayhaṃ (15)	29, 38, 52, 139, 290	Mahākappinaṃ (2)	143-4	Mahāmatto (7)	104, 301, 316-7
Mayhaṇca	128			Mahāmatto'ti	317
				Mahāmuni	479

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ma]		[Ma]	
Mahāmegho	404	Mahesim	487	Mātughātakāpi	423
Mahāmeghoti	404	Mahesī	487-8	Mātughātakupajjhāyena	124
Mahāmoggallānaṃ	308	Mā (39)	3, 13	Mātughātako	112, 162
Mahāmoggallānassa	308	Mā agamāsi	369, 370	Mātupitu	477
Mahāmoggallāno	308	Mā kho	131-6	Mātuyā	23, 205
Mahāyañño	36	Māgadhaṃ	50, 104	Mānattam (11)	61-7
Mahāraṅganāma	429	Māgadhaṣṣa	49, 103	Mānatta-abbhānā	478
Mahāraṅgamahānāmā	288	Māgadhaṇaṃ	55	Mānattadānaṃ	200-2
Mahāraṅgaradda-		Māgadhiḱā	54-5	Mānattamabbheyya	477
vaddhiḱā	277	Māgadhiḱānaṃ	46-7	Mānattārahaṃ	448-9
Mahārajakkhe (2)	9, 10	Māgadhiḱeḱhi	46	Mānattārahacattuttho	442
Mahārañño	37	Māgadheṇa	105-6	Mānattārahassa	449, 450
Mahārāja (2)	300-2	Māgadho (26)	45-6	Mānattārahā	202
Mahārājā	137	Māghāto	310	Mānattāraho	61-7
Mahārājāti	300	Māṇavakaṃ	491	Mānayanti	324
Mahārājāno (3)	5, 34-5	Māṇavaka	491-2	Mānaso	28, 375
Mahārogaṃ	428	Māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ	4, 48	Mānitā	324
Mahāvaggapāli	511	Māṇavakavaṇṇena	121-2	Mānusa	27-8
Mahāvaṇo	312	Māṇavako	49, 73	Māneyyāma	501
Mahāvanaṃ	328	Māṇavakoti	49	Mānesuṃ	501
Mahāvane	328	Māṇavo	137	Mānessati	143
Mahāvāhano	487	Mātāṅaraññeva	496	Mānessatha	143
Mahāvijjito	487	Mātaraṃ	379	Māpetuṃ	323
Mahāvikaṭāni	298	Mātarañca	25	Māpenti	323
Mahāvīrā	55	Mātari	138	Māpenti”ti	323
Mahāsaddaṃ	336	Mātā	22-3	Māpesi	382
Mahāsaddā (3)	56-7, 76	Mātāpitaro	107-8	Māpehīti	382
Mahāsaddo (2)	276, 336	Mātāpitūnaṃ	107-8	Mā bhāyi	389
Mahāsamaṇa (10)	32-3-4-	Mātāpitūhi	107, 116	Māyasmantānaṃ	209
	5-6	Mātikā	353, 427	Māyyo	105-6
Mahāsamaṇassa	36-7	Mātikādhara	160, 172	Māyidha	68, 86
Mahāsamaṇāti	40-1	Mātike	136	Mārakathā	27
Mahāsamaṇe	42-6	Mātu	477	Mārisā	4
Mahāsamaṇo (16)	32-3	Mātukucchismiṃ	129	Mārasenaṃ	2
Mahāsamaṇoti	51-3	Mātugāmaṣṣa	407	Māre	28
Mahāsālā	287	Mātughātakacattuttho	440	Māretabbā	280
Mahāsedanti	297	Mātughātakapañcamo	441	Mārena	17
Mahicchatāya	57	Mātughātakavattu	121	Mārenti	276-9
Mahiddhikatā	312, 405	Mātughātakavīso	441	Mārehi	137
Mahiddhiko (10)	33-5	Mātughātakassa	190, 250	Mālaṃ	301
Mahesakkhā	323				
Mahesakkhānaṃ	323				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ma]		[Ma]	
Mālā	301	Mukhodakampi	118	Musalanti	294
Mālākatham	276	Mukhodakena	160	Musā	334
Mālākitā	301	Muggaṃ	303, 350	Musāvādā	117, 214
Mākākite	301	Muggatthikena	342	Musāvādino	107
Mālāgandhavilepanadhā-		Muggampi	304	Musāvādī	119
raṇamaṇḍanavibhūsa-		Muggā	303	Musāvādo	213-4
naṭṭhānā	117	Muggo	342	Muhuttaṃ (9)	58, 266
Māvuso	71, 497	Mucalindakathā	3	Muhuttēna	17, 388
Māsagatāya	192	Mucalindamūlā	4	Muḷālikañca	308
Māsattthikena	342	Mucalindamūle	3	Muḷālikāyo	308-9
Māsāni	314-5	Mucalindo	3, 4	Muḷālikāhi	308
Māse	21, 98	Muccati	409, 410	Mūgaṃ	126
Māso	342	Mucceyyāti	409	Mūgabbataṃ	222-3
Māheva	41-2	Muñcathā	164, 227	Mūgabadhiraṃ	126
Māḷo	196-7	Muñcassu	492	Mūgabadhirameva	138, 478
Migacammaṃ	285-8	Muñcāpesi	302	Mūgabadhiro	127
Migadāye (7)	11, 403	Muñcitvā	492	Mūgasūkarā	140
Migadāyo	2, 12	Muñjapabbajahintālā	288	Mūgo	127, 478
Migaluddakā	212	Muñjapāḍukaṃ	278	Mūlaṃ	326, 508
Migavaṃ	492	Muñjapāḍukā	279	Mūlarajanaṃ	399
Migāramātaraṃ	405-8	Muṭṭhassati	91, 114	Mūlā	477-8
Migāramātā	404, 410	Muṭṭhassatiṣṣa	409	Mūlādibhesajjakathā	292
Migāramātuyā	213, 405	Muṭṭhassatī	409	Mūlāni	292, 388
Micchādīṭṭhi	255	Muṭṭhassatīnaṃ	409	Mūlāya (13)	61, 453
Micchādīṭṭhiko	119	Muttaṃ	298	Mūlāyapaṭikassanā-	
Mittā	209, 211	Muttakarīse	417	rahaṃ	449, 451
Mittehi	494	Muttaharītakaṃ	299, 350	Mūlāyapaṭikassanā-	
Mithubhedāti	324	Muttā	27	rahassa	488, 453
Milāyanti	277-8	Muttāhaṃ	27-8	Mūlāya paṭikassanā-	
Mukhaṃ (7)	59, 344	Mutti	15	raho	67, 85
Mukhato	54, 381	Muttēna	373	Mūlāya paṭikasseyyāti	85
Mukhadvārikaṃ	118	Muttehi	48	Mūle	349
Mukhanti	344	Mutto	48	Mūlehi	292
Mukhapuñchana-		Mudiṅgaṃ	21	Mūḷhassa	23, 267
coḷaṃ	410-1	Mudindriye	9, 10	Me (159)	5, 507
Mukhapuñchana-		Muducittaṃ	22, 320	Megho	137, 350
coḷakanti	411	Muducitte	47, 267	Meṇḍakaṃ	338, 342
Mukhapuñchanacoḷanti	411	Muddikapānaṃ	344	Meṇḍakassa	388, 341
Mukhametaṃ	141	Muddhani	296	Meṇḍako	337, 350
Mukhasattthi	486	Muddhanitelanatthu	350	Meṇḍavisāṇa-	
Mukhāyāmaṃ	496			vaddhikā	273-4
Mukhī	137				
Mukhodakaṃ	58, 82				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ya]		[Ya]	
Metaṃ	155, 493	Yamkiñci	16-7-8, 22-3, 47, 51-3, 267, 379, 381-2	Yathāparisāya	143
Metanti	46	Yagghe	344	Yathāpi	6, 8, 9
Metabbā	133	Yajataṃ	344	Yathābhirantaṃ	11, 30, 43-5, 111, 115-6, 156, 193, 277, 303-8-9, 310- 4-8, 321-7, 339, 341- 5-7-8, 400-1-3, 500
Mettaṃ	498	Yañca	116, 392, 476, 504	Yathābhūtaṃ	16, 20, 418
Mettacitto	418	Yaññadeva	322	Yathā yathā	12, 267, 494
Mettēna	345	Yaññā	46, 344	Yathā yathāhaṃ	283
Methunaṃ	134	Yatatto	3	Yathāyasmantā	260
Methuno	134	Yatindriyaṃ	285	Yathāviditaṃ	23-4
Medhagā	496	Yato	2, 16, 146, 365-6, 392-3	Yathāvihāraṃ	405
Medhāviniyā	404-5	Yato ca	507	Yathāvuḍḍhaṃ	483-4
Medhāvino	325, 484	Yato ca kho	506	Yathāvuḍḍhanti	398
Medhāvī	10, 483	Yattha	26, 41, 118	Yathāsukhaṃ	32, 303
Meso	20	Yatthassa	145, 161-8, 230-1, 306, 341, 406	Yathāhaṃ	267
Mokkhañca	390-2	Yatthassu	188-9, 248-9	Yadaggēna	317
Mokkhacikāya	386	Yatra	33-5-6-7-8-9, 41, 312, 381-2	Yadapi	304
Mokkhasīti	28	Yatra hi nāma	6, 311-2, 381-2, 400	Yadā	2, 22, 47, 58, 169, 170, 229, 231-2-3, 267-9, 314-5, 320, 335, 381, 407, 491
Moggallānassa	53	Yathayimā	41	Yadāyasmantānaṃ	167, 220, 260
Moggallāno	52-3	Yathayime	340	Yadi (32)	52-3, 71-2
Moghapurisa	73, 421	Yathā	6, 8, 9, 12, 33-5-6-7- 8-9, 40-1-2, 53, 141, 272, 338, 345, 405-7, 485-9, 492-8-9, 501, 510	Yadidaṃ	5, 7, 74, 151, 224, 435
Moghapurisassa	42, 309	Yathākathaṃ	52, 221	Yadeko	500
Moghapurisā (10)	57, 495	Yathā ca	510	Yannūna	102, 139, 384
Moghapurisānaṃ	57	Yathāñāyaṃ	137	Yannūnāhaṃ (42)	10-1, 22, 41-2
Moghapuriso	309	Yathāñāyena	219	Yamakathavikanti	296
Mocapānaṃ	344	Yathāṭṭhāne	60-5-6, 79, 84	Yamakanatthukaraṇṇinti	269
Mocamadhumuddika- sālukaṃ	350	Yathāṭṭhakārī	136	Yamataggi	343
Mocetunti	298	Yathādiṭṭhaṃ	23-4	Yamayena	230
Mocetvā	298	Yathādhammaṃ	256-7-8, 261-3	Yamaṃ	445-6, 480-1
Moragū	285-8	Yathādhammo	109, 190, 250, 280, 297, 303, 318, 335, 402, 503	Yamāmasē	496
Moracitrā	288	Yathānusiṭṭhaṃ	13-4	Yamidaṃ	44-5
Morapiñchapaṇi- sibbitā	273-4	Yathāpaññattaṃ	60-5-6, 79, 84	Yampi	389
Mohagginā	44	Yathāparisā	190	Yampicchaṃ	14
Mohassa	270, 331			Yamettha	333
Mohā	484			Yasaṃ	21-2-3
Mohāgatiṃ	395-7			Yasassa	21-2
Moḷigalle	119				
Myāyaṃ	5, 282				
[Ya]					
Yam (42)	4, 19, 49, 53, 129				
Yamkālaṃ	388				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ya]		[Ya]		[Ya]	
Yaso	21, 137, 350	Yācim	71	Yāva	108, 127, 146, 156-7, 164-5, 194, 213, 227, 261, 307, 331, 337-8, 341, 381-2-9, 392, 410-4-5, 495
Yasojo	336	Yācimsu	102-4-8	Yāvakālikena	349
Yasmā	18-9	Yāci	72-3, 98, 103, 135, 213, 428-9	Yāvakīvaṇca	16
Yasmiṃ	41, 59, 65, 78, 83, 297, 323-4, 506-7-8, 510	Yācitakena	125	Yāvajīvaṃ	63-7, 73, 81, 111, 133-4-5, 284, 292-3, 406-7, 417-8
Yasmiṃvā yasmiṃ vā	482	Yācitabbo	72, 99, 395-6-7	Yāvajīvikam	349, 406
Yassa (32)	71-2, 99, 100-1	Yācite	479	Yāvatake	117
Yassatthāya	13-4, 269	Yācitena	72	Yāvatakesu	510
Yassadāni	321-3	Yācitenapi	138	Yāvatatiyaṃ	141
Yassāyasmato	71-2, 99, 111, 132-3, 144-5-6-7- 8-9, 352, 396-7-8, 420, 507	Yācitvā	395-6-7	Yāvata	143-4, 323
Yassussadā	3	Yāciyamānena	128	Yāvatikā	141, 326-7-9, 340, 427, 437
Yā	22-3, 47, 70, 147-8, 150, 320-4, 408	Yāceyyāma	384	Yāvadattaṃ	208, 305-6-8, 317-9, 404, 491
Yākāci	20	Yājeyyaṃ	386	Yāvadattaṇca	374
Yāguṃ	58, 63, 77, 82, 108-9, 118, 315-6, 348	Yāti	375-6	Yāvadattanti	317
Yāgu	58, 63, 77, 82, 108-9, 315-6, 350, 407	Yānaṃ	280-9, 326, 339	Yāvadattacīvaraṃ	352
Yāguṇca	315-6	Yānakatham	276	Yāvadatto	319
Yāgunti	348	Yānassa	326-7-9, 340	Yāvabrahmalokā	17
Yāgupānampi	118, 347	Yānā	326-7-9, 340	Yāvassa	337-9
Yāgupānc	483-4	Yānāni	326, 339	Yāvaham	164-5, 227, 261-6
Yāgupi	290, 386-7	Yāni	99, 100, 140, 292-3, 335, 405-6, 411, 510	Yāvicchanti	406
Yāgumadhugolaka-		Yānapi	291	Yāham	311
nujānā	314	Yānugghātena	280	Yiṭṭhe	46-7
Yāguyā	315, 427, 430	Yāncna	80, 326-7-9, 340	Yugam	326-7
Yāguyā ca	315	Yānchi	340	Yugena	326-7
Yāguyāti	315	Yāpanīyaṃ	74, 221, 306, 151, 431, 497-8	Yujjati	477
Yāguyo	336	Yāpetum	335, 401-2	Yutto	492-4
Yāgūti	304, 348	Yāmaṃ	1, 2	Yuddhakatham	276
Yācati	72, 99, 132-3-5-6, 459, 460-1-2-3-4-5, 470-1-2-3-4-5	Yāmakālikam	349	Yuddhābhinandino	103
Yācanabahulā	102	Yāmakālikena	349	Yūthā	500
Yācamānena	138	Yāmā	17	Yūsapiṇḍapātenāti	392
Yācasīti	406-7-8	Yāmātikkante	349	Ye (44)	10-1, 27, 50-2- 3-5-6, 68, 73-5, 89, 101, 105-6-7, 138, 193
Yācāpetabbo	131	Yāmānaṃ	17		
Yācāmi	72, 99, 131-2	Yāme	401-2		
Yācāmīti	392, 405-8	Yāyaṃ	15		
		Yāya	39, 42		
		Yāyanti	280		
		Yāyitabbam	280		
		Yāyeyya	280		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ya]**

Yekeci	20
Ye te	75, 310
Ye te bhikkhū	68, 89, 485
Yena (132)	3, 4, 5, 6, 11-2, 21-2, 34-5-6-7-8-9, 42
Yenajja	324
Yenāyasmato	324
Yenāyasmā	42-3, 51, 265, 300-8, 315, 335, 345-6
Yenāyasmā ca	497
Yenāhaṃ	35-6, 406
Yepi	343-7, 401-2
Yepime	430
Yepissa	303
Yebhuyyena	250-1
Yesam	150, 307, 346
Yesamidaṃ	343
Yehi	327
Yo (103)	3, 4, 14-5, 49
Yo kho	449, 450
Yo ca tattha cīva- ruppādo	352
Yojanaṃ	379, 380
Yojanesu	351
Yojaye	219
Yojāpetvā	326, 339
Yojetvā	429
Yojchi	492-4
Yodhā	104
Yodhānaṃ	103
Yoniso	29, 30, 136
Yo nu kho	450-1, 449
Yohaṃ	317, 390, 492-3
Yvāyaṃ	28, 439
Yvāhaṃ	492-3

[Ra]

Rakkhati	137
Rakkhanti	409, 410
Rakkhitavanasaṇḍe	499
Rakkhitavanasaṇḍo	500
Rakkheyya	137

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ra]**

Rajanaṃ	22-3, 47, 62-7, 81, 86, 267, 399, 400
Rajanakumbhinti	399
Rajanakolambaṃ	399
Rajanaghaṇṭanti	399
Rajanadoṇikanti	399
Rajananipakkaṃ	294
Rajanabhājanaṃ	399
Rajanāni	399
Rajanaḷuṇkaṃ	399
Rajanti	398-9
Rajantena	62-7, 81, 86
Rajitabbaṃ	62-7, 81, 86
Rajiyethāti	62, 67, 81, 86
Rajetum	400
Rajena	60-5, 79, 84
Rajeyyāsīti	67, 86
Rajjaṃ	265
Rajjuyā	489, 490
Rajjo	47
Raṇḍeti	509
Raṇṇā	105-6-7, 302, 390-2
Raṇṇomhi	389
Raṇṇo	49, 103-4, 139, 213-4, 265, 300-1, 312-3, 338-9, 382-3-4-6- 7-8-9, 428
Raṇṇopi	301
Raṭṭhaṃ	496
Rattacittāpi	279
Rattiṃ	49, 50, 66, 80-5, 322, 377-8, 401-2
Ratti	61, 108, 250-1, 323
Rattiyaṃ	121
Rattiyā (31)	1, 21, 33-4-5- 6-7-8-9, 48, 108-9, 276, 286, 306, 311-5-6, 323-7, 334-6, 340-1- 4-6-8, 401-2, 491
Rattiyo	301

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Ra]**

Rattisatānīti	301
Rattīsu	41, 401-2
Rattūparatā	343
Rattūparato	343
Rate	46
Rathaṃ	492-4
Rathattharaṃ	281
Rathasatchi	329
Rathikaṃ	334, 489, 490
Rathikā	334, 489, 490
Ratho	492-4
Ramatī	500
Ramittha	46
Rasañjanaṃ	294
Rasavatī	196-8
Rasasampannaṃ	39
Rasā	28, 44, 271-2
Rase	46
Rasesu	46
Rasesupi	45
Raso	297
Rassaṃ	490-2-3-4
Rassanti	494-5
Raho	190
Rahogatassa	5, 28-9, 139, 140-3, 268, 284, 290, 335, 499
Raho ca	498
Rāgagginā	44
Rāgadosapareteti	5, 7, 8
Rāgarattā	6, 7, 8
Rāgassa	270-1, 331
Rājakathaṃ	276
Rājakicca	102
Rājakumāraṃ	397, 382-3
Rājakumārassa	378-9, 382-3
Rājakumāro	378-9, 382-3
Rājakuḷāni	379

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ra]		[Ra]		[Ra]	
Rājagahaṃ (25)	45-8-9, 111, 147, 157, 274, 303- 4-5-6-9, 318, 320, 339, 377, 380-2-6- 7-9, 400-1, 428	Rāmaputtoti	11	Rocemīti	51-2, 505
Rājagahako	377-8, 384, 428	Rāhulaṃ	115-6	Rocesi	11
Rājagahassa	383-4	Rāhula	115, 503-4	Rocesīti	51-2
Rājagahaseṭṭhivatthu	383	Rāhulamātā	115	Rocchi	504
Rājagahā	318	Rāhulavatthu	115	Rojaṃ	345-7
Rājagahe (33)	45, 50-1-2, 70-2, 108, 110-5, 139, 143-7, 156, 190-2-3, 265, 277, 299, 304-8-9, 310, 320-1, 377-8, 392, 400-1, 415, 428-9	Rāhule	116	Roja	345-6-7
Rājaṅga	312-3	Rāhulo	115-6, 503, 511	Rojamallavatthu	345
Rājantarāyo	152, 252	Riñcati	509	Rojassa	346, 411
Rājabhaṭaṃ	104	Riñcanti	278	Rojo	345-6-7, 411
Rājabhaṭavattu	103	Riñcissanti	278	Rodati	301
Rājabhaṭā	123	Rittaṃ	220-1-2, 499	Rodatīti	301
Rājabhaṭe	104	Rukkhaggesu	192-3	Roditvā	491
Rājabhaṭo	104, 130-1-2	Rukkhanimittaṃ	144	Rodanti	108, 110
Rājamahāmattānaṃ	256, 323	Rukkhāmūlapi	212	Rodantiyeva	109
Rājā (34)	45-6-7-8-9, 50, 101-2-3-4, 137-9, 193, 213-9, 263-5, 288, 299, 312-3, 337-8-9, 344, 377, 382-3-4-6-7-8-9, 390	Rukkhāmūlasenā- sanaṃ	73, 133	Ropitāni	348
Rājānaṃ	50, 104, 139, 265, 301, 377, 383-4-6-7-8	Rukkhāmūle	30, 168, 230, 280, 318	Ropiyanti	348
Rājāno	104, 165, 209, 227	Rukkhāmūlepi	396	[La]	
Rājāyatanakathā	4	Rukkhaviṭṭabhiyā	212	Lakkhaṇakasā	477
Rājāyatanañca	137	Rukkhāsusire	212	Lakkhaṇā	138
Rājāyatanamūlā	5	Rukkhāsmiṇ	277	Lakkhaṇāhataṃ	106, 126
Rājāyatanamūle	4	Ruciñca	504-5	Lakkhaṇāhatavattu	106
Rājāva	496	Ruciya	100-1	Lakkhaṇāhato	106, 127, 444
Rājapaṭṭhānaṃ	378	Ruccittha	209, 210-1	Lagganti	293, 410
Rājūnaṃ	193, 256, 323, 495	Ruhati	442-3, 477, 498	Laggeti	302
Rāmaputtassa	11	Ruhirena	138	Laggenti	399
Rāmaputto	11	Ruḷho	312	Lacchasi	488
		Rūpaṃ	18-9, 20, 108	Lajjīm	127
		Rūpasmimpi	20	Lajjino	56, 483-4
		Rūpā	28, 44, 271-2	Lajjī	160, 171-2, 480-1-3
		Rūpāni	23, 48, 267	Lajjīnaṃ	136
		Rūpikā	289	Laṭṭhi	137
		Rūpiyamayaṃ	295-6	Laṭṭhivane	45
		Rūpiyamayā	279	Laddhaṃ	302
		Rūpe	18, 46	Laddhaṃ laddhaṃ	302
		Rūpesu	46	Lapitaṃ	502-3
		Rūpesupi	45	Lapitāya	253-4
		Reṇuhatāya	41	Labbhati	19, 314-5
		Revatassa	425	Labbbhamānāya	135-6
		Revato	425-9, 503, 510	Labbbhā	105-6-7-8, 494

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[La]**

Labbhetha	18-9
Labhati 14, 362-3-4-5-6-7-8	
Labhate	408
Labhanti 139, 153-4-5, 208	
Labhāma	351
Labhiṃsu 208, 305, 394-5	
Labhitvā	333, 480-1
Labhimhā	306
Labhissāma	314-5
Labhissāmi	314-5
Labhetha 161-3-4-5, 170-1, 225-7, 232, 260, 496	
Labheyyaṃ	17, 42
Labheyyāma 18, 26-7, 42-3, 54, 266	
Labheyyāham 17, 24, 42	
Layena	17
Lasikāya	293, 410
Lahuṃ lahuṃ	259
Lahukaṃ	93-4-7-8, 112-3-4, 502-3-4
Lahukā	502-3-4
Lahukāya 62-7, 80-6, 201-2	
Lahucittakatā	111
Lahuṇca	379
Lahuparikkhāraṃ	421
Lahuparivattaṃ	208-9
Lahubhaṇḍaṃ	421
Lahūti	57, 76
Lābhasakkārasilokaṃ	270
Lābhasakkāro	36-7
Lābhā	317-8, 498
Lābhī	302
Likhi	137
Likhitakaṃ	106, 126
Likhitakavatthu	105
Likhitako	105-6, 127, 444, 477
Likhitasīpadī	138
Liṅgasamvāsakā	191, 264

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[La]**

Liṅgādīdassana	185, 245
Licchavibhāṇavāra	328
Licchavī	326-7-8-9, 350
Licchavīnaṃ	326-7
Licchavīparisaṃ	327
Licchavīvatthu	326
Lujjanti	412, 429
Luddakā	314
Luvakacamma-	
carikkhaṭṭhā	274
Lūkhaṃ	70
Lūkhacīvaro	148, 413
Lūkhapaṇītasappāya	219
Lūkhassa	208, 305-6
Lūkhā	290-1
Lūkhāni	291
Lūkhāyaṃ	381-2
Lūkhe	290
Lūkho	70, 137, 386-7
Lekhaṃ	108
Leṇaṃ	299, 300
Lokaṃ	9, 10, 45, 322, 339
Lokakkhāyikaṃ	276
Lokavidū	45, 339
Lokasmiṃ	12
Lokasminti	17
Lokassa	290-1
Lokāti	3
Lokānukampāya	27
Loke	4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 12-6-7, 20, 49, 50-2, 286, 319
Loko	6
Loṇaṃ	342-9
Loṇatthikena	342
Loṇampi	305, 314, 335, 341-7
Loṇasakkharikāya	298
Loṇasovīraṇaṃ	304
Loṇāni	293
Loṇchi	293

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[La]**

Lomaṃ (19)	62-7, 81-6, 201-3, 456, 460-1-2-3-4-5, 470-1-2-3-4-5
Lomaṃ pāteyya	67, 86
Lomahaṭṭhajāto	320
Lomāni	265
Lohatumbaṃ	297
Lohamayaṃ	295
Lohitaṃ	54, 298, 429
Lohitakavaddhikā	273
Lohitaṇca	350
Lohitavaṇṇā	326
Lohitavatthā	326
Lohitā	326
Lohitālaṅkāra	326
Lohitikā	34, 288
Lohituppādaṃ	477
Lohituppādakacattuttho	440
Lohituppādakapaṇicamo	441
Lohituppādakassa	190, 250, 443
Lohituppādakāpi	423
Lohituppādako	123, 162-3, 226, 424, 477
Lohituppādakupajjhā-	
yena	124
Lohituppādakavīso	442
Lohitena	268, 282, 382-3
Loṇīca	350

[Va]

Vamsadā	510
Vakkhatīti	345
Vakkhanti	210-1, 408
Vakkhāmi	209, 210-1
Vakkhāmīti	51-3
Vaggaṃ	151, 224, 398
Vaggakammaṃ	434-6, 466-7-8-9, 470-1-2-3-4-5-6-8
Vaggakammaṇca	476
Vaggakammanti	467, 471-2
Vaggameva	478

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Va]		[Va]	
Vaggasaññino	173-6-7, 237	Vacchatarimpi	279	Vatṭabbañca	138
Vaggā (37)	172, 453, 475	Vacchatarī	280	Vatṭabbā	259, 260
Vaggādharmena	478	Vacchāmi	76	Vatṭabbo	29, 98, 115, 131-5-6, 169, 231
Vaggāpi	478	Vacchāmīti	76	Vattamānāya	486
Vaggāvaggasaññi- pannarasakaṃ	177	Vajanti	509	Vattāmi	498
Vaggāvaggasaññi- pannarasaka	176	Vajasatthā	219	Vattāro	272
Vaggikaṃ	476	Vajādisu	211	Vattitabbam	58, 63-8, 77, 81-6
Vaggena	147, 154, 163-5, 225-7-8	Vaje	211	Vattissantīti	68
Vaggehi	453-4-5-6-7-8-9, 460-1-2-3-4-5-6	Vajjanīyakammaṃ	449, 450	Vatteyya	62-7-8, 81-6, 201-3
Vaṅgantaputtam	74	Vajjanīyapuggala- sandassanā	189, 249	Vatteyyanti	498
Vaṅgantaputto	74	Vajjinaṃ	323	Vattham	22-3, 47, 267
Vacaṃ	292	Vaṭṭim	296	Vatthakatham	276
Vacattam	292	Vaṭṭi	374	Vatthabbaṃ	111-2-3-4-5, 128, 131-2
Vacanaṃ	209, 210-1	Vaḍḍhamamsaṃ	298	Vatthāni	25, 98, 115, 267-8, 283
Vacanapathānaṃ	109	Vaṇatelaṃ	350	Vatthim	315-6
Vacanāya	256-9	Vaṇatelanti	298	Vatthikammaṃ	310
Vacaniyā	164-5, 227-8-9, 260	Vaṇapatikammanti	298	Vatthikammaṃ vā	310
Vacaniyāti	172	Vaṇabandhanacoḷanti	298	Vatthikammañca	350
Vacaniyo	57, 72-6, 98, 131-5-6, 161-3-7-8-9, 170, 223-5, 230-1, 225-6-7-8-9, 261-3, 419	Vaṇabandhanacoḷena	298	Vatthum	76, 111, 128, 208-9, 258, 508
Vacanena	171-2	Vaṇippatho	323	Vatthu	137, 258-9, 64, 274, 476
Vacīkammaṃ	485-6, 498	Vaṇo	298, 310	Vatthu ca	258
Vacīduccaritaṃ	332	Vaṇṇam	57, 315, 328-9	Vatthuñca	259
Vacīduccaritassa	330-1	Vaṇṇaṇca	315	Vatthuddāne	219
Vacīduccaritena	331	Vaṇṇapokkharatāya	377-8	Vatthumhi	138
Vaco	509, 510	Vaṇṇanibhāhi	35-6	Vatthuvibhūtakāraṇāti	191
Vaccakuṭi	61-6, 80-5, 194-5-7	Vaṇṇavādī	421	Vatthusu	510
Vaccaghaṭam	220-1-2	Vaṇṇasampannam	39, 40	Vatthusmim	506-7-8
Vaccaghaṭam vā	499	Vaṇṇavaṇṇam	398	Vatthussa	507
Vaccapādukaṃ	279	Vaṇṇitaṃ	316, 419	Vatthū	350, 376, 429
Vaccamaggam	309	Vaṇṇemīti	392-4	Vatthūni	138, 191, 219, 264, 289, 323, 479
Vacce	303	Vaṇṇo	297	Vatthūhi	501-2-3-4
Vacchakaṃ	282	Vata	6, 17, 21, 32-3, 47, 50-2, 266, 311-2-7, 327, 405, 488, 495-8	Vatvā	12, 169, 170, 231-2-3
Vacchakassa	282	Vatāyam	49	Vatvāna	6, 7
Vacchako	281	Vattati	459, 460-1-2-3-4-5, 470-1-2-3-4-5-9	Vadatu	230
Vacchagiddhinī	282	Vattatīti	156-7	Vadanti	369, 370-1
		Vattanā	510	Vadantu	223-8-9
		Vattanti	68, 137		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Va]

Vadamāno	330-1-2
Vadāmi	44, 71-2, 130-1-2-3, 505
Vadāmīti	342
Vadeti	157, 369, 370-1
Vadenti	118
Vadeyya	3, 255-6, 263, 330-1-2
Vadeyyum	260
Vadeyyu	509
Vadehi	98, 115-6, 285, 392, 406
Vadehīti	29, 258-9
Vaddhikā	288
Vadhitā	282, 334
Vadhena	153-4-5
Vanaṭṭham	309, 335
Vananimittam	144
Vanasaṇḍam	30-4-5-6
Vanasaṇḍe	33-4-5-6
Vanasaṇḍo	30
Vane	339
Vaneti	500
Vantam	418
Vantena	373
Vanda	285
Vandati	287
Vandatīti	285
Vandāpetvā	29, 98, 115, 131
Vanditvā	57, 72-6, 98
Vapayanti	2
Vappassa	17
Vappo	137
Vammikam	487-8-9
Vammikanimittam	144
Vammikā	488
Vayañcassānupassati	271
Vayañcassānupassatīti	272
Vayāham	498
Varam	30, 116, 389, 392, 428-9
Varametam	382
Varāni	405-6-7-8

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Va]

Varānīti	408
Vare	289
Vasam	349
Vasati	118, 374
Vasanti	161, 194, 213, 415
Vasāni	291
Vasimsu	351
Vasi	110, 213, 414-6
Vasitabbam	161
Vasittha	221, 351
Vasitvā	215-6-7-8
Vasimhā	221-2, 351
Vasissanti	484
Vasissāma	483
Vasissāmi	128, 371-2-3
Vasum	374
Vasena	498
Vaseyyam	213-4
Vaseyya	127
Vaseyyāma	32, 220-1-2
Vaseyyum	161
Vaschi	291
Vassam	110, 137, 161, 192-3-4, 204, 211-2-3-4, 220-1-2, 259, 261-2, 351, 414-5, 429
Vassamvuṭṭha- saṁghassa	427
Vassamvuṭṭhassa	284
Vassamvuṭṭhā	194, 213, 221, 263, 305-6, 351, 407, 414
Vassamvuṭṭhānam	221-3, 259, 351, 425
Vassamvuṭṭho	29, 39, 370-1, 415-6, 423
Vassamvuṭṭhoka- puṇṇehi	374
Vassamvuṭṭhomhi	369, 370-1
Vassacchedassa	207-8-9, 210-1
Vassacchedassāti	207
Vassati	404
Vassante	212, 351

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Va]

Vassampi	192-3
Vassānam	284, 379, 411
Vassāni	137-9
Vassāne	192
Vassāvāsam	192-3, 213-4
Vassāvāsabhānavāro	206
Vassāvāso	192, 213-4- 5-6-7-8-9
Vassikasāṅketam	413
Vassikasāṭikam	406-8, 429
Vassikasāṭikā	408
Vassikasāṭikāti	411
Vassike	21
Vassiko	21
Vassuposatho	191
Vassūpagatam	208-9
Vassūpagatā	206-7-8
Vassūpagatānam	207
Vassūpagato	171, 210-1
Vassūpagamanam	211
Vassūpanāyikam	192
Vassūpanāyi- kkhandhako	218-9
Vassūpanāyikā	192
Vassūpanāyikāti	192
Vassūpanāyikānujānanā	192
Vassūpanāyikāya	193, 211, 351
Vā (152)	6, 9, 17
Vākacīram	421-9
Vācam	220-1, 499
Vācāgocarabhāṇino	496
Vācāya	57, 68, 76, 87, 161-3, 225
Vācītanuvācenti	343
Vāñijā	4, 5
Vāñijānam	4
Vāñije	4
Vātam	315-6
Vātapānā	61-6, 79, 80-5
Vātapāncsu	302

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Va]		[Va]	
Vātapāñchi	121	Vāso	111	Vigarahi	57, 68, 73-4-5, 89, 109, 214, 224, 275-9, 304-9, 312-8, 348, 416, 421, 486
Vātavuṭṭhi	271	Vāssa	61-6, 80-5, 199, 200	Vigarahitvā	57, 68, 73-5-6, 89, 109, 214, 222-4, 275, 303-4, 310-2-8, 348, 416, 422, 486
Vātā	61-6, 79, 80-5	Vāssā	201-2	Viggaham	254-5, 486, 495
Vātābādho	297	Vāhaṃ	143	Viggahena	486, 495
Vā''ti	19, 199, 201-3-4-5, 264-9, 316-7, 403	Vāhanañca	487-9, 492-3-5	Viggaho	482-3-4, 506-7-8
Vātireke	374	Vāhanāgāresu	388	Vighātāṃ	272
Vātena	272	Vāhanena	388	Vighāsādasatāni	314
Vādāṃ	75, 98	Vāḷa-ulūkapakkhañca	429	Vighāsādā	319
Vādānuvādo	330	Vāḷakambalaṃ	421	Vighāsādānaṃ	319
Vāditaṃ	491	Vāḷantarāyo	152, 252	Vighāsāde	319
Vādite	377-8	Vāḷā	219	Vicakkhaṇo	478, 509
Vādesi	491-2	Vāḷchi	206-7	Vicara	7, 8, 9
Vādesīti	491	Vikaṭaṇca	350	Vicāraṇaṇca	374
Vādechīti	491	Vikaṇṇaṃ	412	Vicināthāti	388
Vāmako	343	Vikaṇṇo	412, 429	Vicinantā	107
Vāmadevo	343	Vikatikaṃ	280	Vicinanti	185-6, 245-6
Vāmanaṃ	126, 138	Vikatikā	281	Vicinitvā	60-5, 79, 84, 185-6, 246
Vāmano	444, 477	Vikappetabbanti	412	Vicchikā	288
Vāmena	493	Vikappetabbānīti	411	Vicchikāḷikā	273-4
Vāyanti	61-6, 79, 80-5	Vikappetum	411	Vijanataṃ	49, 50
Vāyamantassa	155	Vikappetunti	412	Vijānatanti	55
Vāyamitum	155	Vikalake	398	Vijānanti	496
Vāyame	191	Vikāraṃ	381-2-4-6-7	Vijānāti	137
Vārā	376	Vikālabhojanā	117, 343	Vijānāthāti	137
Vāreyyaṃ	196-8	Vikāle	147, 292, 303, 349, 406	Vijāneyya	376
Vāresi	497	Vikālepi	349	Vijayi	378, 489
Vāsaṃ	324, 406	Vikāsika	298, 350	Vijāyissatīti	382-3
Vāsabhagāmake	476	Vikesikaṃ	21	Vijitaṃ	47, 496
Vāsabhagāmabhāṇavāro	444	Vikkhāletvā	308	Vijitasāṅgāma	7, 8, 9
Vāsamagāme	430	Vikkhipāpetvā		Vijite	337-8
Vāsabhagāmo	430	(paṭisodhakānaṃ mati)	260	Vijjati	12, 272, 297, 478
Vāsetṭho	343	Vikkheḷikaṃ	21	Vijjā	15-6
Vāsetu	336	Vigatakathaṃkathā	18, 25-7, 267	Vijjācaraṇasampanno	45, 339
Vāsetvā	304-5	Vigatakathaṃkatho	17, 23, 47, 320		
Vāsetunti	305	Vigatavalāhakaṃ	4		
Vāsenti	305, 336	Vigato	28		
Vāseyyanti	489				
Vāsesi	489				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vijjhāpetum	40
Vijjhāpetunti	40
Vijjhāyantu	41, 137
Vijjhāyimsu	41-3
Vijjhāyissanti	41
Viññātibahulā	102
Viññāṇaṃ	1, 2, 19, 129
Viññāṇanirodhā	1
Viññāṇanirodho	1
Viññāṇapaccayā	1, 2
Viññāṇasmimpi	20
Viññāṇe	19
Viññāṇaniyā	286
Viññāpeti	57-8, 68, 76, 87, 161-3, 225
Viññāpetvā	56-7, 76, 304
Viññāpentassa	443
Viññāpesinti	312
Viññāpesīti	312
Viññutam	379, 489
Viññū	490
Viññūnaṃ	256
Viññūparisaṃ	509
Viṭabhiyā	219
Vitulantā	486
Vitthāyanti	130
Vitthāyi	131
Vitthāretabbaṃ	360
Vitthārena	51-2, 93-7-8, 112-3-4, 152-7, 160-1, 400, 495
Vitthāreneva	15
Vitthenti	138
Viditadhammā	18, 25-7, 267
Viditadhammo	17, 23, 47, 320
Vidito	23-4
Viditvā	2, 5, 9, 33, 48, 74, 286, 304-6, 311, 321-4, 5-6, 334, 340-1-4, 404, 500
Vidū	496
Viddham	4

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vidhavāgocaro	99, 100
Vidhunitvā	282
Vidhūpayam	2
Vinaṭṭhaṃ vā	373
Vinayaṃ	152-3-4, 191, 251, 501
Vinayakammaṃ	448, 450-1-2
Vinayakammanti	448-9
Vinayaṇca	506
Vinayatajjanā	191
Vinayato	480-1
Vinayadharapaṇca-	
mena	287-8
Vinayadharā	483-4
Vinayadharehi	251
Vinayadharo	161, 171-2, 480-1-3
Vinayapurekkhārātā	223
Vinayamhi	136
Vinayasaṇṇīno	172-3-4- 5-6-7, 233-4-5-7
Vinayā	436, 476
Vinayāya	330-1-2
Vinaye	136-7
Vinayo	4, 152-3, 503
Vinayoti	501
Vinassa	119
Vinassati	6
Vinassante te	180-1-2-3-5-6, 240-1-2-3-5-6
Vinasseyyum	100
Vinā	166, 388, 482-3-4
Vināmetvā	384
Vināyako	32, 42
Vinicchayesu	509
Vinicchinantehi	251
Vinipātāṃ	322
Viniveṭhetvā	4, 387
Vinīvaraṇacittaṃ	22-3, 320
Vinīvaraṇacitte	47, 267
Vineti	315

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vinētīti	328-9, 330-1-2, 340
Vinetum	92-3-7
Vinodāpetabbam	61-6, 80-5
Vinodāpessāmi	199, 202
Vinodetabbam	61, 80-5
Vinodetum	92-6
Vipattibyaḍhike	479
Vipannaṇca	476
Vipariṇāmadhammam	19
Vipāceti	194, 213, 303, 317
Vipacentassa	194, 213
Vipācentānaṃ	55-6, 76, 105-7, 110, 140, 192-3, 279, 303, 485
Vipācenti (40)	54-6, 68, 73-5-6
Vipācentiyā	213
Vippakataṃ	373
Vippakatacīvaraṃ	355-6-7, 360-1-2
Vippakatā	376, 413
Vippakate	375
Vippakatasamādāya	
pannarasaka	360
Vippaṭisāro	313
Vippamuttam	272
Vippamuttehi	48-9
Vippamutto	48-9
Vippayogo	14
Vippalapati	490
Vippalapantiyo	21
Vippalapāmi	490
Vippasannāni	11, 51
Vibbhantaṃ	103
Vibbhantesupi	76, 89
Vibbhanto	19
Vibbhamati	135-6, 162-3-4, 225-6, 423-4
Vibbhamantipi	68, 87, 118, 423
Vibbhami	103, 135

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Va]		[Va]	
Vibbhamissanti vā	501	Virajam 16-7-8, 22-3, 47,		Vivittaṇca	511
Vibbhamissāmi	102	51-3, 267, 320, 408		Viveko	4
Vibbhamissāmiti	73	Virajjati	20, 45	Vivecāpetabbarā 61-6, 80-5	
Vibhaṅgakovido	510	Viratā	343	Vivecāpessāmi	200-2
Vibhaṅgā	510	Virato	343	Vivecetabbarā 61-6, 80-5	
Vibhajissāmi	141	Viraddhikovido	509	Vivecetum	92-3-7
Vibhattā	191	Virameyyāma	103-4	Vivecessāmi	200-2
Vibhavataṇhā	15	Virāgatā	4	Visam	299
Vibhāyati	108	Virāgā	20, 45	Visamvādeti	214
Vibhāyissati	251	Virāgo	5, 7	Visamvādessati	213
Vibhāyissatīti	251	Viritto	391	Visamvādessasi	214
Vibhāveṣṣatīti	490	Virittomhi	391	Visajja	325
Vibhītakam	293	Viruḷhim	57, 76, 430	Visamaṃ	296
Vimano	382	Viruḷhiyā	135	Visayha	509
Vimanoṣīti	382	Virecanam 299, 310, 390-1		Visākhā 404-5-8, 410	
Vimalenānubuddham 6, 8, 9		Virecanañceva	350	Visākhā 404-5, 410, 505	
Vimalo	25	Virecessati	391	Visākhābhāṇavāro	408
Vimuccati 20, 45, 268, 271		Virecessatīti	390-1	Visākhāya	213, 405
Vimuccimsu	20, 45	Vilumpantipi	207	Visākhē 405-6-7-8, 505	
Vimucci	23	Vilumpamānānam	496	Visākhēti	406
Vimuttacittassa	271	Vilokitena	50-2	Visāṇam	350
Vimuttamiti	20, 45	Vivaṭṭampi	401	Visāṇamayam	295
Vimuttasmiṃ	20, 45	Vivadati	466-7-8-9,	Visāṇena	298
Vimuttassa	272	470-1-2-3-4-5-9		Visāṇesupi	279
Vimuttiṃ	30	Vivadanti	129, 138, 147	Visārado	322, 509
Vimutti	16, 29	Vivarimsu	21	Visikhākatham	276
Vimuttakkhandhe	90-1-5	Vivari	346	Visibbesum	41
Vimuttakkhandhena	90-1-4-5, 111-2-3	Vivaritabbā	61-6, 80-5	Visujjhikāmena	142
Vimuttiñāṇa-		Vivarissāmi	141	Visuddhānam	258
dassanakkhandhe	90-1-5	Vivareyya	23, 48, 141-2,	Visuddhānaṇca	259
Vimuttiñāṇa-		267		Visuddhāpekkhena	141
dassanakkhandhena	90-1-4-5, 111-2-3	Vivādakārakā	259, 260,	Visuddhāpekkhenāti	142
Vimuttisukha-		501-3-4-5		Visuddhiyāti	143
paṭisaṃvedī	1, 3, 4	Vivādakārakehi	499	Visuddhena	11, 323
Vimutte	54	Vivādakārako	453-4-5-6,	Visuddho	143
Vimutto	12, 270	466		Vissajjitunti	154
Vimokkham	135	Vivādan'ti	254-5, 486, 495	Vissajjeti	302
Vimokkhānam	142	Vivādapattidassane	510	Vissajjetum	130
Viya	32	Vivādāpannā	485	Vissajjetūti	38
Viyattāya	404-5	Vivādena	486, 495	Vissajjenti	153-4
Viyākaram	509	Vivādo	482-3-4, 506-7-8		
		Vivittam	505		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Va]**

Vissajjeyyanti	38
Vissatṭhāya	286
Vissatṭho	51
Vissaraṃ	121
Vissaramakāsi	121
Vissaritvā	300
Vissāsaṃ	41
Vissāsagāhādhiṭṭhāsi	429
Vissāsā	425
Vissāsikaṭṭhāne	492
Vihara	32-4
Viharataṃ	261-2
Viharati (48)	1, 4, 5, 41-3-5, 59
Viharatu	486, 495
Viharathāti	498-9
Viharaṇṭā	57, 76
Viharanti	53-6, 76, 102, 117, 138, 156, 160-6, 228-9, 231, 268-9, 314, 415, 486, 497
Viharante	9, 10-1
Viharāma	53
Viharāmāti	498-9
Viharāmi	500
Viharāmīti	498
Viharitvā	11, 43-5, 111-5-6, 156, 193, 277, 303-8-9, 310-4-8, 321-7, 339, 341-5-7-8, 400-1-3-4, 500
Viharissathāti	13-4
Viharissanti	56-7, 76, 117, 275
Viharissantīti	56
Viharaṇṭīti	57
Vihareyya	49
Vihareyyanti	500
Vihareyyātha	275
Vihāyissati	406
Vihāraṃ	59, 65, 78, 83, 145, 194, 214-5-6-7-8, 310, 336, 345-6, 396, 405

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Va]**

Vihāraṃ vā	336
Vihāracārikaṃ	281, 302
Vihārapacchāyāyaṃ	266
Vihārassa	336
Vihārā	266, 302
Vihāre	59, 60-5, 78-9, 83-4, 309, 311, 417
Vihārena	310, 346
Vihāremu	33
Vihāro	59, 60-5, 73-8-9, 83-4, 133, 145, 194-5-7-8, 206, 219, 268, 309, 336, 346, 397, 417
Vihāsim	499
Vihāsi	34-5-6-7-8-9, 269
Vihimsasaññī	10
Vihetṭhiyatīti	32-3
Vihetṭhenta	192-3
Vihetṭhenti	277
Vihetṭheyya	32-3
Vihetṭheyyuṃ	104, 313
Vihetṭhesīti	32-3
Vihesāti	5, 7
Vīṇaṃ	21, 288
Vīṇaṇca	491-2
Vīṇāya	269
Vītamalaṃ	16-7-8, 22-3, 47, 51-3, 267, 320
Vītarāgattā	270-1
Vītarāgā	409
Vītadosattā	270-1
Vītamohattā	270-1
Vītināmeti	215-6-7-8, 354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 372
Vītināmetvā	286
Vītisāretvā	3, 46, 51-2, 306, 324, 343
Vīthikusalo	406
Vīmaṃsāya	99, 100
Vīmaṃsitvā	429

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Va]**

Vīra	7, 8, 9
Vīriyasamataṃ	269
Vīriyārambhassa	57, 421
Vīriyārambhāya	421
Vīsati	476
Vīsativaggakaraṇaṃ	442
Vīsativaggakaraṇaṇce	441
Vīsativaggo	439
Vīsativassova	109
Vīso	476
Vuccati	141, 437, 508
Vuccanti	141
Vuccamānā	109, 481-2
Vuccamāno	75, 98, 261
Vuddhiṃ	75, 430
Vuddhatarassa	505
Vuddhataresu	509, 510
Vuddhapabbajitaṃ	348
Vuddhapabbajitavattu	347
Vuddhapabbajitassa	347
Vuddhapabbajito	347-8
Vuttaṃ	138, 208-9
Vuttavādino	330
Vuttā	210
Vutte	7, 11-2-3, 49, 70, 163-5, 225, 312, 333, 481-6, 490
Vutto	141-2, 211, 261, 272
Vuṭṭhaṃ	304-5, 335
Vuṭṭhahitvā	3, 4, 5, 169, 232
Vuṭṭhā	222
Vuṭṭhāti	298, 337-8
Vuṭṭhātukāmena	142
Vuṭṭhānaṃ	92-6
Vuṭṭhānapadassa	510
Vuṭṭhānamassa	63-7, 81-6, 417-8
Vuṭṭhāpetabbo	397
Vuṭṭhāpenti	397, 428
Vuṭṭhāpeyya	397
Vuṭṭhāpeyyāthāti	378
Vuṭṭhāpessāmāti	378

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Va]		[Va]	
Vuṭṭhāpesi	378	Veṭhanam	422	Velāyam	2, 3, 4, 286,
Vuṭṭhāya	58	Veṭhetvā	311		325, 500
Vuṭṭhāsi	207, 211-9, 493	Vetanam	337-8-9	Vesārajappattā	18, 25-7,
Vuṭṭhāsiti	493	Vedanaṭṭassa	442		267
Vuṭṭhāsinti	493	Vedanaṭṭāpi	423	Vesārajappatto	17, 23, 47,
Vuṭṭhāhīti	171-2	Vedanaṭṭo	162-3, 225-6, 423		320
Vuṭṭhitā	141, 191	Vedanā	1, 18, 20	Vesālim	327, 333, 377, 401
Vuṭṭhitāya	175-6-7-8-9,	Vedanānam	109, 418	Vesālikā	326
	182-3, 236-8, 240-1-2	Vedanānirodhā	1	Vesāliyam	328, 334-9, 377,
Vuṭṭhiti	510	Vedanānirodho	1		401-3, 428
Vuṭṭhite	58-9, 63-4,	Vedanāpaccayā	1	Vesāliyā	326
	77-8, 82-3	Vedanāya	18	Vesālī	335, 377-8, 401
Vuṭṭhito	29, 290, 335	Vedanāyapi	20	Vesiyā	407
Vuddhim	76	Vedantagū	3	Vesiyāgocaro	99, 100
Vuyhanti	145	Vedayitam	44-5	Vesiyāhi	407
Vuyhamāne	42-3	Vediyissāmi	408	Vesī	30, 209, 219
Vusitam	20, 45, 269	Vedissāmi	141	Vessāmitto	343
Vusitabrahmacariyo	3	Vedissāmīti	141	Vehāsam	41, 266, 477
Vusitavā	269, 270	Vedhati	509	Veḷutaruṇāni	278
Vūpakatṭho	269, 500	Vedhabyāya	54	Veḷutaruṇe	278
Vūpakāsāpetabbo	61-6, 80-5	Venayiko	331-2	Veḷupattapādukāyo	278
Vūpakāsāpetum	92-6	Venayiko	330	Veḷumayam	295
Vūpakāsāpessāmi	199, 201	Vepullam	57, 76, 430	Veḷuriyamayā	279
Vūpakāsetabbo	61-6, 80-5	Vematikapannarasaka	177-		
Vūpakāsetum	92-6		8, 239	Veḷuvanam	49, 50-4, 305
Vūpakāsessāmi	199, 201	Vematikā	177-8, 185-6,		
Vūpasantam	495		191, 238, 245-6	Veḷuvane	192, 304-9,
Vūpasamāya	506-7	Vematiko	169, 170, 191,		
Vūpasametum	486		231-2-3, 263	Vo	4, 30, 151, 223-4,
Vūpasameyya	495	Vematī	263		349, 352, 417, 498-9
Vūpasameyyāmāti	501	Veyyākaraṇam	141	Vodakam	59, 64-5,
Vūlham	207	Veyyākaraṇasmim	16,		
Vūlho	41, 147, 207		20, 45		77-8, 82-3
Vūlhodakena	219	Veyyāvaccam	30-8	Voropetabbo	134
Ve	4, 55, 344	Veyyāvacco	62, 81	Voropeti	134
Vejjam	379, 380-3-4-6-7-8	Veram	492-3-4-5	Voropetvā	134
Vejjassa	379	Veramaṇim	117	Voropeyyam	495
Vejjā	297, 380-1-3-4-7	Veramaṇi	117	Voropeyyāmāti	334
Vejjāhi	383-4	Veramaṇī	117, 213-4, 282	Voropeyyum	495
Vejjo	309, 379, 380-1-3-4	Verā	490-2-3-4-5-6	Voropesi	121
Vejjoti	380	Verāni	496	Volokento	9, 10
		Verena	490-2-3-4-5-6	Volokesi	7
				Vohārike	104

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Saṁkaḍḍhitvā	491
Saṁkampi	17
Saṁkilesaṁ	22, 47, 267, 320
Saṁkhittā	468-9, 470-3-4-5
Saṁkhittena	14, 51-2, 151-2-7, 160-1, 400, 495
Saṁgopeti	410
Saṁghaṁ	72, 98-9, 107, 115-6, 131-2-3, 194-7-8, 223, 257-8, 476
Saṁghakammaṁ	143, 165-6, 483-5
Saṁghakaraṇiyena	206
Saṁghaṇṇa	476
Saṁghanavakaṁ	156
Saṁghanānākaraṇaṁ	506-7-8
Saṁghanānākaraṇanti	482-3-4
Saṁghappatto	162-4, 226-7
Saṁghapavāraṇa-dippabheda	228
Saṁghabhattaṁ	73, 133
Saṁghabhattampi	118
Saṁghabhedaka-catuttho	440
Saṁghabhedaka-paṇcama	441
Saṁghabhedakavīso	442
Saṁghabheda-kassa	190, 250, 443
Saṁghabhedakāpi	423
Saṁghabhedakupajjhāyena	162
Saṁghabhedako	123, 162-3, 225-6, 424, 477
Saṁghabheda	210
Saṁghabhedaḍḍya	210
Saṁghabhede	209
Saṁghabhedo	209, 211, 482-3-4, 506-7-8
Saṁghamajjhe	130-1, 141-2, 152-3-4-5, 161-3, 225, 253-8, 442, 486, 495-7
Saṁgharāji	482-3-4, 506-7-8
Saṁghava-vatthānaṁ	482-3-4, 506-7-8

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Saṁghassa (53)	71-2, 99, 100
Saṁghasāmaggiṁ	506-7-8
Saṁghasāmaggiyā	191, 507
Saṁghasāmaggi-yāti	191, 250
Saṁghasāmaggiyoti	508
Saṁghasāmaggi	508
Saṁghasāmaggi	508
Saṁghasmiṁ	496
Saṁghassevetāṁ	425
Saṁghāṭiṁ	401-2
Saṁghāṭi	59, 65, 78, 83, 130, 403
Saṁghāṭiyā	412-3
Saṁghāṭiyo	58, 63, 77, 82
Saṁghādisesaṁ	255-6-7
Saṁghādisesaditthino	257
Saṁghādisesā	255
Saṁghādisese	151
Saṁghādisesena	256
Saṁghārāmaṁ	117
Saṁghārāmo	118
Saṁghikāni	348, 414-5-6
Saṁghikāya	348
Saṁghupaṭṭhākā	310
Saṁghupaṭṭhākoti	194
Saṁghuposathādippa-bheda	166
Saṁghe	229, 230-1, 259, 260, 345, 453-4-5-6, 466-7, 486, 499, 501-3-4-5
Saṁghena (53)	62-7, 71-2
Saṁghepi	138
Saṁgho (76)	61-2-7, 71-2, 80-1-5-6, 99
Saṁghoti	414-5
Saṁyamassa	382
Saṁyamo	4
Saṁvaḍḍhāni	9, 10
Saṁvattati	14-8-9

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Saṁvatteyya	18
Saṁvaraṁ	137
Saṁvarabhayaṁ	250
Saṁvareyyāsi	231
Saṁvareyyāsīti	169
Saṁvareyyaṁ	120
Saṁvāse	135-6
Saṁvāseti	136
Saṁviggo	320
Saṁvijjati	399
Saṁvijjanti	268
Saṁvidahitānīti	400
Saṁvidahitunti	400
Saṁvidahitvā	400
Saṁvidhātum	99, 100, 418
Saṁvutadvāro	346
Saṁvejeyyanti	42
Saṁsaṭṭhaṁ	292
Saṁsaritaṁ	325
Saṁsāmetvā	221, 285, 431, 495, 501
Saṁsitaṁ	326
Saṁharatha	347
Saṁharantā	347
Saṁharāma	388
Saṁharimsu	347
Sa-uttaracchadaṁ	281
Sa-upāhanā	275, 283
Sa-upāhanena	283
Sakaṁ	21, 398, 498
Sakaṇṇa	509
Sakaṭaparivaṭṭaṁ	335
Sakaṭasatehi	318
Sakaṭesu	314, 335, 341
Sakadāgāmiphale	407
Sakabhavanā	3
Sakaraṇī	219
Sakaraṇīyo	214-6-7-8
Sakavaṇṇaṁ	4
Sakāya	12, 143, 171-2

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sakāṭirekabhāgena	428	Sakyaputto	45, 51-2, 213-4, 307, 339, 342, 415-6	Saṅgaro	345
Sakiṇ	190, 391	Sakyamuni	429	Saṅgahetabbo	63, 82, 160
Sakideva	40-1	Sakkhissasi	384	Saṅgāyantehi	251
Sakimpi	141	Sakhī	488	Saṅgāyanāhetum	136-7
Sake	121, 327, 344-7, 417, 509	Sagahaṭṭhā	191	Saṅgīti	133
Sakena	398	Sagahaṭṭhāya	155	Saṅgharantena	58, 64, 77, 82
Sakuntakā	192-3	Sagāravasappatissādhi- vacanametaṃ	141	Saṅgharittabbam	58, 64, 77, 82
Sakkaṃ	49, 116	Sagāravā	57, 76, 275	Saṅghāṭi	282
Sakkaccaṃ	282, 315	Sagāravo	509, 510	Saṅghāṭiyā	282, 353
Sakkarimsu	500	Saguṇaṃ	58, 63, 77, 82	Saṅghātaṃ	192-3
Sakkarissati	143	Saggaṃ	322	Saṅghātanikaṃ	100-1
Sakkarissatha	143	Saggakathaṃ	22, 47, 267, 320	Sacajja	123
Sakkareyyāma	501	Saggamhi	408	Sacassa	220-1, 499
Sakkassa	115	Saggā	318	Sacā	123
Sakkā	268, 387-8	Sakanto	98, 100, 101	Sacāhaṃ	125-6, 213, 315, 346, 488-9, 495
Sakkāre	378	Saṅkamaṇiyā	279	Sacīvarāṇi	414
Sakke	115	Saṅkamanti	68, 87, 118	Sace (83)	11-2, 32-3-6
Sakko	35-7-8, 48-9, 116, 137	Saṅkami	75, 98	Saccaṃ	56-7, 68, 73-5-6, 89, 109, 214, 223, 275, 303, 310-8, 413-6, 486
Sakkoti	283	Saṅkampeyya	271	Saccaṃ kira	39, 486
Sakkonti	40, 130, 401-2	Saṅkaraṃ	345	Saccakathā	325
Sakkopi	35-8, 280	Saṅkasāyissanti	192-3	Saccakālo	131-2
Sakkoma	40	Saṅkāraṃ	60-5, 79, 84	Saccavādino	104, 121
Sakkomahaṃ	384-5	Saṅkārakūṭe	378	Saccāhaṃ	385
Sakkomi	51-2, 102, 189, 249, 385	Saṅkhaṃ	303	Sacchikatā	29
Sakyakulā	45, 51-2, 339, 342	Saṅkhanābhimayanti	295-6	Sacchikatvā	13-4, 46, 269, 339
Sakyaputtaṃ	214	Saṅkhalikhitaṃ	67, 283	Sacchikarothāti	30
Sakyaputtassa	110-9, 307, 416	Saṅkhāto	428	Sacchikātabbanti	16
Sakyaputtiyā	52-6, 72-6, 102-4-5-6-7-9, 140, 157, 192-3, 303, 312-3, 485	Saṅkhāranirodhā	1	Sacchinna-iriyāpathaṃ	138
Sakyaputtiyānaṃ	110	Saṅkhāranirodho	1	Sajātiyā	121
Sakyaputtiyesu	72, 102- 4-5-6-7-8	Saṅkhārapaccayā	1, 2	Sajotibhūtaṃ	32-3
Sakyaputtana	213	Saṅkhāresu	19	Sajotibhūtānaṃ	32-3
		Saṅkhāresupi	20	Sajjukam	57, 160-1, 170-1, 191, 232
		Saṅgaṇikāya	57	Sajjulasam	293
		Saṅgaṇheyyum	160	Sajjhāyasaddam	185, 245
		Saṅgati	496	Saṇcayam	53-4
		Saṅgaram	345		

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Sañcayassa	54
Sañcayāni	54
Sañcaye	50-5
Sañcayo	50-3
Sañcicca	134, 155, 162-4, 191-3, 219, 227, 334
Sañchinnena	353, 374
Sañjānamānena	142
Sañjānamāno	142
Sañjāyi	41
Saññatānaṃ	315
Saññate	324
Saññapanāṇa	509
Saññā	18-9, 20
Saññāpetum	14
Saññāpetunti	495
Saññāyapi	20
Saṭṭhiyojaniko	388
Saṇṭhapesum	12
Saṇṭhātum	13
Saṇṭhāsi	21
Saṇṭhehi	294
Satasahassaṃ	386
Satasahassanti	386
Satasahassenāti	327
Satiṃ	32, 152, 300
Sati	292-3-8, 478
Sativinayaṃ	449, 450-1-2-3
Sativinayārahaṃ	452
Sativinayārahassa	448-9, 450-1-2
Satīmā	496
Sato	47
Satta	244, 337-8, 377- 8-9, 478
Sattakkhattum	3
Sattatikasaṭāni	184
Sattannaṃ	141, 194, 205, 379
Sattabbhantarā	150
Sattamaṃ	383-4-5
Sattamāse	384-5

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Sattamo	101, 374
Sattarasavaggiyā	108
Sattavassikaṃ	382
Sattavassika-ābādhaṃ	428
Sattavassiko	380-3
Sattasattavidhā	375
Sattahatthikaṇca	272
Sattā	6
Sattāhaṃ	1, 3, 4, 194- 5-6-7-8-9, 200- 1-2-3-4-5-6, 215-6-7-8, 349
Sattāhakarāṇīyānujā- nanā	193
Sattāhakarāṇīyena	194- 6-7-8-9, 200- 1-2-3-4-5-6, 215-6-7-8-9
Sattāhakālaṅkato	10
Sattāhakālikam	161, 171, 349
Sattāhakālikena	349
Sattāhanāgatā	219
Sattāhaparamaṃ	303
Sattāhameva	55
Sattāhavaddalikā	3
Sattāhassa	3, 4, 5, 55, 385
Sattāhātikkante	349
Sattāhena	350
Sattāhehi	385
Satte	9, 10
Sattesu	9
Sattoti	272
Satthaṃ	310, 350
Satthakammaṃ	309, 310
Satthakammanti	298
Satthakammaṃ vā	310
Satthakammaapaṭikkhepa- kathā	309
Satthari	275
Satthalūkhaṃ	401

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Satthavāha	7, 8, 9
Satthavāhena	479
Satthā	11-2, 45-7, 51-2-4, 266, 275, 339, 406, 497
Satthāti	53-4
Satthu	263
Satthuno	100-1
Satthupaṭikuṭṭhaṃ	476
Satthusāsanā	436
Satthusāsane	17, 23- 4-5-7, 47, 267, 320, 333, 340-6
Satthena	211
Sadā	324
Sadisā	395, 428
Sadisānaṃ	395
Sadiso	12
Sadevakam	45, 339
Sadevakasmim	12
Sadevake	16, 319
Sadevamanussaṃ	46, 339
Sadevamanussāya	16, 319
Saddaṃ	17
Saddamanussāvesum	17
Saddā	28, 44, 271-2
Sadde	46
Saddesu	46
Saddesupi	45
Saddo	17, 55
Saddhaṃ	10, 110, 138
Saddhammena	55
Saddhā	208, 342
Saddhāmatṭakam	270
Saddhāyaṃ	311
Saddhāya	484
Saddhāyāpatti	510
Saddhim (51)	3, 41-2-4-5, 428-3-4, 496
Saddhivihāriṃ	92-3-6-7

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Saddhivihārikaṃ	67-9, 70-4
Saddhivihārikamhi	57, 63-4
Saddhivihārikavattam	67
Saddhivihārikassa	63-4-5- 6-7-8, 75
Saddhivihārikena	58, 61-2- 8, 417
Saddhivihāriko	57, 63-4- 5-6-7-8-9, 74, 417
Saddho	91-5, 112-4
Sanantano	496
Santaṃ	131-2
Santacittassa	272
Santappitā	319
Santappetvā	25, 49, 306, 312-5-7-9, 324-8, 334, 341-2-3- 4-7, 405
Santappesi	319, 342
Santappehīti	319
Santamanūpadhikam	47
Santamānasam	285
Santaruttarena	413
Santā	140
Santāti	141
Santānakam	60-5, 79, 84
Santiṃ	141
Santi	6, 7, 27, 104, 130- 1-2-4, 227, 312-3, 342
Santike (59)	17-8, 20, 42-3
Santindriyam	285
Santī	141-2
Santuṭṭhassa	57, 421
Santuṭṭhā	56
Santuṭṭhi	392-4
Santuṭṭhi	428
Sante	423
Santettha	497
Santehi	49
Santo	5, 7, 49

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Santharivā	321
Sandassitā	321-6-7, 404-411
Sandassito	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 343, 392
Sandasseti	314, 326
Sandassetum	418
Sandassetvā	25, 50, 144, 306, 312-7, 322-8, 334, 341-2-7, 497-9
Sandassesī	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 321-7, 343, 392-3, 404, 410
Sandahatha	405
Sandiṭṭhā	220-1, 259, 261-1
Sandiṭṭhānam	480-1
Sandiṭṭhe	480-1
Sandiṭṭho	411
Sandhāgāre	328-9
Sandhāya	494
Sandhāvitam	325
Sannaddham	487-8-9
Sannaddhā	488
Sannayhitvā	487
Sanniṭṭhānam	376
Sanniṭṭhānañca	374-5
Sanniṭṭhānantikā	354
Sanniṭṭhānantiko	354-5-6- 7-8-9, 360-1-2-3-4-5- 7-8-9, 370-1-2-5
Sannidhi	374
Sannidhikātena	352
Sannidhikārakam	303
Sannipātatha	161-3-5, 225
Sannipātanti	173-4-5-6-7-8 -9, 180-1-2-3-4, 233-4- 5-6-7-8-9, 240-1-2-3-4
Sannipatimsu	172, 233, 415-6
Sannipatitabbam	262, 507
Sannipatitā	328-9
Sannipatitum	190

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Sannipatituntī	140-7
Sannipatitehi	140
Sannipatito	146, 251-2
Sannipateyyunti	139
Sannipatitvā	139, 140-7, 259, 262, 432
Sannipātānujānanā	139
Sannipātāpetvā	56, 214, 265, 282-4, 309, 312-8, 417, 494
Sannivattam	215-6-7-8
Sannivatto	194-5-6-7-8-9, 500-1-2-3-4-6
Sannisajjampi	276
Sannisinnā	328-9
Sannisīdāma	499
Sannetabbam	59, 64, 78, 83
Sapajāpatikam	489, 490
Sapajāpatikā	30
Sapajāpatiko	487-9
Sapattasamvāsaññeva	222
Sapathañca	494
Sapadānam	301-2
Sapariso	303
Sappatissā	57, 76, 275
Sappāyakārī	418
Sappāyāni	208, 406-7
Sappāyāsappāyam	418
Sappāye	418
Sappim	302, 381-2-7-8
Sappi	73, 133, 290-1, 303, 342, 381-2-7-8
Sappitthikena	342
Sappinā	381-8
Sappurisā	70
Sabbam (24)	16-7-8, 21-2-3, 44-7, 51-3, 102, 117, 138, 141, 267, 298, 320, 344-8, 384-6, 410-2, 504

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Sabbakaṇhā	273
Sabbakaṇhāni	422
Sabbakammakaro	476
Sabbakammesu	439, 476
Sabbakālaṃ	151
Sabbacetasa	141
Sabbaññujinagocare	136
Sabbañca	147
Sabbañjaho	12
Sabbaññupavaro	476
Sabbattha	476
Sabbatthakaṃ	300, 338
Sabbadhi	49
Sabbanīlikā	272-3
Sabbanīlikāni	422
Sabbapaccantimesu	287-8
Sabbapāsehi	27-8
Sabbapītakāni	422
Sabbapītikā	272-3
Sabbamañjīṭṭhakāni	422
Sabbamiñjīṭṭhikā	272-3
Sabbamañjeṭṭhikā (ka)	272
Sabbamahānāmarattā	273
Sabbamahānāmarattāni	422
Sabbamahāraṅgarattā	273
Sabbamahāraṅgarattāni	422
Sabbarattim	499
Sabbarattiyo	21
Sabbalohitakāni	422
Sabbalohitikā	272-3
Sabbavidūhamasmi	12
Sabbasaṅkhārasamatho	5, 7
Sabbasantharim	321
Sabbasantharisantharim	321
Sabbasippāni	489
Sabbasovaṇṇamayo	302
Sabbā	2, 143, 150, 191
Sabbāni	411, 496
Sabbābhibhū	12

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Sabbāya	175-6-7-8-9, 183, 236, 240-3
Sabbālaṅkāraṃ	383
Sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo	5, 7
Sabbe	55, 137, 351, 376
Sabbepime	108
Sabbeva	42, 53-4, 129, 140-1, 489
Sabbesaṃ	505
Sabbesu	12
Sabbeheva	43-5-8, 147, 161, 224, 261-2, 318, 507
Sabbo	118, 150, 170-1, 191, 232, 233, 263, 307, 378
Sabbopi	309
Sabyañjanaṃ	27, 46, 339
Sabrahmakāṃ	46, 339
Sabrahmake	16, 319
Sabrahmacārīnaṃ	99
Sabrahmacārīnaṃ	100, 256
Sabrahmacārīhi	498
Sabhāgaṃ	169, 170-1, 232-3
Sabhāgavuttikā	275
Sabhāgavuttino	57, 76
Sabhāgā	170, 232
Sabhāgāya	233
Sabhāvapātukammāya	121
Sabhikkhukā	187-8-9, 247-8-9
Sabhikkhuko	188-9, 248-9
Samakāṃ	420-5, 505
Samakaṃpi ca	511
Samaggaṃ	151, 190, 224, 476
Samaggakammaṃ	434-6-7- 8-9, 466-7-8-9, 470-1-2-3-4-5
Samaggakammanti	466-7-8, 470-1-3-4-5
Samaggattā	435
Samagganti	151, 224

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko**[Sa]**

Samaggasaññino	172-4-5-6, 233-4-5-6
Samaggā (28)	220-1-2, 351, 453-4-5-6-7- 8-9, 460-1-2-3-4-5- 6-8-9, 470-1-2- 3-4-5-8, 498
Samaggāpi	478
Samaggānaṃ	143, 258, 261-2
Samaggānañca	259
Samaggehi	453-4-5-6-9, 460-1-2
Samaggo	449, 450-1-2-3
Samaggo vā	485
Samaṅgībhūtaṃ	21
Samacārino	104, 120
Samajano	496
Samaṇaṃ	328-9, 340
Samaṇa	115, 497
Samaṇaparisaṃ	322
Samaṇasārappaṃ	401
Samaṇassa	334, 343
Samaṇā (19)	55-6, 72-6, 102-4-5-6-7-9, 140, 157, 192-3, 302, 312-3, 414, 485
Samaṇānaṃ	110
Samaṇe	55
Samaṇena	17, 409
Samaṇesu	72, 102-4-5-6-7-8
Samaṇo	12, 45, 54, 324-8-9, 330-1- 2-3-4-9, 340-2
Samaṇopi	343
Samaṇḍalī	374
Samaṇḍalīkate	374
Samaṇḍalīkatena	353
Samataṃ	269
Samatikkamo	4
Samattimsakkhutthum	391

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Samattimsavirecanam	428	Samāpannoti	42	Samānavassikam	250-1-2
Samattimsāya	391	Samādapitā	321-6-7, 404, 411	Samānavassikāya	253-4
Samatittikā	325	Samādapito	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 343, 392	Samānalābhā	427
Samanuggāhitvā	261-3	Samādapetabbari	348	Samānasamivāsam	144-9, 485
Samanubhāsivā (sī)	261	Samādapetā	90-1-4-5	Samānasamivāsaka-	
Samanupassitum	19	Samādapeti	333	diṭṭhim	187, 246-7
Samanuyuñjitvā	261-3	Samādapetum	418	Samānasamivāsaka-	
Samantacakkhu	6, 8, 9	Samādapetvā	25, 50, 144, 306, 312-7, 322-8, 334, 341-2-7, 497-9	bhūmiyo	485
Samantato	6, 8, 9, 403	Samādapeyya	348	Samānasamivāsakassa	443
Samantā	41, 144, 150, 379, 380	Samādapesi	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 321-6-7, 343-8, 392, 404, 410	Samānasamivāsakā	189, 249
Samannāgataṃ	69, 70, 88, 119, 377, 395-6-7	Samādapesīti	282	Samānasamivāsake	187, 247
Samannāgatassa	117, 411	Samādapessati	282	Samānasamivāsasimā	149
Samannāgatā	377-8	Samādapessasi	348	Samānasamivāsā	144-8-9, 150
Samannāgatena	90-1-2-3- 4-5-6-7, 111-2-3-4-5	Samādāya	354-5-6-7, 361-2, 375-6	Samānasamivāsāya	144
Samannāgato	69, 87-8, 90-1-4-5-9, 100, 111-2-3, 418	Samādāyachakkaṃ	357	Samānasimā	147
Samannāharanti	266	Samādāyachakka	356	Samānasimāya	443
Samannāharāma	141	Samādāyapannara-		Samānā	222, 275, 382, 495
Sammappitassa	21	sakam	362	Samānācariyakena	418
Samayaṃ	32	Samādāyapannarasa-		Samānācariyako	418
Samaye	269	kādi	360	Samānupajjhāyakena	417
Samayena (150)	1, 3, 20-1, 36-7, 40-1-8, 50-4-5-6, 68, 70-1-2-3-4-5-6, 86-7-8-9, 99, 100	Samādāyavārasadisam	360	Samānupajjhāyako	417-8
Samalehi	6, 89	Samādāyasattakam	355	Samāno	328-9, 340, 383-6-9
Samasamā (26)	173-4-5-6-7	Samādiyatabbam	223, 421	Samārakam	46, 339
Samā	263	Samādiyitukāmā	205	Samārake	16, 319
Samāgañchi	134, 494	Samādiyeyya	223	Samīñjitaṃ	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405
Samāgantvā	425	Samādiyissanti	222	Samīñjitena	50-2
Samāpajjitvā	32	Samādhim	135	Samīñjeyya	6, 143-4, 268-9, 308, 325, 405
Samāpattim	135	Samādhikkhandhe	90-1-5	Samiddhā	47-8
Samāpattiyā	331	Samādhikkhandhena	90-1-4, 112-3	Samiddho	47-8
Samāpattīnam	142	Samādhimhā	3, 4, 5, 276	Samihitam	343
Samāpannā	50-2	Samādhīyissati	408	Samīrati	272
Samāpanno	162-4, 227	Samādhīnam	142	Samuggaho	510
		Samānacchandā	108	Samuggahāto	146-9
				Samuttejitā	321-6-7, 404, 411
				Samuttejito	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 343, 392
				Samuttejetum	418

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Sa]

Samuttejetvā	25, 50, 144, 306, 312-7, 322-8, 334, 341-2-7, 497-9
Samuttejesi	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 321-6-7, 343, 392, 404, 410
Samudayaṃ	22-3, 47, 267
Samudayadhammaṃ	16-7-8, 22- 3, 47, 51-3, 267, 320
Samudayo	1, 2
Samudācaratha	13
Samudācaranti	13
Samuddakkhāyikathaṃ	278
Samudde	152, 191
Samuddo	150
Samūhataṃ	146
Samūhatā	326
Samūhato	149
Samūhanati	146-9
Samūhanantena	149
Samūhanitvā	146
Samūhane	190
Samūhaneyya	146
Samūhantabbam	146
Samūhantabbā	149
Samūhantabbo	149
Same	269
Sameti	500
Samodakaṃ	10
Samodhānagato	89
Sampakampi	17
Sampakampeyya	271
Sampajānamusāvā- dassa	141-2
Sampajānamusāvāde	142
Sampajānamusāvādo	141
Sampajānassa	410
Sampajānā	409
Sampadhūpāyati	320
Sampajjalitvā	32-3
Sampaṭipāṭetvā	385

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Sa]

Sampattam	425
Sampannaṃ	476
Sampayogo	14
Samparāyike	265
Samparikiṇṇam	378
Samparikiṇṇanti	378
Samparivattakaṃ	62-7, 81-6, 400
Sampavāretvā	25, 49, 306, 312-5-7, 324-8, 334, 341-2-3-4-7, 405
Sampavāresi	342
Sampavedhi	17
Sampavedheyya	271
Sampahamsitā	321-6-7, 404, 411
Sampahamsito	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 343, 392
Sampahamsetum	418
Sampahamsetvā	25, 50, 144, 306, 312-7, 322-8, 334, 341-2-7, 497-9
Sampahamsesi	103-4, 116, 139, 300, 321-6-7, 343, 392, 404, 410
Sampahulānam	400
Sampahule	401
Sampahulā	415
Sampassantā	53, 498
Sampassamānā	406-7-8
Sampassamānena	407
Sampādenti	336
Sampādetvā	311
Sampādehīti	57, 76
Sambandhitvā	384
Sambahulā (46)	147, 156
Sambahulānam	129
Sambahulāpi	476
Sambahulāhi	211

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Sa]

Sambahule	195-7-8, 209, 476
Sambahulehi	41, 268
Sambahulā	394
Sambādhassa	310
Sambādhā	286
Sambādhe	309, 310
Sambuddhena	477-8
Sambodhāya	14
Sambhattā	220-1, 259, 261-2
Sambhattānam	480-1
Sambhatte	480-1
Sambhatto	411
Sambhavanti	1
Sambhāraṇca	350
Sambhārasedanti	297
Sambhāvetum	351
Sambhāvesi	341, 389
Sambhindanti	150
Sambhinditabbā	150
Sambhindeyya	150
Sambhuṇāti	354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 373
Sambhoge	135-6
Sambhoti	375
Samma	488
Sammajjati	214-8, 221-2, 499
Sammajjāpetvā	337-8
Sammajjitabbam	61-6, 80-5, 158
Sammajjitabbā	60-1-5-6, 79, 84-5
Sammajjitabbo	58-9, 61- 3-4-6-7-8, 80-2-3-5
Sammajjitunti	158
Sammajjitvā	168, 230
Sammajjissantīti	158
Sammajjeyya	220-2
Sammataṃ	147
Sammata	144-8, 150-3-4
Sammātāni	145

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sammati (Syā)	144	Sammāvāyāmo	14-5	Sayamānaṃ	417
Sammatena	131	Sammāsaṅkappo	14-5	Saraṃ	325
Sammatenapi	153-4	Sammāsati	14-5	Sarajā	61-6, 79, 80-5
Sammato	145, 336, 396-7-8	Sammāsamādhi	14-5	Saraṇaṃ	5, 23, 48, 98, 115-6, 267, 320, 333, 340-1
Sammadaññā	270	Sammāsambuddhaṃ	284	Saraṇaṅgateti	5
Sammadeva	13-4, 22-3, 47, 267-9	Sammāsambuddhaṃ'ti	328-9, 346	Saraṇagamehi	29, 70, 115-6
Sammaddantā	192-3	Sammāsambuddhassa	6	Saraṇagataṃ'ti	320
Sammanitabbo (ka)	131, 396	Sammāsambuddhena	390	Sarati	158, 165-6-9, 232
Sammati	490-2-6	Sammāsambuddho	12-3-4, 45-7, 328-9, 339, 340-6	Saratipi	165-6
Sammati'ti	494-6	Sammāsambodhiṃ	16	Sarātūti	383-9
Sammannati	144-5-8, 336, 396-7-8	Sammukhā	449, 478	Sarabhaññāpariyosāne	286
Sammannanti	144-5	Sammukhākaraṇīyaṃ	449	Saramānena	141
Sammannantena	149, 150	Sammukhābhūta	477	Saramānenāti	142
Sammannitabbaṃ	131, 152-3	Sammukhābhūte	209, 253	Saramāno	141
Sammannitabbā	144-5-9, 336	Sammukhābhūtena	397, 414, 421-7	Saramānoti	142
Sammannitabbāni	146	Sammukhe	143-4, 269	Saravatī	269
Sammannitabbo	131, 149, 152-3, 195-7	Sammutiṃ	337	Sarasīti	70
Sammannitum	144, 395-7	Sammuti	144-5-7-8, 336, 396-7-8	Sarājikāya	302
Sammannitunti	145, 150	Sammutin'ti	337	Sarāma	37
Sammannitvā	336	Sammutiya	336	Sarāmīti	70
Sammanne	190	Sammūlho	322	Sarāvakesupi	294
Sammanneyya	144-5-6-8, 336, 395-6-7-8	Sammodanīyaṃ	3, 46, 51-2, 306, 324, 343	Sari	191, 264
Sammappaññāya	20	Sammodamānā	220-1-2, 351, 498	Sarikkhakāya	350
Sammappadhānā	29, 30	Sammodamānānaṃ	261-2	Sarīraṃ	491
Sammā (40)	17-8, 42-3, 54-8, 62-3-7-8, 77	Sammodiṃ	52	Sarīrabandhanena	134
Sammā-ājīvo	14-5	Sammodiṃsu	46, 324	Sarīsapantarāyo	152, 252
Sammākammanto	14-5	Sammodi	3, 51, 343	Sarīsapā	219
Sammādiṭṭhi	14-5	Sammodikāya	486	Sarīsapehi	207
Sammāvattanā	58, 63, 77, 81	Sayaṃ	12-3-4, 46, 269, 339	Sare	191
Sammāvattantaṃ	68, 87	Sayanakathaṃ	276	Sarena	286-9, 491
Sammāvattanto	68, 87	Sayanāni	289	Sareyya	166
Sammāvattitabbaṃ	77	Sayanigharaṃ	196-7	Salākaṃ	158
Sammāvatteyya	67, 86	Sayanesu	72, 102-8	Salākaṭṭhānīṃ	349
Sammāvācā	14-5	Sayanti	72, 102-8	Salākaṭṭhāniyanti	295
				Salākabhataṃ	73, 133
				Salākā	349
				Salākodhanī (sī, syā)	349
				Sallakattova	479
				Sallakkhantena	12

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sallakkhetvā	60-5, 79, 84, 381-2-4-6-7	Salāyatanam	1	Sādhū (24)	46, 70, 101-2- 3-4, 116, 139, 266
Sallapimsu	220	Salāyatananirodhā	1	Sādhukam	58-9, 60-2-3-4-5- 6-7-8-9, 81-2-4-6, 140-1
Sallapimhā	222	Salāyatananirodho	1	Sādhuvihāri	496
Sallapeyyāma	220-1	Salāyatanapaccayā	1	Sādhū sādhu	70
Sallavatī nāma	287	Sa (33)	5, 7, 14, 26	Sāpattikā	253
Sallekhassa	57, 421	Sākacchantehi	251	Sāpattikena	168-9, 231-2, 253
Savanam	375	Sākiyo	101	Sāpateyyam	386
Savanantikā	353	Sāketam	380	Sāpateyyaṇca	102, 384-6
Savanantiko	354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 375	Sāketā	123	Sāpi	42
Savanasīmātikkamā	376	Sāketukkaṇṭhitā	374	Sāpekkho	373
Savarabhayaṁ	152	Sākete	351, 380, 402-3	Sāmaṁ	56-7, 76, 118, 120, 152, 298, 304-5-6, 338
Savarā	191	Sākham	38	Sāmaṁpākā	350
Savarchi	264	Sākhā	38	Sāmaṁpāko	305
Sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim	46, 339	Sākhābhaṅgam	500	Sāmaṇyeva	22
Sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā	16, 319	Sāgataṁ	266	Sāmaggiṁ	476, 480-1
Sassu	382	Sāgata	266	Sāmaggiyā	134-6
Saha (15)	48-9, 166, 312, 354-5-6-7-9, 373-5-6, 476	Sāgato	265-6, 288	Sāmaggī	143-4, 184-5, 190, 244-5, 511
Sahatthā (14)	25, 49, 306, 312-5-7, 324-8, 334, 342-3-4-7, 405	Sāgamā	476	Sāmaṇca	42-3
Sahadhammikam	75, 98	Sāgaro	344	Sāmaṇeraṁ	119, 195-8
Sahadhammiko	330	Sātakā	382-3	Sāmaṇeracattuttho	440
Sahampatiṁ	7, 10	Sāṇam	73, 133, 394	Sāmaṇerapaṇcamo	440
Sahampati	6, 7, 36, 137	Sātisāro	69, 70, 88, 448-9	Sāmaṇerapabbajjam	115-6
Sahampatissa	6	Sāttham	27, 46, 339	Sāmaṇeravīso	441
Sahasā	493	Sādītabbam	342	Sāmaṇerassa	117, 190-4-9, 204-5, 249, 256, 442
Sahassathavikam	337-9	Sādītabbo	416	Sāmaṇerā	110-6-7-8
Sahassāni	382	Sādītum	288, 342	Sāmaṇerānam	117-8, 398
Sahāyam	496	Sādiyanti	394	Sāmaṇerim	195-7-8
Sahāyakā	30, 54, 108	Sādiyantena	394	Sāmaṇerikā	477
Sahāyo	345, 411, 488	Sādiyatu	392	Sāmaṇericattuttho	440
Sahitum	487	Sādiyitum	394	Sāmaṇeripaṇcamo	440
Sahubbhārattamā	375	Sādiyitunti	343	Sāmaṇeriyā	190-4-8-9, 204-5, 249, 256, 442
Sahubbhārāti	353	Sādiyimisu	343		
Sahetudhammam	2	Sādiyissanti	415		
		Sādiyissasi	415-6		
		Sādiyissāmīti	415-6		
		Sādiyīti	416		
		Sādiyeyya	416		
		Sādhāvuso	260-3		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sāmaṇeriyo	195-7-8	Sālavatim	378	Sāssa	257-8
Sāmaṇerivīso	441	Sālavatikāya	428	Sāhāraṃ	327
Sāmaṇerī	204-5, 477	Sālavatīyā	378	Sāhūti	57, 76
Sāmaṇere	116-8, 195-7-8	Sālavatī nāma	378	Sikkham	162-3, 205,
Sāmaṇerena	198	Sālūkapānaṃ	344		225-6, 249, 423, 441
Sāmaṇerehi	117	Sālohito vā	491	Sikkhamānaṃ	195-7-8
Sāmaṇero	90-1-2-3-4-5-6-7,	Sāva	17-8, 42-3, 54	Sikkhamānā	203, 477
	116-8-9, 162-3, 203-	Sāvakaṃ	333	Sikkhamānāya	189, 194-
	4, 225-6, 420, 477	Sāvakattaṃ	333		8-9, 205, 249, 256, 442
Sāmantā	160-1, 170-1,	Sāvakayugaṃ	54	Sikkhamānāyo	195-7-8
	232, 259, 310, 491	Sāvakā	268	Sikkhamānacatuttho	440
Sāmanto	169	Sāvakānaṃ	74, 221, 304,	Sikkhamānadasamo	441
Sāmi	104, 339		348	Sikkhamānapañcake	440
Sāmikassa	387	Sāvakā	328-9, 330-1, 340	Sikkhamānavīso	441
Sāmiso	303	Sāvakopi	266	Sikkhassūti	379, 491
Sāmī	419, 424	Sāvakoḥamasmi	47, 266	Sikkhā	138, 203
Sāmīcikammaṃ	483-4, 501	Sāvakoḥasmīti	47	Sikkhākāmā	56, 483-4
Sāmuḥkaṃsīkā	47, 267, 320	Sāvattim	123, 351, 414-9,	Sikkhākāmo	160, 171-2,
Sāmuḍḍaṃ	293		501-3-4-5		480-1-3
Sāyaṃ	38, 405	Sāvatti	116, 193-4, 221,	Sikkhāpaccakkhāta-	
Sāyanhasamayāṃ	29, 284,		279, 308, 348, 351,	kassa	190, 442
	290, 335		404, 500-1-5, 510	Sikkhāpadaṃ	74, 221, 304,
Sāraṇīyaṃ	46, 51, 306,	Sāvattiyaṃ	116, 194, 220,		348, 402
	324, 343		290, 303-8-9, 348,	Sikkhāpadakathā	117
Sārato	270		350-1, 404, 416, 500	Sikkhāpadāni	117, 140
Sārādike	349	Sāvattiyā	213	Sikkhāpetuṃ	93-7
Sārādikena	290-1	Sāvattihīti	407-8	Sikkhāya	92-3-7
Sāriputtaṃ	52-3, 115, 308	Sāvasesaṃ	502-3-4	Sikkhāsamādānaṃ	203-6
Sāriputta	70, 115, 308,	Sāvasesā	502-3-4	Sikkhi	489
	501-2-5	Sāvassa	129	Sikkhitabbaṃ	117
Sāriputtamoggallānā	50-3-4	Sāvīkā	408	Sikkhitabbanti	151, 224
Sāriputtamoggallāne	54	Sāvittī	344	Sikkhituṃ	117
Sāriputtassa	51, 116, 308,	Sāvetabbaṃ	151-5	Sikkhitunti	379, 491
	402-3, 425	Sāvetvā	46	Sikkhissati	108
Sāriputtena	425	Sāventi	155	Sikkheyya	108
Sāriputto	50-1-2, 70,	Sāveyya	155	Sikkheyyanti	379
	116, 308, 402-3, 505	Sāsaṇaṃ	137, 284	Singiveraṃ	292
Sāriputto ca	510	Sāsanādhāraṇe	136	Singīnikkhasavaṇṇo	48-9
Sāriputtopi	51	Sāsapakuttaṇca	350	Singhātakam	334, 490
Sāritrikānaṃ	109, 418	Sāsapakuttaṇa	298		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Siṅghāṭakabaddham	400	Sīte	59	Silavisuddhiyā	509
Siṅghāṭakena	334, 348, 490	Sītena	64, 78, 83	Silasampanno	322
Siṅghāṭakam	489	Sītenapi	212	Silasampadāya	322
Sittham	381	Sīpadim	126	Silasampadāyāti	322
Sindhavam	293	Sīpadiko	444	Sīlena	511
Siniddho	390	Sīpadī	127, 477	Silūpapannā	408
Sinehati	428	Sīmam	144-5-7-8-9, 190, 401-2	Sīsam	12, 104, 337-8, 493-4
Sinehetvā	390	Sīmattho	353, 374	Sīsacchavim	384-5
Sinehessati	390	Sīmantarikam	150	Sīsacchinno	134
Sinnam	58, 64, 77, 82	Sīmā	144-5-7-8-9, 190, 375, 477	Sīsato	417
Sippam	379, 491	Sīmatikkantikā	353	Sīsamayā	279
Sippassa	275, 379	Sīmatikkantiko	354-5-6-7-9, 362-6, 372-5	Sīsābādham	382
Sibbinim	384-5	Sīmānujānanā	144	Sīsābādho	380-3
Sibbitvā	385-7	Sīmāsammuti	144	Sīsābhitāpo	296
Sibbetunti	295	Sīmāya	144 148, 150, 427	Sīse	301, 401
Siyā	140-1, 270, 496	Sīmāyo	144	Sīsepi	402
Siyāpi	208-9, 262	Sīmokkantikaṭṭhā	184, 244	Sīham	314, 334
Sirasā	5, 42-3-7, 54, 266, 285-6, 493	Sīlam	137	Sīha	328-9, 330-1-2-3
Silam	37-8	Sīlakatham	22, 47, 267, 320	Sīhadhammam	281
Silā	137-8	Sīlakkhandhe	90-1-4	Sīhadhammaparikkhaṭṭhā	274
Silāti	38	Sīlakkhandhena	90-1-4, 111-2-3	Sīhañca	350
Sivikam	280	Sīlato	509	Sīhabyagghañca	350
Sivikāya	265	Sīlabbataparāmāsam	270	Sīhabyagghā	288
Siveyyam	428	Sīlavato	322	Sīhabhāṇavāro	337
Siveyyañca	428	Sīlavantettha	324	Sīhamamsam	314
Siveyyakam	389	Sīlavanto	104, 121	Sīhamamsagandhena	314
Sītam	3, 59, 64, 78, 83, 401-2	Sīlavā	322	Sīhasenāpativatthu	328
Sītakālo	61-6, 80-5	Sīlavipannassa	322	Sīhassa	328-9, 333-4
Sītabhīrukā	401-2	Sīlavipanno	91-2-6, 102, 114, 322	Sīhā	314
Sītavane	268-9	Sīlavipattim	255	Sīhena	334
Sītavātaduddinī	3	Sīlavipatti	255	Sīho	328-9, 333-4
Sītassa	109	Sīlavipattiyā	255	Su-uddiṭṭham	173-4-5-6-7- 8-9, 180-1-2-3
Sītāyo	337-8			Sukaram	267
Sītālukā	401-2			Sukarā	335, 342, 495
Sītāloḷi	299			Sukarāni	379
Sītāsu	41, 401-2			Sukham	4, 19, 44-5, 310-5, 408, 410, 499
Sītim	405-5			Sukhañca	108
Sītibhūtosmi	12				
Sītudakā	428				

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sukhatthikena	316	Suṇātha	137	Suddho	49, 443
Sukhanti	4	Suṇisaṃ	339	Suddhodanaṃ	116
Sukhasamācārā	72, 102-8, 120	Suṇisā	340, 382	Suddhodanassa	115
Sukhasīlā	72, 108, 120	Suṇisāya	337-8-9	Suddhodano	116
Sukhā	4, 115	Suṇisāyapi	339	Sudhammikā	478
Sukhāni	316	Suṇeyya	11	Sudhīti	286
Sukhāya	27	Suṇoma	140	Sunakhamamsaṃ	313
Sukhāyāti	4, 393, 410	Suṇomāti	141	Sunakho	313, 350
Sukhāvaham	408	Sutaṃ 29, 31, 256, 329, 333		Sunidhāvassakāravatthu	323
Sukhāvaho	136	Sutadhammassa	4	Sunidhāvasathāgāraṃ	350
Sukhīniyā	408	Sutanti	256	Sunissārito	443, 477
Sukhinī	408	Suttantikehi	251	Supaṇṇattaṃ	183
Sukhumam	20	Suttalukham	412	Supaṇṇatto	136
Sukhumā	20, 309	Sutavā	20, 45	Supati	409, 410
Sukhumālo	21, 120, 265, 272	Sutasaṅkāya	264	Supannaṃ	21
Sukho	4	Sutena	151, 223-8-9, 230, 255-6	Supasso	313
Sugataṅgulena	412	Sutoyeva	284	Supinaṃ	409
Sugatassa	408	Suttaṃ	350	Supinantena	409, 492
Sugatiṃ	322	Suttakena	295	Suposaṭāya	57
Sugatena	316	Suttantaṃ	196-8, 251	Suppaṇṇattaṃ	245
Sugato	6, 7, 45-9, 339	Suttante	137	Suppavattinī	93-7-8, 112-3-4
Sugatoti	391	Suttanto	196-8	Suppavāritā	234-5-6-7-8-9, 240-1-2-3
Suggahitaṃ	426-7	Suttamokiri	429	Suppatiṭṭhe	45
Suggahitāni	286	Suttaso	93-7-8, 112-3-4-5	Suppiṇca	350
Succhavilomajāto	312	Suttā	412	Suppiyaṃ	310-1-2
Succhavilomajātoti	312	Sutto	162-4, 226	Suppiyaṇca	312
Suṇṇāgāraṃ	323	Sutvā	17, 51-3, 185-6, 245-6, 256, 476, 504-5	Suppiyabhāṇavāro	314
Suṇṇāgāre	135	Sutvāna	109, 336, 491, 497	Suppiyassa	311
Suṇṇo	405	Sudaṃ	5, 43-5, 115-6, 194, 227, 304-8-9, 310, 320-5-7-8, 348, 401-3-4, 487, 499, 500	Suppiyā	311-2
Suṭṭhu	310, 379, 389	Sudiṭṭho	385	Suppiyā ca	310
Suṇa	504-5	Sududdasaṃ	5, 7, 22-3	Suppiyāti	311
Suṇanti	184-5-6, 191, 244-5-6	Suddham	47, 233, 267	Suppiyāya	310
Suṇantu	6, 8, 9, 167, 228-9, 260	Suddhassa	477	Suppiyo	311
Suṇasi	131-2	Suddhānaṃ	154, 253	Suppiyo ca	310-2
Suṇāti	146, 209, 210-1, 354-5-6-7-9, 362-5-6, 375, 426	Suddhikammaṇca	191	Subāhu	25
Suṇātu (30)	71-2, 99			Subharatāya	57
				Subhikkhaṇca	377
				Subhikkhā	335, 377-8

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Sa]	
Subhūme	487-8-9	Sūpabhiñjanakam	337-8	Senāsanaguttiya	410
Subhojanāni	72, 102-8	Sūpabhiñjarakam	337	Senāsanacārikam	268, 276, 293-4, 309, 403-9, 417
Sumanasikatāni	286	Sūpampi	56-7, 76	Senāsanampi	276
Sumanamanaso	33	Sūpāni	336	Senāsane	128, 427, 505
Sumedha	6, 8, 9	Sūrakatham	276	Senāsanena	207
Suram	491	Sūriyassa	487-8-9	Seniyam	50, 104, 139, 265, 301, 377, 383-4-6
Surāmerayamajjapamāda- tṭhānā	117	Sūriyuggamanakāle	488	Seniyassa	49, 103-4, 139, 300-1, 338-9, 382-3-6-7-9
Suladdham	317-8, 498	Sūriyova	2	Seniyena	105-6-7, 390
Sulabhapiṇḍā	335	Sekkhena	23-4, 346	Seniyo	45-6-7-8-9, 50, 101-2-3-4, 139, 193, 265, 300, 337-8-9, 377, 383-4-6-7-9
Suvaṇṇam	208-9, 302	Setṭhañca	390-2	Senisitāni	291
Suvaṇṇanti	302	Setṭhānusetṭhīnam	25	Seyyathāpi	6, 23, 34-5-6, 47-8, 56, 76, 125, 134-5, 140-3-4, 212, 267-8-9, 271- 3-4, 282, 295-6, 308-9, 320-3-5, 345-6, 422
Suvaṇṇapādukānam	2	Setṭhim	384	Seyyathāpi nāma	6, 9, 22-3, 134, 143-4, 308, 325, 345, 400-5
Suvaṇṇapādukāyo	21	Setṭhi	22, 382-3-4-5-6, 428	Seyyathidam	14-5, 22, 47, 267, 276, 290-1, 302, 320, 333, 340-3-6
Suvaṇṇapādukāhi	22	Setṭhiputto	21, 265, 387	Seyyampi	266
Suvaṇṇamālā	301-2	Setṭhibhariyam	380-1	Seyyoti	42-3
Suvaṇṇamālāya	302	Setṭhibhariyā	381-2	Selamaye	5
Suvikkhālitaṃ	308	Setṭhibhariyāya	380-1-2	Sele	6, 8, 9
Suviññāpaye	9, 10	Setṭhibhariyāvattu	380	Selo	271-2
Suvinicchitāni	93-7-8, 112-3-4	Setṭhimhi	24	Sevitabbā	14
Suvibhattāni	93-7-8, 112-3-4	Setṭhissa	22, 380-3-4-5-6	Sesā	109, 110
Suvisuddham	16	Setakaṇṇikam nāma	287	So (189)	3, 510
Susamvutindriyo	509	Seti	417		
Susambudho	5, 7, 8	Setum	325		
Susammaṭṭham	245	Sutughāto	74, 221, 304		
Susassā	335	Sedam	350		
Susānam	21, 63, 81, 394-5	Sedakammanti	297		
Susikkhitosi	380	Senam	338, 487-8-9		
Susire	219	Senā	488, 492		
Susukāvasam	292	Senākatham	276		
Sussūsimso	14	Senānāyakā	103-4		
Sussūsissanti	209, 210, 211	Senānāyake	103		
Sūkaravasam	292	Senāpatim	334		
Sūkarasūnam	294	Senāpati	328-9, 334		
Sūpaṭṭhitam	185, 245	Senāpatinā	334		
Sūpaṭṭho	418	Senāpatissa	328-9, 333-4		
Sūpadhāritāni	286	Senāya	338-9, 494		
		Senāsanam	109, 207, 214- 5-6-7-8, 221, 409, 410, 495, 501-5, 511		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]		[Ha]	
Sokanudaṃ	408	Soratā	495	Hatthapādacchinno	126, 444
Sokaparidevadukkha-		Sovaggikaṃ	408	Hatthapādā	477
domanassupāyāsā	1	Sovaṇṇamayā	50, 295-6	Hatthapādā	138
Sokāvatiṇṇaṃ	6, 8, 9	Sovaṇṇamayā	279	Hatthappattā	21
Sokehi	44	Sovīraṇca	350	Hatthavaṭṭakanti	280
So ca	481	Sosārito	443-4	Hatthavilaṅghakena	220-1,
Soṇaṃ	265-8-9, 272, 284	Sosikāpi	130		499
Soṇa	265-8-9, 272, 284	Soso	101, 130-1-2	Hatthavikārena	220-1, 499
Soṇakoḷivisavatthu	265	Sohaṃ	99, 102	Hatthā	138
Soṇattherassa	289	Soḷasa	478	Hatthācariyaṃ	491
Soṇassa	265-7-8-9,	Soḷasasahassāni	382-7	Hatthācariyassa	491
	284	Soḷasete	478	Hatthi-assasunakhāhi(sī)	350
Soṇo	265-7-8-9,	Svākāre	9, 10	Hatthi-assā	350
	272, 283-8-9	Svākhāte	73, 275, 495	Hatthikaḷabhehi	500
Soṇḍāya	308, 500	Svākhāto	17-8, 42-3,	Hatthicchāpehi	500
Sotaṃ	13-4, 44, 209,		54, 105-6-7	Hatthicchāpehīti	500
	210-1	Svāgataṃ	308	Hatthināgassa	500
Sotañjanaṃ	294	Svāgatā	510	Hatthināgo	500
Sotabbaṃ	169, 170-3-7-8-9,	Svāgatāni	93-7-8,	Hatthinikaṃ	389
	180, 303		112-3-4	Hatthinikā	388
Sotavanto	10	Svātanāya	36-7, 48, 306,	Hatthinikāya	388
Sotaviññāṇaṃ	44		311-6-7, 326-7,	Hatthiniyo	500
Sotaviññeyyā	271		333, 340-1-3-4,	Hatthinīhi	500
Sotasamphassapaccayā	44		404	Hatthino	500
Sotasamphasso	44	Svādhiṭṭhitaṃ	426-7	Hatthibhaṇḍe	119
Sotasmimpi	45	Svāyaṃ	38	Hatthimaṃsaṃ	312-3
Sotāpattiphale	407	Sve	299, 488	Hatthimaṃsādi-	
Sotuṃ	194-5-6-7-8-9			paṭikkhepakathā	312
Sodako	58, 63, 77, 82	[Ha]		Hatthisālāṃ	388, 491
Sodetabbo	59	Haññeyyāma	123	Hatthisālāyaṃ	491
Sodhāpeti	299	Haṭṭhā	312, 392-3, 405	Hatthī	312
Sodhāpemi	300	Haṭṭho	22, 31-8	Hatthīhi	500
Sodhetabbo	65, 78, 83	Hatā	34, 492-3	Hatthe	342, 411,
Sodheti	315-6	Hatāti	495		425-6, 494
Sodhetvā	60-5-6, 79, 84	Hatopi	478	Hatthena	59, 60-1-3-4-6,
Sodhentena	59, 65, 78, 83	Hatthagatā	337-9		77-8-9, 83, 295-6, 493
Sopi	157, 308	Hatthacchinnā	126	Hatthesu	4, 125-6
So bhikkhu	486	Hatthacchinno	126, 444	Hanantipi	207
Sobhetha	275, 495	Hatthattharaṃ	281	Hanāma	105
Somhi	102, 499, 500	Hatthaparāmāsaṃ	485-6	Haniṃsu	123
		Hatthapādacchinnaṃ	126	Hantabbo	105

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ha]		[Ha]		[Ha]	
Hantvā	314	Hāyati	314-5	Heṭṭhāpīṭhaṃ	59, 60-4-6, 77-9, 83-4
Handa	105-6-7, 129, 275, 311, 378, 381-9, 491, 501-6-7	Hāyissatīti	382	Heṭṭhāmañcaṃ	59, 60-4-6, 77-9, 83-4
Handassa (25)	453, 475	Hi (101)	6, 477, 505	Hetum	51-3
Handimaṃ	301	Hiṅguṃ	293	Hetuppabhavā	51-3
Hammiyaṃ	73, 133, 145, 194-5-6-7-8, 396	Hiṅgumatum	293	Hemantaṃ	110
Hammiyaṃ vā	336	Hiṅgusipāṭikaṃ	293	Hemantampi	192-3
Hara	163, 225	Hitāya	4, 27, 393, 410	Hemantikāsu	41, 401-2
Haratha	317	Hidaṃ	18	Hemantiko	21
Haranti	305, 336	Hintālapādukaṃ	278	Hotabbaṃ	58, 77, 81
Harāpetvā	307	Hintālapādukā	279	Hoti (214)	3, 109, 387, 458, 510
Harāpeyyaṃ”ti	307, 311, 343	Hi pana	327	Hotidha	509
Harāyati	121-2	Himapatasaṃmaye	41, 401-2	Hoti”ti	1, 46, 74, 88, 141-2-4, 300-4-8, 333-9, 342, 449, 450-1-2
Haritatthāya	134	Hime	328-9	Hotu	18-9, 51-3, 102, 382-4-6, 392
Haritāni	192-3	Hiyyo	37	Hotunti	389
Haritvā	306	Hiraññaṃ	208-9, 272, 342, 380-3-7	Hotūti	383
Harītakāṃ	293	Hirimā	91-5, 112-4	Hotha	164-5, 227, 261-6, 480-1
Harītakī	39	Hirī	69, 70, 87-8	Honti (42)	4, 484
Hareyyanti	414	Hissa	141-2, 509	Hontu	19, 480-1
Halaṃ	5, 7, 8	Hīnaṃ	20	Hontete	477
Haliddiṃ	292	Hīnā	20	Hosi	261
Have	2	Hīnāyāvattitvā	23-4, 268	Hohi	57, 76
Hasamānakāṃ	272	Hīno	14	Hotīti	57
Hāpeti	509	Hūmhuṃkajātiko	3		
Hāyaṃ	385	Hute	46-7		
		Hupeyyāvusoti	12		
		Heṭṭhā	375, 479, 457		
		Heṭṭhāpāsādaṃ	21		

Iti Mahāvaggapāḷiyā lakḥhitabbapadānaṃ

Anukkamaṇikā samattā.